Eastham Historical Society
Attn: Archive
P.O. Box 8
Eastham MA 02642

7

F Index

Name Page(s)

Fairbanks……………………………………..1-3
Farwell………………………………………….4
Faireweather……………………………….5-6
Fall……………………………………………..7
Fearing…………………………………………8
Insert, “United Fratium”-Church of Bohemian Brethren, John Amos Comenivis-magazine article………………………….. 13-16
Fernald……………………………………….17-37
Finch………………………………………......38-43
Fish…………………………………………… 44-45
Fiske………………………………………….46-95
“ insert……………………………………….80
Fitch………………………………………… 97-110
Floyd………………………………………….11-118
Folger………………………………………….118-121
“ 4 pages of inserts
Fonda………………………………………123
Foote……………………………………........125-140
Ford…………………………………….............141-142
Foster……………………………………… 147-149
Franklin……………………………………151-153
French………………………………………155-156
Frink………………………………………… 157
Frost……………I…………………………..159-160
Fuller………………………………………….161-162

G Index

Gage…………………………………………165-166
Gallup…...168-169
Gardner……………………………………171-174
Garland…………………………………… 175-176
Gawkroger………………………………….177-182
Greer……………………………………… 183-194
Gibbons…………………………………… 195-198
Gilbert(s)…………………………………199-201
Gibbs…………………………………………..201-204
Gifford……………………………………205-211

Gilbert(s)……………………………………….213-233
Gill……………………………………………. 235-237
Gilman……………………………………… 239
Godfrey……………………………………….241-248
Goodrich……………………………………..249-250
Gorham……………………………………….253-254
Gould, Goold…………………………………255-2768
Grant…………………………………………..277-284
“ 2 pages of inserts
Graves…………………………………………285-286
Gray…………………………………………… 287-290
Greensleaf, Greensleets, Greenslee, Greenleaf…291-292
Guild…..293-296
Gullefer……………………………………… 297
Guptill…………………………………………299-302

STAPLES®

RICHARD BREADY
RT 1 BOX 451
EASTHAM MA 02642

Fairbanks

Jonathan^1 Fairbank(s)
b. ca. 1595
m. 1617 Grace Lee$^?$. ? Grace Smith vickus vol. 7
b.
d. 1668 d. 1673

? from Sowerby in the West Riding of Yorkshire, England w/ 4 sons in the "Speedwell" to Boston 1633. Settled at Dedham, Mass. 1636 and built there the house, still standing, and said to be the oldest dwelling in America.

Children:

John^2 - b. England
m. Sarah Fiske

Capt. George^2 - bap. 1619 England ; drowned 10 Jan. 1683
m. 1646-8 Mary Adams
ch.:
son, George^3 - b. 1650
m. Susanna ?
ch.
Susanna^4 - b. 1682 ; d.
m. 1700 Jonathan Whitney
(perh. J.^{3} Benj.^{2})
Margaret^4 - b. 1685 ; d. 1787
m. 1704 Jonathan Wright

Mary^2 - b.
m. Michael Metcalfe

Susan^2 - b. ; d. 8 July 1659
m. 12 of 8mo. 1647 - Ralph Day of Dedham

Jonas^2 - b. 1624 ; d. 10 Feb. 1675/6 KBI w/son Joshua
m. 28 May 1658 Lydia^2 Prescott
b. 15 Aug. 1641 Watertown, Mass.
m. (2) Elias Barron

Jonas fined in 1652 for wearing great boots bef. he was worth £200.

Jonas was killed w/his son Joshua during raid upon Lancaster, Mass. where he had removed in 1657. He was one of the (?founding) fathers of the town.

7 ch.
Mary^3 - b. 20 June 1659
Joshua^3 - b. 6 Apr. 1661 d. 10 Feb. 1675/6 KBI
Grace^3 - b. 16 Nov. 1663
Jonathan^3 - b. 6 Oct. 1665; m. Mary Hayward - 2 ch. dau. Mary^4 & ?
Hezadiah^3 b. 28 Feb. 1668; m. John Moore
★ Jabez^3 - b. 8 Jan. 1671; m.(1) ? Hepzibah^{2,3} Sawyer - 9 ch.
m.(2) Elizb.? Whitcomb dau. of or perh. wid. of ? Whitcomb
Jonas^3 - b. 6:3:1673

Jonathan^2 - b. ; d. 28 Jan. 1712
m. Deborah^2 Shepard, dau. of Edward Shepard of Cambridge, who ♀ from Eng. with Jonathan's father (1633).

Jonathan^2 was soldier in King Philip's War

---

an Elijah Fairbanks - m. Beulah^5 Carter Oliver^4 & Beulah^4 (Wilder) C
(11 ch.) b. 9 Oct. 1745

---

a Josiah Fairbanks 1st husb. of Abigail^5 (Ephraim^4 & Abigail^4 (Wilder) Carter
(7 ch) b. 9 Apr. 1741 she m.^{2} Samuel Wilder

---

a ? capt. Jabez Fairbanks - m. Mary^3 Wilder dau. of Thomas^2 & Mary (Houghton) Wilder
perh. son of Jabez^3 b. 1691

10 Children
Thomas - bap. 1707 ; d. 10 Feb. 1791, ae 85
m. 24 Apr. 1729 - Dorothy^4 Carter, dau. of Samuel^3 & Dorothy^3 (Wilder) Carter
son John m. 2d cousin Mrs. Tabitha^5 (Carter) White see "Carter" p. 4 & p. 7
? 10 ch. Dorothy bap. 4 Feb. 1710/11 ; d. 13/14 Sept. 1754

---

see above a Jabez^3 Fairbanks - m. ? Hepzibah^3 Sawyer, dau. of Caleb^2 & Sarah^2 (Houghton) Sawyer
(Thos.^{1} Sawyer) (Ralph^1 & Jane (Stowe)
b. ?
9 ch.

Sources: - Virkus - Vol. 5
Memoranda Relating to Ancestry & Family of Sophia Fidelia Hall
(Mrs. S. F. Hall Coe - 1902)

The Fairbanks Homestead, (Printed in ink)
- BUILT IN 1636 -

Underneath
that heading the rest is written: (in same ink)
The frame is of English oak
brought from England all
ready to put up.
It was stored in Boston a year.
A son of Johnathan Fairbanks,
the builder of the house, was
the first Port-Master of Boston.
visitors are shown over the old
place, and told the history
of the family, etc. by an
old lady, a Fairbanks,
the last one who will
probably live in the
old home.
A fee of 25¢ is charged,
and visitors to the
town are sure to
leave the quarter at the
old place. -
This is probably the oldest
house, standing, in the
U.S. -
W.E.P.

J. F. GUILD,
PHOTOGRAPHER,
DEDHAM, MASS.

House is open from May 1 - Nov. 1, Tuesdays thru Sundays
9-12 & 1-5

Alice Henley has picture of the house with notation on back by our father, Wilson E. Pearl. The picture is mounted on a piece of cardboard & the photographer's identification is stamped on.

What is the connection between "Pearls" and "Fairbanks"?

Alice Heath Fairbanks Dow wrote the book on John Pearl's descendants. Alice Henley has copy of this book.

Farwell

Deborah - b. Groton, Mass., bap. 3 Nov. 1765 dau. of Josiah & Lydia (Farnsworth) Farwell
m. 22 Apr. 1786 Charlestown, NH. - Nathan^4 Allen b. 4 May 1768 Charlestown NH
son of Benjamin^3 & Peggy^5 (Spofford) Allen

Isaac - b. 29 Oct. 1763 Walpole, NH. son of William & Bethiah (Eldredge) Farwell -
m. 6 Nov. 1785 - Prudence^4 Allen b. 14 May 1769
dau. of Benjamin^3 & Peggy^5 (Spofford) Allen

Jesse - b. 15 Aug. 1768 Charlestown, NH. son of Wm. & Bethiah (Eldredge Farwell
m. 13 Mar. 1792 - Abigail^4 Allen - b. 8 Feb. 1774
dau. of Benjamin^3 & Peggy^5 (Spofford) Allen

FAIREWEATHER (Chart I)

William Faireweather - b. England
d. England
will - dated 3 July 1653, proved 2 Feb. 1654

m. - Charitie ?
dau. of
b. ; d. after husband

CHILDREN:

Elizabeth - , Eng.; d. 1625 bef. husband's will was proved
m. ~~bef. 3 July~~ 1653 - John Northend, son of [illegible]
b. , Eng.; d. 1625
will - dated 8 Oct. 1625, proved 19 Nov. 1625

7 Children:

John - b. ment. in grfa's. will ~~bef. 3 July 1653~~; m. Jane ? - 4ch.
Anthony - b. 16-- ; d. England unm.
Ø *Alice[1] - b. 16-- ; m. Richard[1] Holmes (q.v.) - 8 ch.
Ø Elizabeth[1] - b. 16-- ; m. twice (see "Northend") - 8ch
m(1) Dea. Francis Parratt
m(2) Thomas Tenney
Ø Margaret[1] - b. 16-- ; m.(1) Leonard Cross(e) - 1ch.
m.(2) John Palmer, Sergt. - 4ch.
Ø Ezekiel[1] - b. abt. 1622 ; m. Edna Bailey ★ her 2d m. - 7ch.
Joana - b. 16-- ; m. William Stoute - 3ch.

Edna (Lambert) Bailey, widow of Richard[1] Bailey of Lynn (see add. notes under Northend)

Thomas[1] - b. ; d.
m. - ? ?
dau. of
b. ; d.

Thomas Fayerweather Ø in Winthrop Fleet, destined for Boston.

? Children:

Elizabeth - b. ~~bef 3 July 1653~~ ment. in grandfather's will

William - b. ; d.

Sources: Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass. (Blodgette and Jewett - 1933)
Genealogical Gleanings in England - Vol. 1 (Henry F. Waters -)
The Planters of the Commonwealth (Charles Edward Banks - 1930)

Farwell

Deborah - b. Groton, Mass., bap. 3 Nov. 1765 dau. of Josiah & Lydia (Farnsworth) Farwell
m. 22 Apr. 1786 Charlestown, NH. - Nathan^4 Allen b. 4 May 1768 Charlestown, NH
son of Benjamin^3 & Peggy^5 (Spofford) Allen

Isaac - b. 29 Oct. 1763 Walpole, NH. son of William & Bethiah (Eldredge) Farwell -
m. 6 Nov. 1785 - Prudence^4 Allen b. 14 May 1769,
dau. of Benjamin^3 & Peggy^5 (Spofford) Allen

Jesse - b. 15 Aug. 1768 Charlestown, NH. son of Wm. & Bethiah (Eldredge Farwell
m. 13 Mar. 1792 - Abigail^4 Allen - b. 8 Feb. 1774
dau. of Benjamin^3 & Peggy^5 (Spofford) Allen

FAIREWEATHER (Chart I)

William Faireweather - b. England
d. England
will - dated 3 July 1653, proved 2 Feb. 1654

m. - Charitie ?
dau. of
b. ; d. after husband

CHILDREN:

Elizabeth - , Eng.; d. 1625 bef. husband's will was proved
m. ~~bef. 3 July 1653~~ - John Northend, son of [illegible]
b. , Eng.; d. 1625
will - dated 8 Oct. 1625, proved 19 Nov. 1625

7 Children:

John - b. ~~bef. 3 July 1653~~ ment. in grfa's. will ; m. Jane ? - 4ch.
Anthony - b. 16-- ; d. England unm.
Ø *Alice[1] - b. 16-- ; m. Richard[1] Holmes (q.v.) - 8 ch.
m(1) Dea. Francis Parratt
m(2) Thomas Tenney
Ø Elizabeth[1] - b. 16-- ; m. twice (see "Northend") - 8ch
Ø Margaret[1] - b. 16-- ; m.(1) Leonard Cross(e) - 1ch.
m.(2) John Palmer, Sergt. - 4ch.
Ø Ezekiel[1] - b. abt. 1622 ; m. Edna Bailey ★ her 2d m. - 7ch.
Joana - b. 16-- ; m. William Stoute - 3ch.

Edna (Lambert) Bailey
widow of Richard Bailey
of Lynn (see add. notes under Northend)

Thomas[1] - b. ; d.
m. - ? ?
dau. of
b. ; d.

Thomas Fayerweather Ø in Winthrop Fleet, destined for Boston.

? Children:

Elizabeth - b. ~~bef 3 July 1653~~ ment. in grandfather's will

William - b. ; d.

Sources: Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass. (Blodgette and Jewett - 1933)
Genealogical Gleanings in England - Vol. 1 (Henry F. Waters -)
The Planters of the Commonwealth (Charles Edward Banks - 1930)

WILLIAM FAIREWETHER

9 July 1653, proved 2 Feb. 1654. To be buried near my mother and my wife Charitie.
"Whereas my wife hath severall times freely declared her minde and earnestly desired and advised me to preferr my children sayinge shee would have nothing but desired my children might have it. In consideracon whereofe accordinge to her desire I have alreadie assured unto her use the rentes in Leekes wch I had with her." I give unto my daughter Elizabeth Northend and to her son John Northend, either of them, ten pounds. To my son Thomas five pounds and to his wife forty shillings. To my son William Fairewether my lease of Greenthwait als Grantthwait within the parish of Sutton and the forest of Galtres late disforested, and all my estate and interest therein with the appurtenances; also my close in [illegible] Lordship etc.
To Isabel Swainson my servant fifty shillings.
To Marie [illegible] ten shillings.
To the servant of my son Thomas howse thirty shillings.
To the poor of the city twenty shillings.
To the poor of the parish of Martins and Gregories ten pounds.
To my son Thomas' daughter Elizabeth Fairewether if she be living at the time of my death ten pounds.
The residue to my son William Fairewether, all my houses [illegible] etc. and I make him sole executor.

Wit: Abraham Askeirth & Samuel Swire. Aylett, 3.

Source: N.E.H.G.R. Vol. XLIV (1890)

John Fall – b. ; d. ca 1746 Berwick
m. 1710 – Judith Heard

(Tristram)
Trustrum Fall – b. 1714; d. 1798; m. Abigail ?

son Tristram(a) Fall, Jr. – b. 1740 Berwick, Me. Off. in American Rev. War
m. 5 Nov. 1759 Berwick – Martha^5 Pray
bap. 20 May 1739; d. 1814
dau. of John^4 + Experience (?) Pray
(q.v.)

their son John – b.
m. 1) 25 Feb. 1790 – Dorcas^6 Wentworth (4 ch.)
dau. of Samuel^5 + Lydia (Dowell) Wentworth
m. 2) 23 July 1800 – her sister Sarah^6 Wentworth
b. 1776 – Berwick (12 ch.)

their son Otis – b. 27 Nov. 1812, Berwick; d. 12 Apr. 1888 Albion Me.
m. 1842 Julia Ann Baker
? dau. of Henry Baker + 1st w. ? ?

? dau. Ellen May Fall – m. as 2d wife of cousin Tristram Fall, Jr. – his 1st w. had been Eliza Ann Wordsen of Albion Me.
b. 18 Oct. 1831

their son Edward B. – b.
m. Florence A. Byam
dau. of Wm. Adolphus Byam
+ Adaline A. (Lovejoy) Byam

their dau. Irma Baker Fall – b.
m. Edgar Sheffield Brightman

dau. Miriam Fall Brightman – b. d. 20 June 1979
– Eddy
– Larry Emerson
? ?

[illegible]

za

F.

from Mgt. Weiler's Charts

John Fearing - b.
d. 1665 (vikes?) [from Eng. to Hingham 1638 in "Diligence" vikes?

m. - Margaret Hawks

[vikes?: selectman 1648; constable 1650; freeman 1652; a deacon]

dau. Sarah Fearing - bap. July 29, 1649 Hingham, Mass.
d. 26 Nov. 1716 Hingham, Mass.
m. 6 Feb. 1666/7 Hingham, Mass. - Benjamin Lincoln
bp. 7 May 1643 Hingham, Mass.
d. 27 Sep. 1700 Hingham
son of Thomas + Avis (Lane) Lincoln (q.v.)

son Jonathan Lincoln
b. 29 Sept. 1684 Hingham
d.
m. 26 Apr. 1711 Harwich, Mass.
Hannah^4 Clark
dau. of Thomas^3 & Sarah (?) Clark
(q.v.)
[Andrew^2 Thomas^1]

Jan Amos Komenský

John Amos Comenius – b. March 28, 1592 ~~Bohemia &~~ Moravia, in what is now Czechoslovakia educated at Heidelberg University

He was the last Bishop of the Unitas Fratrum a very small church

d. Nov. 15, 1670 Amsterdam

The greater part of his life after 1620 was spent in a time of war and uncertainty.

He lived in a period of Czech history commonly known as the Period of Darkness.

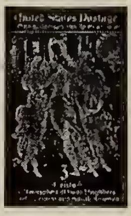
A very productive author.

Settled in Lezno Poland
& chosen bishop of a sect
called the Moravians
which he helped preserve
during a time of persecution.
1638-1648 in Sweden
Later lived in Poland
Hungary &
Amsterdam
where he died.

UNITED STATES

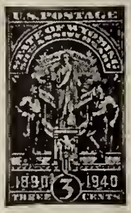
Unwatermarked
1940
Rotary Press Printing
Perforated 10½ x 11

Pan American Union Commemorative Issue


United States Postage
3¢

(895)

Wyoming Statehood Issue


U.S.POSTAGE
1890
3
1940
THREE
CENTS

(897)

Coronado Expedition Issue

Perforated 11 x 10½

(898)

"Unitas Fratrum" –
Church of ~~the~~ Bohemian Brethren

or the Unity of the Brethren
which first took shape in 1457
In early part of 16th Cent. Many of the Brethren
fled to Poland + Prussia

---

1. Dr. Jean Fernel m. Magdalen ?
b. 1497
d. 20 Apr. 1558
physician to Henry II of France

2. Francis Junius Fernal m(2) Maria Commenus (b. 10 Oct. 1532; d. 29 Mar. 1571)
(b. 1 Mar. 1533)
(d. 10 Sept. 1602)
(dau. John Amos Commenius + wife Marie ?

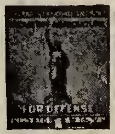
3. Dr. John Fernel (Johannes Fernelius) m(2) Annietta, dau of Gaspard(e) de Coligny + wife Annietta
(b. 15 Cal. Id Mar. 1556)
(d. 25 Aug. 1575)

4. Capt. Wm. Fernald m. Elizabeth, dau. of Girard + Elizabeth (Washington) Armand
(b. 10 May 1575)
(at Castle of Heidelberg)

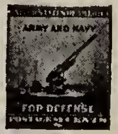
5. Dr. Renald Fernald
b. 6 July 1595 England

National Defense Issue

Perforated 11 x 10½


FOR DEFENSE

(899)


ARMY AND NAVY
FOR DEFENSE

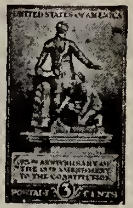
(900)

FOR DEFENSE

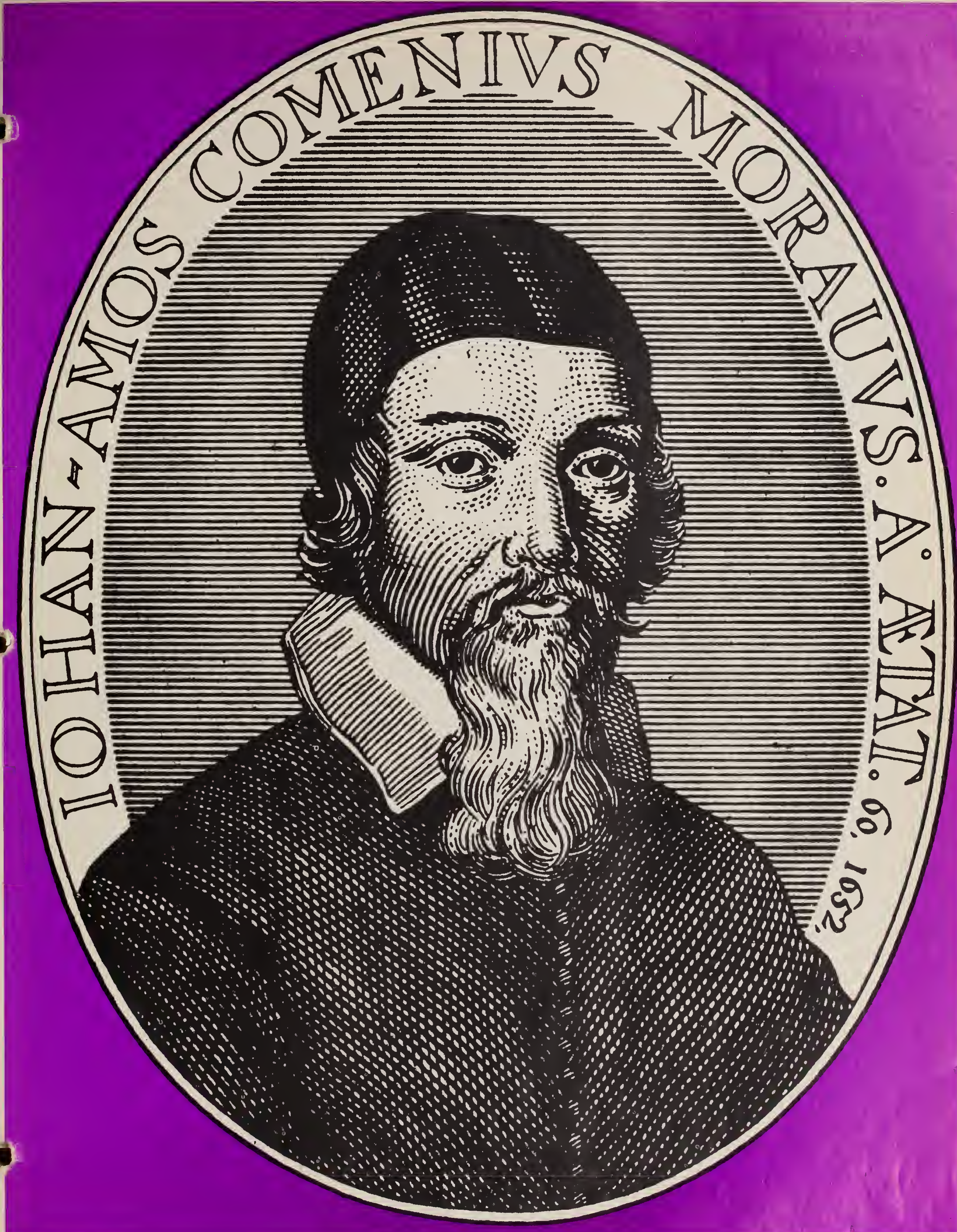
(901)

13th Amendment Commemorative Issue

Perforated 10½ x 11


UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
POSTAGE 3 CENTS

(902)


IOHAN·AMOS COMENIVS MORAUVS.A°ÆTAT.°60, 1652.

THE
LORD IS
ON MY
SIDE
PSALM 118-6

The Psalms do not lend themselves to reconciliation, as this Northern Ireland Protestant illustrates.

sections is a real loss. If we are honest with ourselves we will say that although "turn the other cheek" is the ideal, the desire at least to "smash them in the teeth" (well, maybe once in a while) is closer to reality. If the New Testament tells us where we ought to be, the Psalms tell us where we really are more often than we care to admit.

Another response, common in certain scholarly circles, is to claim that the enemies in the Psalms are not human but are the mythical powers of death. There is a certain connection between the enemies and death, as in the "weapons of death" in Psalm 7:13, but as Christoph Barth notes in his *Introduction to the Psalms* it is clear that the enemies are ordinary human beings and these are prayers for their punishment. In the community laments and certain of the royal psalms these ordinary human beings are most likely foreign enemies (Babylon, for instance), but we have no way of knowing who the enemies would be for the individual laments which are most frequent.

But that doesn't make much difference. The enemies are always *so* godless, so evil, without a hint of redeeming qualities, that we appear to be dealing here more with monotonous and schematic descriptions and formulas than with real people. All of which lends itself to the liturgical use to which these prayers were put; it is much easier to say simply that some are Good and some Evil, or some Saved and some un-Saved, than to be forever qualifying each statement with "on-the-other-hand." (Not to mention the fact that it is infinitely more enjoyable to consider oneself always in the camp of the Righteous or the Saved and others not of like mind in the camp of the Godless.)

In this sense, of course, the Psalms reflect the emerging idea of God from one exclusively concerned with the tribe to one concerned with the entire world who is Lord of history. Gradually, as it were, Israel learns not to pray that God fight on its side as to be sure that it is fighting on God's side. With the more universal concept of God, as in Psalm 95: "the farthest places of the earth are in his hands, and the folds of the hills are his; the sea is his, he made it . . ." there comes more clearly as well the word of judgment to the people: "Do not grow stubborn, as you were at Meribah . . ." Psalm 95 is known as a prophetic liturgy. It illustrates the truth of Old Testament Professor Samuel Terrien's statement: "Alone in the Bible the Psalms succeeded in unifying the prophetic and priestly elements of religion."

Nonetheless we are left with polarization. The way easy polarizations lose their force is when people of one camp get to know and understand people in the other "camp." When Jesus' disciples found him talking with a real live Samaritan, one of their pet polarizations was deeply threatened. When Roman Catholic Bishop James Walsh was recently released after twelve years in a Chinese Communist prison he said he harbored no bitterness toward his captors. The reason? He said he never could bring himself personally to dislike any Chinese. The aged Bishop, who had more reason than most to utter imprecations against "godless Communists," had put his finger on the only sure-fire way to overcome polarization—understand and empathize with the people involved.

Of all the numerous statements on the Vietnam war issued by religious readers perhaps the most perceptive was one issued last spring at the time of the Cambodia invasion. Signed by many people, including the Stated Clerk of the United Presbyterian Church, William P. Thompson, and the president of the United Methodist Council of Bishops, John Wesley Lord, the statement asked: "Have we understood that an Asian death is the same as an American death? When will enough human beings see through to the human beings on the other side. . .?"

Polarizations also lose their force, by definition, when we recognize the various camps within us. "O Lord [illegible] believe, help mine unbelief" is hardly self-righteousness. On an international scale, we can recognize that such terms as "free world" (Greece? Taiwan?) and Communist are mere rhetoric, that as the Communists become more "capitalistic" and the Capitalists more socially oriented it should be harder and harder to tell the white hats from the black hats (and who says we must wear one or the other?). What the Psalms lack, according to German scholar Gerhard von Rad, are the "intermediate degrees and relative judgments that are so familiar to human valuation." When our social and political life lack this too, polarization is the result.

Finally, lest it appear that we have been too hard on the Psalms, we should note two things. Firstly, the man who prays "The Lord is my shepherd" is *the same man* who wants to gloat over his enemies. The man who prays such high thoughts about Jerusalem in Psalm 137 is *the same man* who has such terrible thoughts about Babylonian children. Thus the Psalms have not only the germ of the "two inclinations" theory. They have also the marvelous idea that all of a man's hopes and desires, his hates and frustration, can be offered to God and be used by God. God accepts and uses all of a man, not just that part which might meet certain standards of righteousness. It is no wonder that the last words of Jesus were from a psalm.

Secondly, these parts of the psalms mirror the hatred of God for sin as surely as other parts of scripture mirror his love for the sinner. A morality, said Scottish theologian John Baillie, which attempts to dispense with forgiveness of sins and substitute a "betterment program" is bankrupt. Reconciliation did not cost God nothing; it was not facile or cheap.

In a word, to understand the full impact of reconciliation we must know how deep the hatred and the argument were in the first place. The extent to which we need reconciliation is the extent to which we need to know the depth of the argument and what all the yelling is about. And vice-versa. ■

JOHN AMOS COMENIUS—A PROPHET FOR TODAY

Vilem Schneeberger

There are three men born in what is today Czechoslovakia known throughout the whole world: The reformer John Hus, whose importance for the country is similar to the importance of Martin Luther in Germany or John Calvin in Switzerland; the last Bishop of the Unitas Fratrum, John Amos Comenius, and the first President of the Czechoslovak Republic, Thomas Garrigue Masaryk. This year, on November 15, all Protestants in Czechoslovakia will remember the 300th anniversary of the death of J. A. Comenius. But not only they. The whole nation remembers it—President Svoboda mentioned it in his New Year's Messages—and through UNESCO the whole cultural world.

Irony of History

When Americans visit Middle Europe, especially Czechoslovakia, they usually compare things here and there and then have an—expressed or unexpressed—question: Why are the situations in Czechoslovakia and in the United States so different? The answer they find depends usually on the political opinion of the questioner. Few of them go back to the roots, to the different historical backgrounds. None of us as individuals or nations lives in a vacuum without a background.

This November Czech Protestants will also remember another sad anniversary. On November 8 it will be 350 years since the battle on the White Mountain near Prague was fought. This battle marks an end of an era when the vast majority of people in Bohemia and Moravia were Protestants. After that battle the whole country was thrown into a period of a counterreformation and the Protestants had only one choice—either become Roman Catholics or leave the country.

It is an irony of history that in the same month, on November 21, 1620, the Mayflower brought emigrants from Europe to the American shore who left the continent in order to find full religious and political freedom in the New World. For the people in Bohemia and Moravia November 1620 brought a 300-year period of lack of freedom and oppression with all the symptoms of an occupied country; for the people in the new colonies in America, a period of political democracy and religious liberty. Is it then strange that this historical development brought such different situations in both countries? Nobody is able to jump over his shadow!

Hope in a Hopeless Time

John Amos Comenius was born on March 28, 1592. The greater part of his life was spent, after 1620, in a time of war and uncertainty. He became a witness on the border of ages. This is probably the reason why he speaks especially to people who are on such a border.

Comenius lived in a period of Czech history that is commonly known as the Period of Darkness. The battle on the White Mountain brought the counterreformation to a country that was predominantly Protestant. Many Protestants who wanted to preserve their freedom of opinion left the country. It was in that period, in the beginnings of the eighteenth century, when some of these exiles settled in Herrnhut in Germany. Some of them, on one of their missionary journeys, met John Wesley and helped show him the way to salvation by faith alone. During the Thirty Years' War (1618-1648), Comenius still had hope that things would be settled to the advantage of the Protestants. He thought the Lutheran Swedes and Germans might help the small Czech nation. But the year 1648 buried all his hopes.

Comenius reflects upon this time from a Christian point of view. In his early years he was convinced the church has to penetrate society. When this was impossible because of the political situation he had to find out where the church has its raison d'être. What is the task of the church when the outward situation and the powers in this world do not support the church? This question is not new. It appears in the New Testament. But it is still actual today.

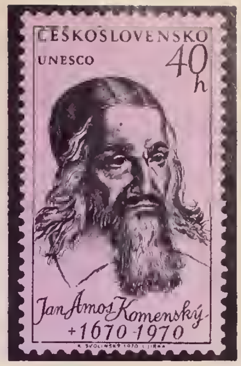
Comenius wrote during the Thirty Years' War the book *The Labyrinth of the World* that is read today no less so than at that time. It is a philosophic allegory. He goes as a pilgrim through the whole world and visits all kinds and ranks of people. Hereby he sees—like the Book of Ecclesiastes in the Bible—the vanity of all things. Because of so much pain and sorrow he decides he will leave the world. But then he finds the "way home," he meets Christ and becomes His disciple. Here he finds real freedom, security, and joy. He still is in this unhappy world but he is at the same time citizen of another world and sees this world in a quite different light.

Comenius did not know anything about Paul Tillich's God "in the depth of life." But he lived in a time when the church had no power to influence political and social history and Comenius asked if the church still has something to give. It was not an escape from this world for him but a gain of real hope for the tasks in this world. And this is something the church must not forget in all ages. This is a witness that is alive in Czech Protestantism today.

Vivid Heritage

When the Methodist Church started in 1920 (fifty years ago!) in the young Republic of Czechoslovakia, they usually remembered Jan Hus, John Amos Comenius and John Wesley.

(Opposite page) A 17th-century etching of Comenius was done by W. Hollar.



Above a current Czech stamp commemorating Comenius.

FISKE

Many leaflets with the pictures of these men and one of their typical sayings give an eloquent proof of it. It is surely not without interest to remember these words: "Czech nation return to Christ" (Hus), "Long live you nation consecrated to God" (Comenius), and "The whole world is my parish" (Wesley). The Czechs did not know who John Wesley was but they knew very well the name of John Hus and J. A. Comenius. This was a vivid heritage for them.

Even today we will find the name of Comenius on many churches, schools, institutions. In Bratislava there is the Comenius University. The ecumenical seminary in Prague, where there are today students from seven churches, bears the name Protestant Theological Comenius-Faculty. It is not only the name of Comenius that represents a link between them—all churches go spiritually back to him—but his ecumenism and Christian heritage.

In almost every Protestant family in Czechoslovakia we find today books written by Comenius. He was a very productive author. More than his pansophic and pedagogic books his books about the Christian life are read by every generation of church members. The witness of hope amidst a turbulent and uneasy time is a vivid heritage. Many images—such as the world is like a revolving desk and God is the resting center—became slogans remembered on many occasions. Comenius became through his hope a prophetic figure.

Smallness as Task

Comenius was Bishop of a very small church. The Unitas Fratrum never was a majority church in Bohemia. But Comenius knew that even this small church had a task. It should be a "beautiful church," a pattern for all other churches. Therefore they stressed the discipline and an orderly life—like Wesley in his societies. Even Comenius published an issue of the discipline although he knew that the Unitas Fratrum had to die in exile. He believed that this emphasis was something this small church had to share with the bigger sister churches.

This awareness of the sending is something that still lives in all non-Catholic churches in Czechoslovakia. They all are minorities compared with the Roman Catholic Church but they know they have something to share. It is not the worst thing that a church is small. The worst thing is when a church has nothing to give, be it a small church or a big one. This we have to know in the century of church unions. Two churches without a sending may make one united church but also without a sending. The question is whether this is better or not.

After the peace of Münster and Osnabrück in 1648 that ended the Thirty Years' War, when there never was hope for the Protestants in Bohemia, Comenius wrote the "Testament of the Dying Mother of the Unitas Fratrum." Although he knew about the end of the church of which he was Bishop he also knew that the work of God cannot die. In the Testament he then points out what the Unitas Fratrum has to leave to other churches. But the nation is also one of the heirs. It is typical of Comenius, that the nation is the main heir and got this heritage: the love of the truth of God, the Bible, the love of discipline, the effort to unite the Protestant churches, the love of the language, the effort for a better education of youth. This is what makes a nation a great one whether it is big or small. And these things that belong to the best traditions of the Czech nation are a heritage from a church, a very small church! This knowledge of a sending gives even today a vitality to the small churches in the country. In this Testament there is also a prophecy known perhaps by every Czech: "I believe of God that after the storm of wrath is over the government of thy affairs will anew return to you, Czech nation." A prophecy in the darkness of the hopeless year 1650!

It would be possible to quote many passages from the works of Comenius about questions that are up to date, as, for example, the peaceful settling of public affairs. His time was not unlike our time. We could remember his effort to give people a better education because he believed that a better education leads to a more peaceful world. But his chief greatness is in his hope on the edge of historical periods when it seemed that there is no hope at all. He knew about the hope that comes from faith. This is a witness even for our restless time. ■

The Rev. Mr. Schneeberger is superintendent of the United Methodist Church in Czechoslovakia.

Castle "Star" in Prague, where in 1620 the battle of the White Mountain was fought.

FERNALD

DR. JEAN FERNEL - b. 1497
(Lat. "Fernelius")
d. 20 Apr. 1558
m. - Magdalen ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

Dr. Fernel was called by his generation "The Second Galen;" he was physician to Henry II of France.

(son) FRANCIS JUNIUS FERNAL - b. 3 Mar. 1533
d. 10 Sept.1602
m.(1) ? ? (No ch.)
m.(2) 2 Apr. 1555 FNA - Maria Commenus, dau. of
b. 10 Oct. 1532
d. 29 Mar. 1571

? 18 Children:

*1. Johannes(John) - b. 15 Cal.Id.Mar.1556; (q.v.)
2. Maria - b. 10 June 1559; d. 1596
m. 6 Jan. 1579
3. Anne - b. 20 Nov. 1560; d. 1621
m. - Samuel Washington
4. Francis - b. 1563; d. 1603
5. Magdalen- b.
6. Margaret- b.
7. Nicholas Fernalius - b.
8. Joannen Farineus Fillelen - b.
9. Otto Fenne - b.
10. Tobias Fennel - b.
11. Henrietta Catherine Fernual - b.
12. Alexander Furnus - b.
13. Daniel Furnieu - b.
m.
son Peter - called "Protestant Goliath"
(his son Peter - "buried in my Tomb Old Granary Cemetery, Tremont St., Boston, as Peter Funal or Funel called Faneuil, one spelling of our ancient Bible name; Genesis 32: 30, 31." Information from Charles Augustus Fernald, M.D.)
14.
15.
16.
17.
18.

m.(3) - Rebecca, dau. of Emaneuil Tremellius & w. Rachel

m.(4) - Elizabeth, dau. of Marquis Bertrand Fenelon

Sources:- "old Eliot" - Vol. I - J.L.M. Willis (1897)
Universal Standard Encyclopedia - Vols. 5 "Coligny", 9 "France", 12 "Huguenots"

Peter Faneuil (1700-43) Amer. merchant born in New Rochelle, N.Y. He became prop. of a large mercantile business est. in Boston by his family during early 18th Century. In 1740 he offered to erect & present to city of Boston a public market house. The offer was accepted & the bldg. completed 1742 & named Faneuil Hall. First used publicly for memorial service for its donor, 1743.
(Universal Standard Encyclopedia - Vol. 9)

*Dr. John Furnius (Fernelius) Fernel
b. 15 Cal. Id. Mar. 1556, eldest son & heir of Francis Junius Fernel & wife Maria
d. 25 Aug. 1575
(Was in the Royal Navy.)
m.(1) 4 Jan. 1571 - Josephine, dau. of Margerine de Vigny
b.
d. 14 June 1572? at birth of her dau.

Ch.: 1 dau. Maria - b. 14 June 1572; m. S. S. T. Yrkolesky

m.(2) 1 Jan. 1573 - Annietta, dau. of Gasparde de Coligny & wife Annietta
b. 1 Apr. 1550
d. 23 May 1623

Ch.: 1 son *William - b. 10 May 1575 (q.v.)

= =

*CAPT. WILLIAM FERNALD - b. 10 May 1575 at the Castle of Heidelberg
bap. in "ye Church of the Holy Ghost, Baden, Germany"
d. 20(8) April 1675
m. 16 May 1594 - cousin Elizabeth, dau. of Girard & Elizabeth (Washington) Armand; b. 3 Apr. 1571 (named by Good Queen Bess for herself)
d.

Children:

*Renald - b. 6 July 1595 (q.v.)
Thomas - b. 13 Aug. 1597; m. wid. Temperance (Cotton) Washington, dau. of Sir Robert Bruce Cotton
Henry W.- b. 5 Dec. 1599 (Poisoned in 1st hotel built at New Castle or Strawberry Bank)
William - b. 30 Dec. 1600 at Eastwick
Robert - b. 24 Mar. 1604
John - b. 9 Apr. 1607; m. ? ?
  Ch.: Amos - m.(1) Elizabeth Chadbourne }? Wel.
  m.(2) Mary Woodman
  Lydia- m. John Harmon

Edward - b. 4 Oct. 1611; m. Mary ?
Strong - b. 16 Nov. 1614; m. Aellone ?
(Strangue) Admitted to Church 1643; member of the Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company 1651.
Joseph G.-b. at Fuersen Forez; d. Paris
Prof. of Anatomy in the Royal Gardens; author of a work on the EAR; celebrated.

= =

Gaspard de Coligny - b. 1519 at Châtillon-sur-Loing, France
d. 24 Aug. 1572, killed by the Duc de Guise himself, during the massacre of thousands of Huguenots on St. Bartholomew's Day, in Paris, & elsewhere in France. The massacre instigated by Catherine de Médicis, who governed France in the name of her son Charles IX, & who along with the Duc de Guise (Henri I de Lorraine) was one of the principal Catholic leaders.

He was made Admiral of France 1552. During his imprisonment after capture of St.Quentin(1557) by the Spaniards, he embraced the views of the Huguenots, to which the rest of his life was consecrated. Coligny & Louis I de Bourbon (Prince de Condé) were the Huguenot leaders in the 1st 10 years of the conflicts, 1562-1572. After Louis I d. 1569, Coligny was appointed generalissimo of the forces of King Henry of Navarre, a Protestant. Peace was concluded in 1570 but Catherine alarmed once more at influence of Coligny over the young King Charles IX, organized the Massacre of St. Bartholomew, during which Coligny was murdered.

= =

Samuel Washington - b.
d.
m. - Anne de Francis, dau. of Francis Junius Fernal & wife Maria Commenus; b. 20 Nov. 1560 ; d. 1621
dau. Elizabeth - m. Girard Arnis d—
? gr. dau. Elizabeth - b. 3 Apr. 1571
[illegible]
d.
16 May 1594 m. ? cousin William Fernald, son of Dr. John Fernel & 2nd wife Annietta de Coligny
b. 10 May 1575 - bap. - d. 20 (28) Apr. 1675
Castle of Heidelberg Baden Germany

Samuel Washington was of the old Wassington family of Dalton Travers, Lancashire, England.

Military Service

among
Men from Maine at Valley Forge in Winter of 1777-1778:
James Fernald, of Kittery

William^4 Fernald - Lieut. in Capt. Leighton's Company
Col. Ebenezer Francis' Regiment

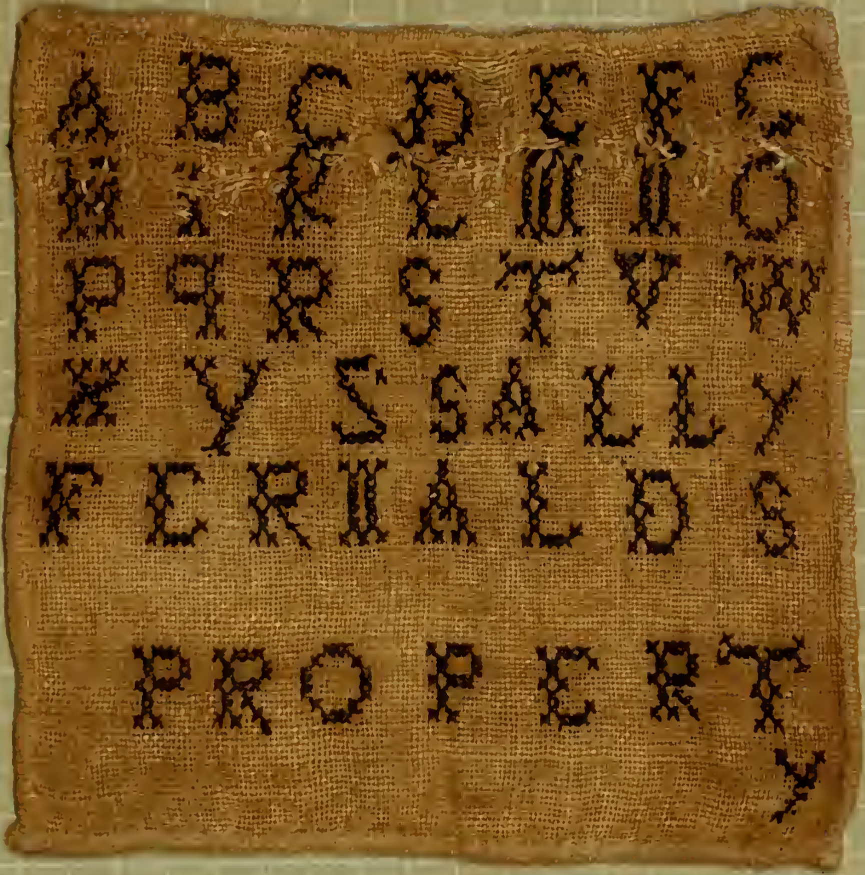
Sgt. Joshua Fernald, of Kittery - Capt. Samuel Darby's Co.

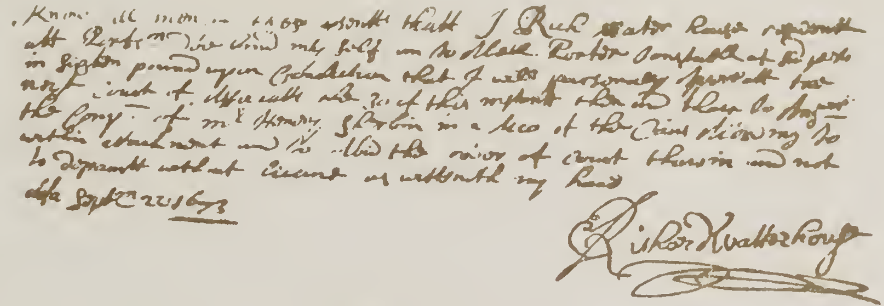
Capt. John Fernald, of Kittery - in New Hampshire Regiment

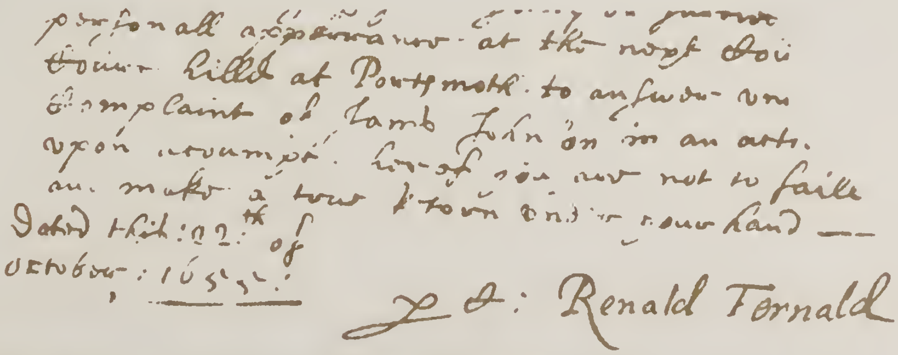
Moses Feernald - in Major Cutts' Company
(Moses Fernald)
(Moses Firnald - under Capt. Richard Cutts

Thomas Fernand (Fernald) - under Capt. Richard Cutts - 4th Co.
1st Mass. Reg. - Sir Wm. Pepperall

FISKE


A B C D E F G
H I K L M N O
P Q R S T V W
X Y S SALLY
FERNALDS
PROPERTY


RICHARD WATERHOUSE


Renald Fernald

RENALD FERNALD

Copy made at Maine State Library 4/2/66 from "Ancestry of Joseph Waterhouse" - Walter Goodwin Davis - 1949

DR. RENALD^{1} FERNALD - b. 6 July 1595; Eng.; d. 6 Oct. 1656 Pierce's Island, ae 61
bur. ? Point of Graves Cemetery, Portsmouth, N.H.
m. 1 Jan. 16__ - Joanna Warburton
dau. of Sir John & Mary (Bereton) Warburton
b. 1 Feb. 1603, England; d. 10 May 1660, N.H., ae 57

Renald (also called Reginald) was of French descent. Sailed from England 14 Feb. 1630 in the "Warwick" as the surgeon of Capt. John Mason's company. Arrived ? Apr. 1630 at "Páscataqua", N.H. It is tradition that he was a surgeon in the English Navy, resigning his post to come to America. He was the first surgeon to settle in New Hampshire. His wife Joanna ∅ in the "Pied Cow" arriving early in August 1631.

He was Clerk of Court, Recorder of Deeds, Commissioner and Surveyor; and was Town Clerk at the time of his death. He is also mentioned as being a Justice of the Peace who punished those who charged withcraft. He lived for a while at Strawberry Bank and was later on "Doctor's Island", now Pierce's Island. Fernald motto: "True to God, Country, State & Family." Joanna's will dated 23 Apr. 1660 - proved 28 June 1660; inventory - 5 June 1660, estate of £118.9.64 - added later £3.3.0.

CHILDREN:

Thomas^{2} - b. Sun. 1 July 163_ (1633 per deposition by him 18 Apr. 1679 ae "46 about."
d. bef. 25 Aug. 1697
m. Apr./May 1654 - Temperance^{2} Hunking, dau.of Mark^{1} & Ann( )Hunking
b. ; d. (living in 1714)

In 1645 Puddington's Islands were leased to him by the agent of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, & in 1671 he deeded one of them to his brother, William, "for the fulfilling of the last will of our Dere father, Renald Firnhild;" he was a shipwright; his inventory was returned 25 Aug. 1697. The larger of his two islands, afterwards known as Seavey's Island, was divided by his widow 20 Nov. 1702 among surv. children.

10 Children:

John^{3}	- b.	1659	; unm.			
Anne^{3}	- b.	1661	; m.	Capt. Stephen Seavey	-	
Patience^{3}	- b.	1664	; m.(1)	Ebenezer Evans	-	
			m.(2)	Robert Alkins	-	
Thomas^{3}	- b.	1668	; m.	Elizabeth Hunking	-	s.p.
Mary^{3}	- b.ca	1671	; m.	Samuel^{3} Pray	-	5 ch.
Samuel^{3}	- b.	1673	; m.(1)	Susanna Paul	-	8 ch.
			m.(2)	Elizabeth Seward	-	
Joanna^{3}	- b.	1676	; m.	Charles Kelley	-	1 dau.
Sarah^{3}	- b.	1678	; m.	William Henderson	-	2 ch.
Hercules^{3}	- b.	1680	; m.	Sarah Hinckes	-	3 ch.
Elizabeth^{3}	- b.	6 Feb. 1682/3	; m.	Capt. Stephen Eastwick	-	

Elizabeth^{2} - b. 4 Mar. 1634 ; d.
m. soon after Oct. 1660 - Edward Clark (bro. of Capt. John Clark)
b. ; drowned shortly bef. 17 June 1675
Edward was a carpenter of Doctor's Island
m.(2) - Mary Farrow - and had 3 ch.
She m.(2) aft. 13 Sept. 1677 - John Smith, of York,Me

2 Children:

Sarah	- b.	1663;	m.(1)	Thomas Deverson	-	1 son
			m.(2)	? Ward	-	
John	- b.	1665;	m.	Mary ?	-	
	d. ae 29 (g.s.)					

Mary^{2} - b. 3 Apr. 1637 ; d. 16 Aug. 1722
m. 11 Dec. 1660 - John Partridge of Portsmouth, N.H. {Cordwainer, innkeeper & vintner.}
b. abt. 1640 ; d. 1722

10 Children:

Hannah	- b. 14 Oct. 1661	; m.	Robert Almary	-
John	- b. 3 Jan. 1663/4	; m.	Abigail Plaisted	-
Mary	- b. 26 Feb. 1665/6	; m.(1)	Richard Barnwell	-
		m.(2)	Capt. Samuel Moore	-
		m.(3)	Richard Elliott	-
		m.(4)	John Leach	-

(cont'd. over)

2.

Ch. of Mary^{2} (Fernald) & John Partridge, cont'd.:
Sarah - b. 3 Sep. 1668 ; m. William Hunking -
Rachel - b. 4 Mar. 1670/1;
Elizabeth - b. 4 July 1673 ;
Abigail - b. 2 Feb. 1675/6;
Patience - b. 4 July 1678 ;
Joanna - b. 16__ ; m.(1) John Low -
m.(2) Axwell Roberts -
Ruth - b. 16__ ; m.(1) Rowland Rowlandson -
m.(2) William Terrett -

Sarah^{2} - b. bef. 20 Nov. 1640 ; d. bef. 3 Dec. 1701
m.(1) 3 Dec. 1661 - Allen Loyd (or Lyde) of Dover, N.H.
son of
b. ; d. 1672 AEPA
m.(2) 29 June 1672 - Richard Waterhouse, a tanner of Portsmouth & a fine penman;
son of ; m.(2) 3 Dec. 1701 - Mary Swett
b. ; d. 1718

1 Child - by 1st husband:
Allen, - b. 29 July 1666 ; m. Eleanor Mercer? - 2 ch.

Children - by 2d husband:
Richard - b. 19 Apr. 1674 or 5; m.(1) Sarah ? - 4 ch.
m.(2) Elizabeth(Kennard)Furber Ditty -
Samuel - b. 9 May 1676 ; m.(1) Sarah ? -} 6 ch.
m.(2) wid. Sarah Libby -}
Timothy - b. ; m. Ruth Moses - 13 ch.
Ruth - b. ;
Sarah - b. ;
Lydia - b. ;

John^{2} - b. 1641-2 (bef. 11 Jan. 1642); d. 19 Apr. 1687
m. abt. 1670 - Mary Norman, dau.of William & Margery(Randall) Norman and stepdaughter of Thomas Spinney, who m. Margery shortly after the birth of Mary Nov. or Dec. 1651 (the marriage of William & Margery was annulled, altho she was pregnant, because he had a wife in England.)

6 Children:
Deacon John^{3} - b. abt. 1672 ; m. Sarah Hincks - 9 ch.
James^{3} - b. " 1675 ; m. Mary ? - 8 ch.
Thomas^{3} - b. " 1678 ; m. Mary Thompson - 8 ch.
Lydia^{3} - b. " 1681 ; m.(1) John Harmon -
m.(2) Benjamin Miller -
twins {Margery^{3} - b. 16 Apr. 1686 ; m. John Marshall -
{Amos^{3} - b. 16 Apr. 1686 ; m.(1) Elizabeth Chadbourne -} 4 ch.
m.(2) Mary Woodman -}

Samuel^{2} - b. ?4 Mar. 1644 ; d. 1 Dec. 1698
Wm.
m. abt. 1675 - Hannah Spinney, dau.of Thomas & Margery(Randall-Norman)Spinney
b. ; d. (living 1702)

6 Children:
Samuel^{3} - b. 9 Mar. 1676 ; d. s. p.
Sarah^{3} - b. 17 June 1678 ;
Nathaniel^{3} - b. 28 May 1681 ; m. ?Anna Allen - 8 ch.
Hannah^{3} - b. 16 Oct. 1684 ;
Joseph^{3} - b. 21 Dec. 1688 ;
Martha^{3} - b. 18 Feb. 1692 ;

* William^{2} - b. 5 Mar. 1645/6
(q.v.)

FERNALD

2

Will of William Fernald   Probate Office, 4, 2.

In the Name of God Amen June the 15th Day 1724 in y^e Tenth of King George over Great Brittain &c I William Fernald Sen^r of Kittery in the County of York within y^e Province of y^e Massachusetts Bay in New England being Aged & in an ill habbet of Body but of Sound and Perfect Memory: (Praise be given to God for y^e Same) & knowing y^e oncertainty of this life on Earth and being Desirous to Setle Things in order, Do make this my last Will & Testament in Manner and form following that is to say first and Principally I commend my Soul to Allmighty God my Creator, Assuredly belieuing that I shall Receive full Pardon & free Remission of all my Sins & be Saved by y^e Precious Death & Merits of my blessed Saviour & Redeemer Christ Jesus & my body to y^e Earth from whence it was taken to be buried In Such Decent & Christian Manner as to my Executors hereafter named Shall be thought meet and Convenient & as Touching Such worldly Estate as y^e Lord in Mercy hath Lent me my Will and Meaning is, the same Shall be Imployed & bestowed as hereafter by this my Will is Expressed: and first I do Reuoke Renounce frustrate and make Void all Wills by me formerly made, And Declare & Appoint this my Last Will and Testament.

Item I give & bequeath unto my Eldest Son William Fernald & his Male Heirs Lawfully begotten y^t Island whereon I formerly Dwelt Comonly call'd or known by y^e Name of lay claim Island with y^e Dweling House & all out Housing Garding orchards & all other y^e Priviledges & Appurtenances thereunto belonging I having given him y^e one half of s^d Island when I first Left it & went over to y^e Main to Live y^e other half I give & Resign to him Now he paying me fifty pounds for y^e Stage point According to a Greement, and to pay me one Hundred pounds more in Currant Passable money of New England at or before y^e first Day of June Next Ensuing y^e Date hereof and to Suffer me and my Wife Elizabeth During our Naturall lives Twelve Sheep Yearly: & to provide and bring in place at my house a Proportionable part of fire wood which I and y^r Mother May have occation to Burn with y^e rest of y^r four Brothers Yearly During my & my Wifes Natural Life.

Item I give & bequeath after my & my Wife Elizabeth our Decease, unto my Two Sons Benjamin Fernald and Ebenezer Fernald & to y^r Male Heirs Lawfully begotten: My Homestead ffarm Containing about Eighty five Acres of Land be y^e Same more or Less with y^e Dwelling house out housing & Barn Garden orchards and all other y^e Priviledges & appurtenances of one kind or another thereunto belonging or in any ways appertaining to them and there Heirs lawfully begotten forever and to be Equally Divided betwixt them y^e said Benjamin Fernald & Ebenezer Fernald they or their heirs lawfully begotten paying one Hundred pounds that is to say Benjamin Fernald & his Heirs to pay to my Daughter Elizabeth During or to her Children fifty pounds in Currant passable money in New England within y^e Space of three Year Next Ensuing after my Decease and my Son Ebenezer Fernald & his Heirs to pay to my Daughter Temperance More or her Children fifty pounds in Currant passable Money of New England within y^e Space of three Years Next Ensuing after my Decease Furthermore my Said Sons Benjamin & Ebenezer Fernalds Shall forthwith Repair and make up all y^e fences about & belonging to the Said Farm and y^e Dwelling house to be repaired by them so as to make it comfortable to Dwell in and Shall cut and make & house all y^e fodder that Shall be growing on y^e Said Farm this Present Year and also shall have y^e use of y^e oxen on y^e said place this Present Year and then afterwards they Shall have y^e whole farm and Stock of Cattle with y^e oxen Yeilding & paying y^e one half of y^e produce thereof to me and my wife during our Naturall lives Excepting & reserving to my own & my Wives use and Improvement durfor our Naturall lives the orchard that is on y^{e} said Farm and my said Sons Benjamin & Ebenezer Fernalds shall plow plant & Sow and Manage y^{e} Said Farm as any other person Might do If it were leased & rented out to them and my said Sons Benjamin & Ebenezer shall provide & bring in place to my house their Proportion of fire Wood which I & my Wife may have occation to burn with the rest of their brethren Yearly during mine & my wives Naturall life and after mine & my wives decease my abovesaid Sons Benj^{n} & Ebenez^{r} Fernalds shall be possest quietly & peaceably of y^{e} whole farm with the orchard for ever on the Conditions above said the Said farm to be Divided in Equal Shares between them.

Item I give and bequeath to my two Sons Nathaniel Fernald and Tobias Fernald and to their Male Heirs lawfully begotten by them all that my farm or Tract of Land with a Dwelling house and barn thereon lying & being at y^{e} head of Spruce Creek in y^{e} Township of Kittery forever y^{e} Said Farm Containing about one hundred acres be it more or less according as it is butted & bounded with all the Priviledges & Appurtenances thereunto belonging to them & their Heirs forever after y^{e} Decease of me & my wife to be divided between them my said Sons in Equal Shares or Portions, and I Do hereby order & appoint my said Sons Nathaniel Fernald & Tobias Fernald their Heirs lawfully begotten by them to pay as followeth that is to say my Son Nathaniel Fernald or his Heirs shall pay to my Daughter Margarett Cotton Deceased, her Children fifty pounds in Currant passable money in New England within y^{e} Space of three Years Next Ensuing after y^{e} Decease of me and my wife to be Divided in Equal Shares among them and my Son Tobias Fernald or his Heirs shall pay to my Daughter Sarah Dee or her Children fifty pounds in Currant Money in New England within y^{e} Space of three Years Next Ensuing after ye Decease of me and my wife & further more my two said Sons Nathaniel & Tobias Fernald or their Heirs shall provide & bring in place to my house their Proportion of fire wood which I and my wife may have occation to burn with y^{e} rest of their Brethren During mine & my wives Natural Life.

Item I giue to my Daughter Elizabeth Dearing & to her Children fifty pounds in Currant passable money in New England to be paid to her or them by my Said Son Benjamin or his Heirs within y^{e} Space of three Years Next Ensuing after mine and my wives Decease

Item I give to my daughter Temperance More & to her Children fifty pounds in Currant Money passable in New England to be paid to her or them by my s^{d} Son Ebenezer Fernald or his heirs within y^{e} Space of three Years Next Ensuing after mine and my wives Decease.

Item I give to y^{e} Children of my daughter Margrett Cotton Deceast fifty pounds in Currant passable money in New England to be paid to them & Divided in Equal Shares among them by my Said Son Nathaniel Fernald or his Heirs within three Years Space after y^{e} Decease of me & my wife

Item I give to my Daughter Sarah Dee & her Children fifty pounds in Currant Passable Money in New England to be paid to her or them by my s^{d} Son Tobias Fernald or his heirs within y^{e} Space of three Years Next Ensuing after mine and my wives Decease.

Item I give to my Daughter Lydia Fernald & to such as Shall legally Represent her fifty pounds in Currant passable money in New England to be levied & raised out of my Estate not herein above or before Disposed off to be paid to her by my Executrix within y^{e} Space of four Years Next Ensuing after my Decease

Item I Give to my Granddaughter Elizabeth More fifty pounds in Currant passable Money in New England to be levied & raised out of my Estate not herein above or before Disposed of & paid to her by my Executrix within y^{e} Space of four Years Next Ensuing after my decease.

FERNALD

Will of William^{2} Fernald (cont.)

Item It is my Will & desire that whensoever it Shall please Allmighty God to call and remove my selfe or wife or both out of this world by death that my five Sons William Fernald Benjamin Fernald Ebenezer ffernald Nathaniel Fernald & Tobias Fernald be at y^{e} Charge of Decently burying us as they Shall Think fit and at y^{e} place where I do appoint that is to Say Near the Barn on the Northerly End thereof in my home stead farm the Charge of our interment to be born in Equall Share by my abovesd Sons and their heirs.

Item I Give to my Dearly beloved Wife Elizabeth Fernald all the remainder of my Estate both real and personal not in these presents or heretofore by me Disposed off wheresoever & whatsoever together with the one half of the incom or produce of my farm whereon I now Dwell & of my Farm at Spruce Creek above mentioned for her Comfortable support during her Naturall life and to Dispose of as She in her prudence Shall See fit among our above Named Children & Grand Children or those that legally Represent them.

In Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & Seal.

Memorand^{m} y^{e} word Son^{r} of between y^{e} Second & third line & sale between y^{e} Ninteetn & Twentieth line and y^{e} word West between y^{e} twenty Eighth & twenty ninth line in y^{e} first page & sale between the fourth & fifth line & pay to between y^{e} twelfth & thirteenth line in page 2^{d} and Grand Children between y^{e} twenty Sixth & twenty Seventh line in the fourth page were interlined before Signing.

Signed Sealed Published William Fernald (Seal)
pronounced and Declared
by the said William Fernald
as his last Will & Testament
in Presence of us the
Subscribers.
M Hunking
John Newmarch
Tobias Langdon
Richard Cutt

Probated 2 Sept. 1728, Inventory returned at £3578: 15: 0 by Richard Cutt, Robert Cutt and Withers Berry, appraisers 30 Sept. 1728.

Source: "Maine Wills, 1640-1760" (William M. Sargent, A.M. - 1887)

JOANNA FERNALD 1660

The Last Will & Testament of Johanna Fernald Widow Made the Twentie third day of April one thousa^{d} six hundred & Sixtie

I Johanna ffernald being Weake of body but in perfict memory doe make & ordaine this my last Will & Testament

Imp^{rs} I give & bequeath unto my daughter Elizabeth my best feather bead boulster & beading belonging unto it.

It I give & bequeath unto my daughter Mary my second best feather bed boulster & beding belonging to it./

It I give & bequeath unto my s^{d} daughters Elizabeth & Mary my now dwelling house betweene them & it is my will that Elizabeth my daughter shall have y^{e} first choice of w^{ch} ꝑ^{t} she shall Like best of y^{e} s^{d} house & if it shall happen that my daughter Mary shall marry first that then the husband of my s^{d} Daughter shall build for my s^{d} Daughter Elizabeth as good a house on y^{e} Ilands her father gave her or allow the vallew thereof as shalbe apprized by two Indifferent men & the Like is my will concerning my daughter Elizabeth if she mary first & that they shall not mollest or disturbe one the other before the p^{r}misses be ꝑformed & in meanwhile Live quietly together

It I give & bequeath unto my Sonn Samuell & my Sonn John the third feather bed & beding belonging to it to be betweene them

It I give & bequeath unto my Sonn John all the surgery bookes & Instrum^{ts} that were his fathers wth his chest

It I give & bequeath unto my Sonn Samuell a sute & cloke that was his fathers.

It I give & bequeath unto my son William fortie shillings

It I give & bequeath unto my Son Thomas one musket & a barrell of a foulling peece & all the Carpenters and Joyners tooles.

It I give & bequeath unto my three daughters all my waring clothes woollin & Linning wth all my houshold stuff equally to be devided betweene y^{m}, my daughter Sarah to have the first choice & for the better ꝑformance of this my will I make my Sonn Thomas & my daughter Elizabeth my Executors & Appoynt m^{r} Richard Cutt & Elias Stileman my over seers in witness wereof have hereunto put my hand y^{e} day & year first above written./

witness
Johanna fernall

Anthony Ellins
John Deamant
Elias Stileman

proved in Court at portsmouth the 28 Jun 60
Elias Stileman Cleric
Elias Stileman Cleric

[Inventory, June 5, 1660; amount, £118.9.6, and £3.3.0 added later; signed by George Walton and Elias Stileman.]

Source: "Probate Records of the Province of New Hampshire - Vol. I. 1635-1717 -- State Papers Series, Vol. 31." (1907)

FERNALD

A True and Perfect Inventory of all and Singlar Goods and Chattells Rights and Credits of M^{rs} Elizabeth Fernald Late of Kittery In y^{e} In y^{e} County of York widdow Deceafed as it was Showed to us by M^{r} Ebenezer Fernald Admins^{tr}

In Bills of Credit	8	15	0
To y^{e} wearing apparrell	45	3—	0
a Cutt pot of brafs CandleStick & Snuffers	0	6	0
one Stone mug 4s 1 Ditto 3s one Drink Glafs 18d	0	8	6
Earthen flow^{r} pot Tea pot mustard pot	0	2	0
Puddin pan 2 bafons 3 Earthen porring^{rs}	0	3	6
4 Glafs bottles 3s a Green Rug 40 Ditto 50	4	13	0
2 Coverleds at 16s a broken Glafs 30	3	2	0
2 p^{r} Curtains at 55s head cloth 2s bedSted Cord 10	6	2	0
2 p^{r} Iron Curtin Rods at 12s one bus^{l} malt 10	1	14	0
bedSted and Cord 6s 2 bus^{l} barly at 7s 2 [illegible] 20	2	0	0
			=72=9
3 bushell Corn at 8s a meal chist 3 old barrells a half bbl old Corn Chists 8s half ½ bus^{l} 2	1	14	0
Hatt brufh 2s Joint Stool 2/6 Ivery Comb 2	0	6	6
½ peck Meal 3/6 Iron pott 68+ at 6 pine Table 8	2	5	0 ?
3¼ ~~11~~ wool at 4s bed bolfter and 2 pillows 74# at 3/6	13	12	0
bed bolfter and 2 pillows 73 £ at 3/3	11—	17	3
one bed and bolfter 75 # at 2/6	9	7	6
a Carpet 20s Square Table 20s 6 Chairs 5	3	10	0
6 Chairs at 3s one Ditto 5s 2 Trayes 2 platters 4	1	7	0
2 Pailes 5s Piggin & Keelen 3	0	8	0
5 Difhes 3 platters & a Skimmer	0	5	0
2 pr Tongs 2 Trammells & fire Shoule 38#	2	7	6
brafs Cullinder 10s brafs Kittle & Cover 15s	1	5	0
3 Jarrs at 2s one box heater & Choppin Knife 2	0	8	0
3 Earthen potts at 1/6d 1 Ditto & chamber pott 2s	0	6	6
			48=193
Warming pann 10s frying pan 10s: 6 Knives & forks 12s a little lamp frammell 4s	1	16	0
Iron pott 18½ ~~11~~ at 6d 1 Ditto 42 ~~11~~ at 4d	1	6	4
pott hooks 4s pott hooks 2s flefh forks 2s	0	8	0
old Iron 6¾ ~~11~~ at 6d Puter 53 ~~11~~ at 3/6	9	8	4
Lingumvighty Morter & Peftle 10s: 4 Scivers 1s	0	11	0
one peck of Salt 2/6: 2 brafs Tubbs 4s	0	6	6
y^{e} frame of an old Chair 4s brafs weights & old Scales 2/6d a Ball Cage 3/6	0	10	0
wooden Trough 2s wafhing Tubb 3s	0	5	0
3: old Cyder barrells 10s an old Chist 2s	0	12	0
a meat barrell 3/6 To 54 ~~11~~ pork at 1s	2	17	6
one pr: Small Stillyards 5 a pr new home Spun bed blankets Keeirsey woul 4 ~~11~~	4	5	0
O? a p^{r} bed blankets 30 Ditto mark^{t}? 35	3	5	0
a white friendged Coverled or Counterpin	2	15	0
			28:5:8
	149	13	11d
	£	£	
Brought over	149	13	11
pain one Cotton Sheets	2	15	0
WEF one Linen Sheet 20: one Cott Ditto 27/6	2	7	6
Seal Skin Trunk 30 a Cotton bolfter Cafe E F 12/6d 4 Cotton pillows at 4s	2	18	6
a Tow bolfter Cafe 5s Oz? nbr Ditto 1	0	6	0

??

FISKE

E

W E	Linen bolfter Cafe	0	1	0
E F	Cotton Pillow Cafe	0	1	0
E$_{F}$F	Linon Pillow Cafe 2s. Ditto E F 1s	0	3	0
W E	Linon Table Cloth 6s Ozembrig Ditto 2	0	8	0
W^{F}E	10 Diapor napkins 1/6 Small Trunk 10s	1	5	0
	Iron bound Chist 40: ½ yd new Cotton 3	2	3	0
	a Courfe Cloth 3s 49 ~~1~~ Hand Irons 1s	2	12	0
	Table 3½ Long 35s Ditto 4½ Long 50s	4	5	0
	Looking glafs 3£ Pine Table 4s Salt ^{1}box	3	5	0
	4 Cows at 10 ~~11~~ two two year olds 7	54	0	0
	3 Sheep at 18s: 2 Lambs at 12:	3	18	0
	a young mair 70s Interresting old mair 25s	4	15	0
	2 Stear Calves 3£ one Swine 2 ~~1~~	5	0	0
	18 ~~11~~ of old plow Irons at 8^{d}	0	12	0
	Crow & Harrow Teeth 44½ £	2	4	6
	y^{e} box and Hoops of y^{e} Carts	1	10	0
	a Dung fork	0	5	0
	a broken Chain	0	6	0
	Hand Irons 30£	1	10	0
	6 Turkey Chains	1	16	0
	6 black Chains at 5	1	10	0
	Grind Stone winch & old barrell	0	8	0
		249	18	5
	Ballance of Acco^{tt} Due from { John Clark	7	14	0
	Ditto pr Nicholas Dunn	6	7	0
	Ditto pr Ebenezer fernald	0	11	4
	one Low pr Chist of Draws	4	0	0
	4 ~~11~~ wooll at 4^{s}	0	16	0
	3 Sheep at 18:s 4 Lambs at 12s	5	2	0
	one Red ox with a white face	10	0	0
	2 Cows at 10 ~~11~~ a yearling Hief^{r} 70s	23	10	0
	one Calf 30s one Ditto 20s	2	10	0
	14 ~~11~~ old Plow Irons	0	9	4
	Piece of a Chain	0	10	0
	4 Sheep at 18s 3 Lambs at 12s	5	8	0
	2 Cows at 10 ~~11~~ one Ditto 9 ~~11~~	29	0	0
	one yearling Stear	3	10	0
	one Red Calf	1	10	0
	4 ~~11~~ wooll	0	16	0
	one 2 year old Stear	7	0	0
	358:12-1	358	12	1

Brought over	358 - 12 - 1
To an old p^{s} of a whip Saw	00 - 3 - 0
To an old Tenant Saw	0 - 7 - 0
To a piece of old Chain	0 - 3 - 0
To 14 ⅞ ounce Silver at 27£	20 - 1 - 7½
	379 . 6-: 8½

We the Subscribers being appointed by ye Honorable John Wheelwright Esq^{r} Judge of y^{e} probate of wills to apprise ye Estate of Mrs Elizabeth Fernald of Kittery In ye County of York have accordingly made a true and Just apprisments of S^{d} - foregoing Inventy of S^{d} Estate under oath according to ye best of our Skill and Judgments
Kittery In y^{e} County of York
July 14th : 1740

Joseph Gunnison
Thomas Cutt
Natha^{ll} Keen

Source: Probate Records, York Co. Court House, Alfred, Maine
(File envelope # 5707) & (Book #5 - 19 -7)

FISKE

WILLIAM^2 FERNALD - b. 5 Mar. 1646/7; d. 5 July 1728 at his farm nr. Spruce Creek, Kittery
m. 16 Nov. 1671 - Elizabeth^2 Langdon, dau.of Tobias^1 & Elizabeth^2 (Sherburne) Langdon; m. at Portsmouth, N.H.
b. , March 1657 ; d. 11 May 1740

William bought "Lay Claim Island" (purchased by U.S.for Navy Yard 1800) of his brother Thomas 9 Sept. 1671. Here he lived for a number of years and is said to have built a vessel of 148 tons for Isaac Boyd. He was a selectman in 1674 and 1692-6; on Grand Jury 1682 & 1693; Rep. to Gen. Court of Mass. Bay Colony 1684; commissioned lieutenant of militia by Sir Edwin Androa 10 Feb. 1686 and is called "Captain" in town records of 1695; foreman of trial jury 1695 & 1701. During his last years he lived on his farm near Spruce Creek, Kittery, Maine, where he died. His will dated 15 June 1724 - probated 2 Sep.1728. Inventory returned at £2674: 15: 0, 20 Sep. 1728. Inventory of estate of Mrs. Elizabeth Fernald 14 July 1740 £ 379: 6: 8½.

13 CHILDREN:

1. Elizabeth^3 - b. 17 Aug. 1674 ; d. 2 June 1745
m. 25 Sep. 1701 - Clement Deering, son of Lt. Roger & Mary
b. abt. 1680 ; d. 1742
Lived on homestead at Kittery, Maine

5 Children:

Clement	- b.	; m.	Hannah Davis	- a son
Tobias	- b.	; m.	Elizabeth Berry	-
Roger	- b.	; m.	Mary Littlefield	- 5 ch.
Mary	- b.	; m.(1)	Samuel Jones	-
		m.(2)	Richard Mitchell	- 5 ch.
Sarah	- b.	; m.	John Amee	

2. William^3 - b. 31 Oct. 1676 ; d. 6 Dec. 1683

3. Tobias^3 - b. 26 Dec. 1678 ; d. 18 Aug. 1701
m. 12 June 1701 - Mary Deering, dau.of Lt. Roger & Mary
Kittery, Me. b. ; d. (liv. 1704)

Tobias bought the 85 acre homestead of Richard Cutts on Crooked Lane, Kittery 22 Aug. 1700, and on 6 Apr. 1704, his widow sold it to her father-in-law.(Source 2)

1 Child:
Elizabeth^4 - b. 19 Mar. 1702, posthumous; d. 7 May 1744
m. 10 Jan. 1721/2 - John Moore, son of
b. 9 July 1696 Kittery, Me. (CSG Mar. '84) P. 658 ; d.
9 Children:
5 sons & 4 daus.

4. Margaret^3 - b. 27 Mar. 1681 ; d. 12 Jan. 1719/20
m. 14 May 1702 - Solomon Cotton, a shipwright and innkeeper, son of John & Sarah (Hart) (Hearle?) Cotton of Portsmouth, N.H.
b. ; d.
m.(2) Judith (Cutt) Pormort, wid. of Joseph Pormort

7 Children:

Jane - b.
Elizabeth - b.
John - b.
Sarah - b.
Joseph - b.
Benjamin - b.
Solomon - b.

5. Temperance^{3} - b. 17 Sept. 1683 ; d. 19 May 1761
m.(1) 12 Dec. 1705 - John Deering, a sea captain.
son of Clement & Joan (Bray) Deering
b. 17 June 1680 ; d. bef. 3 Apr. 1711

m.(2) bef. 1718 - Ebenezer Moore, as his 2d wife
son of
b. ; d. bef. 28 Dec. 1733

2 Children - by 1st husband:
William - b. 16 Sept. 1706; m.(1) Dorothy Mendum - 6 ch.
m.(2) Eunice Gunnison - 9 ch.
John - b. 16 July 1710; m. Anne Dunn - 12 ch.

4 Children - by 2nd husband:
Jonadab - b. ;
Joanna - b. ;
Mary - b. ; m. Jonadab Moore -
Hannah - b. ; m. Jonathan Low -

6. William^{3} --- b. 11 May 1686 ; d. 12 Jan. 1728/9
m. 31 July 1707 - Elizabeth Cotton, dau.of Wm. & Abigail(Pickering)Cotton
b. ; d.abt.1761=will 29 May 1756-proved in 1761.

Wm. inherited "Lay Claim" Island from his fa. & prob. liv. there, but attended church at Portsmouth and his children were baptized there.

7 Children:
Mary^{4} - b. 13 Mar. 1711 ; m. Jonathan Mendum - 6 ch.
William^{4} - b. 10 Feb. 1713 ; m. ? ? - 1 son
Abigail^{4} - bap.10 Apr. 1715 ; d. y.
John^{4} - bap. 31 May 1719 ; m.? Abigail Coffin - dau.Mary^{5} m. John Kennett
Elizabeth^{4} - bap.15 Oct. 1721 ; m. Joseph Lowd - ? ch.
George^{4} - bap.27 Oct. 1723 ; m.(1) Elizabeth Lang -} 5 ch.
m.(2) Anna Leach -}
Abigail^{4} - bap.15 May 1726 ;

7. Joseph^{3} --- b. 21/23 Dec. 1688 ; d. ?bef.fa. (not ment. in fa's. will)

8. Sarah^{3} --- b. 24 Apr. 1691 ; d. 5 Nov. 1748
m. 26 Oct. 1711 - Jonathan Dam, ?son of Sergt.John & 2d w.Elizabeth(Furber) Dam
b. ; d. 1748-1749

Jonathan bought house & land on Crooked Lane (a river) in 1710; his will dated 8 July 1748 - probated 3 Apr. 1749.

3 Children:(named in will)
Joseph - b. 12 Aug. 1712 ; m. Hannah King - 2 daus.
Jonathan - b. ; m. Abigail Nutter - 6 ch.
Simeon - b. ; m. Joanna^{4} Fernald (cousin) - 4 ch.

9. Lydia^{3} --- b. 19 Apr. 1693 ; d. 17 Apr. 1743
m. 27 May 1725 - John Clark, son of John & Mary ( ) Clark
b. ; d. (liv. 1737)

3 Children:
Mary - bap. 8 Sep. 1728;
Elizabeth - bap. 12 Nov. 1728 ?
Edward - b ; m. 30 Apr. 1755 Dorothy Mendum - 1 dau.

10. Benjamin^{3} --- b. 11 July 1695 ; d. 8 Apr. 1743 (He was a shipwright)
m.(1) abt. 1718 - ? ?
dau. of
b. ; d.

?m.(2) - Catherine Hammond, who survived him.
dau.of Col. Joseph & Hannah (Storer) Hammond
b. 24 Sept. 1709 Eliot, Me.; d. Portsmouth, N.H.

Children - (see p.5)

Children of Benjamin^{3}:
Joseph^{4} - b. 5 May 1719; m. Anna Moore - 6 ch.
Benjamin^{4} - b. 27 June 1721; m. Sarah^{4} Fernald (cousin) - 12 ch.
Josiah^{4} - b. 29 June 1724; m. Mary Peirce -
Mark^{4} - b. 19 Aug. 1726; m. Mary Simpson - 7 ch.
Edward^{4} - bap. 7 Dec. 1729;
Catherine^{4} - b. 8 July 1735;

11. *Nathaniel^{3} - b. 12 June 1697 (q.v.)

12. Ebenezer^{3} - b. 7 Oct. 1699 ; d. 29 Jan. 1787 (He was a shipwright)
m. 22 Dec. 1724 - Patience Mendum, dau. of Jonathan & Sarah (Downing) Mendum
b. abt. 1701 ; d. 5 Jan. 1775, ae 74
12 Children:
twins { Alice^{4} - b. 21 Jan. 1726; m. Samuel Gunnison - 7 ch.
{ Sarah^{4} - b. 21 Jan. 1726; m. Benjamin^{4} Fernald (cousin) - 12 ch.
Joanna^{4} - b. 17 Feb. 1728; m. Simeon Dam (cousin) - 4 ch.
Ebenezer^{4} - b. 27 Mar. 1729; m. Sarah Lewis - 8 ch.
Jonathan^{4} - b. 31 Aug. 1731; m. Sarah Weeks - 11 ch.
twins { Olive^{4} - b. 25 Feb. 1733; m. Relicker Weeks -
{ Dorothy^{4} - b. 25 Feb. 1733; m. ?Ebenezer or Eleazer Coleman -
Elizabeth^{4} - b. 4 Feb. 1736; m. (1) Benjamin Underwood - } 5 ch.
m. (2) William Holbrook - }
Simeon^{4} - b. 28 Sep. 1738; m. Margery Gunnison - 6 ch.
Miriam^{4} - b. 13 Apr. 1741; m. Timothy Fernald - 2 ch.
Patience^{4} - b. 16 Dec. 1743; d. 7 Aug. 1749
Joshua Downing^{4} - b. 22 July 1748; d. 5 Aug. 1749

13. Tobias^{3} --- b. 3 Dec. 1702 ; d. 11 May 1761 (He was a sea Capt.)
m. 22 Dec. 1724 - Mary Mendum, dau. of Jonathan & Sarah (Downing) Mendum
b. ; d. 16 Oct. 1767
7 Children:
Dennis^{4} - b. 7 Dec. 1725 ; m. Sarah Frost - 9 ch.
Mary^{4} - b. 5 Aug. 1728 ; m. James Fernald - 4 ch.
Miriam^{4} - b. 26 Mar. 1733 ; d. 8 Apr. 1739
Robert^{4} - b. 11 Dec. 1736 ; d. 7 Mar. 1741
Robert^{4} - b. 2 Mar. 1741 ; d. 1764 London, Eng.
Tobias^{4} - b. 1 Feb. 1743/4; m. Dorcas McIntyre, of York - 2 daus.
Eleazer^{4} - b. 23 Sep. 1746 ; m. 1771 Margery Staples of Cape Elizabeth
d. 1823 Ossiee, N.H. - 6 ch.

---

will dated 1 Sept. 1762 - proved 25 Sept. 1771

NATHANIEL^{3} FERNALD - b. 12 June 1697 ; d. 18 Sept. 1771
m. 7 Apr. 1720 - Margaret Tripe, dau. of Sylvanus & Margaret^{3} (Diamond) Tripe
b. ; d. Sep. 1771

Nathaniel was a farmer and tailor; it was he who gave the valuable testimony about Dr. Fernald's collection of islands in 1767 - Supreme Judicial Court of Mass. #137,041.

7 Children:

1. Margaret^{4} - b. 6 Jan. 1721 ; d. Apr. 1791
m. 7 Sep. 1739 - John^{4} Fernald, son of Hercules^{3} & Sarah (Hinckes) Fernald
b. 25 Aug. 1718 ; d. 1790 (He was a carpenter.)
12 Children:
Sarah^{5} - b. 5 Apr. 1740 ; unm.
Archelaus^{5} - b. 25 Sep. 1741 ; d. at sea Jan. 1760
Joshua^{5} - b. 7 Aug. 1743 ; m. Elizabeth White - 6 ch.
Margaret^{5} - b. 8 Apr. 1745 ; m. ? Moore -
Pelatiah^{5} - b. 22 Apr. 1747 ; m. ? ? & settled in Eng.
John^{5} - b. 20 Feb. 1750 ; m. cousin Mary^{5} Fernald - 8 ch.
Jane^{5} - b. 30 Apr. 1752 ; m. (1) Capt. John Seavy (2) John Stevens
Mary^{5} - b. 10 Apr. 1754 ; m. William Pierce
Abigail^{5} - b. 29 Apr. 1756 ; m. Benjamin Remick - 8 ch.
Betsey^{5} - b. 2 Sep. 1758 ; m. Wentworth Ricker -
Miriam^{5} - b. 20 Apr. 1762 ; m. Samuel Fletcher -
Archelaus^{5} - b. 16 May 1769 ; m. Eunice Trefethen - s.p.

2. Tobias^4 - b. 27 Mar. 1723 ; d. 4 Mar. 1777 (a farmer, liv.nr.Spruce Creek)
m. 19 May 1748 - Lucy (Lewis) Atkinson, ?dau.of Peter & Elizabeth (Haley) Lewis, and widow of
b. ; d.

12 Children:
Lucy^5 - b. 9 Apr. 1749 ; m. Joel Haley
Mary^5 - b. 2 May 1751 ; m. cousin John^5 Fernald - 8 ch.
Joshua^5 - b. 9 Mar. 1753 ; m.(1) Lucy Wingate - 6 ch.
m.(2) Mrs. Hannah( )Snow
Joel^5 - bap.13 Apr.1755 ; d. y.
Eunice^5 - b. 10 Mar. 1756 ; m.(1) James Hutchings - 2 ch.
m.(2) Joseph Wilson - 8 ch.
Edmund^5 - b. 5 Sep. 1757 ; m. ?Mary Rice
Mercy^5 - b. 15 Feb. 1759 ; m. Joseph Billings - 8 ch.
Nathaniel^5 - b. 9 July 1760 ; m. Hannah Fernald - 5 ch.
Elizabeth^5 - bap.25 July 1765 ; m.(1) William Berry - 2 ch.
m.(2) Ralph Nelson - 3 ch.
m.(3) Edmund Weeks -
Tobias^5 - b. 31 Dec. 1768 ; m. Comfort Tarr - 2 sons
Lydia^5 - bap.28 July 1772 ; m. Capt. John Williams -
Sarah^5 - b. ; m. William Boston -

3. Elizabeth^4 - b. 2 Oct. 1725 ; d. 6 Apr. 1818
m.(1) 19 May 1748 - Samuel Johnson, son of Samuel & Elizabeth(Haskins) J.
b. ; d. bef. 22 Sept. 1763
m.(2) 2 June 1766 or 9 - Edward Ingraham, son of
b. ; d.

6 Children: (by first husband)
Samuel - b. 2 Feb. 1748/9; m. Elizabeth McCoy - 4 ch.
Mary - b. 8 July 175- ; d. y.
Miriam - b. ; m. Major William Haley - a dau.
Elizabeth - b. ;
John - b. ; unm. (a Rev. soldier)
Mary - b. ;

4. Abigail^4 - b. 30 Nov. 1727 ; d. 28 Jan. 1776
m. 17 Nov. 1748 - James Caswell, son of Wm. & Mary (Mitchell) Caswell
b. 8 June 1721 ; d.

3 Children:
Joshua - bap. 23 Sep. 1751; m. Hannah Wilson - 9 ch.
William - bap. 3 Jan. 1752?; m. Temperance Mitchell - a son
Mark - b ; m.(1) ?Mary Titcomb
m.(2) Susanna Morgrage

5. Joshua^4 - b. 29 June 1730 ; d. 18 Sep. 1748

6. Mary^4 - b. 5 Aug. 1732 ; d. 10 Sep. 1749

7. *William^4 - b. 16 Sep. 1739 ; d. 29 Sep. 1823
m. 28 June 1763 - Abigail^4 Dennett, dau.of Thomas^3 & Mary^5(Bartlett) D.
b. 28 Apr. 1741 ; d. 5 Apr. 1818

A farmer; Lieut. in Capt. Leighton's Co., Col. Ebenezer Francis' reg't.; probably always lived in present town of Kittery, Me., near the railroad sand pit, so called.

9 Children:
1. Thomas Dennett^5 - b. 29 Feb. 1764; d. 8 June 1834; lived Berwick, Me.
m.(1) 13 Sept. 1787 - Pamelia Jones, dau.of
b. ; d.
m.(2) 16 Oct. 1794 - Hannah Goodrich, dau.of
b. ; d.
3 Ch. by 1st wife: Dorothy^6, Thomas^6, and John^6
8 Ch. by 2nd wife: Hannah^6, Nathaniel^6(d.y.), Sally^6, Nathaniel^6, David^6, Permelia^6, Abigail^6 and William^6

2. Mary^5 - b. Aug. 1766 ; d.
m. 16 July 1791 - Richard Wilson, son of Edmund & Susannah (Gunnison) W.
b. 19 Sep. 1768 ; d.
? Ch.:

3. Abigail^5 - b. 24 May, 1769 ; d. 16 Dec. 1800

4. Margaret^5 - b. 14 Nov. 1771 ; d. 27 July 1844
m. - Tappan Heard, of No. Berwick, Me.
son of
b. ; d.
They lived in Newfield, Maine (Source #25)
? Ch.:

5. *Sarah^5 - b. 12 Feb. 1774 ; d. 15 Dec. 1852
m. abt. 1796 - Archelaus^6 Pray (q.v.)

8 ch.: Nabby, *Ira^7, Sally, Aurelia, Adeline, William Fernald, Abram and John.

6. Eleanor^5 - b. 16 Oct. 1776 ; d. 14 Dec. 1778

7. Eleanor^5 - b. 13 Nov. 1779 ; d.
m. 2 June 1822 - as 2d w. - Robert^5 Fernald, son of Dennis^4 & Sarah (Frost) Fernald, of Shapleigh, Maine
b. 6 Mar. 1768 ; d.
8 Ch.:
5 sons & 3 daus. - listed as his ch., prob. by his 1st wife.

8. William^5 - b. 3 Feb. 1784 ; d.
m.(1) I.P. 19 Aug. 1804 - Mary Souther of Haverhill, m. at Charlestown, Mass. where they lived; dau.of
b. ; d.
m.(2) 29 July 1806 - Sarah Carleton, dau.of
b. ; d.
2 Ch.: (by 1st wife)
William R.^{6}, and Mary A.^{6}
3 Ch.: (by 2nd wife)
Guy C.^{6}, Sarah C.^{6} and Abigail D.^{6}

9. Elizabeth^5 - b. 5 Jan. 1786 ; d.
m. 30 Nov. 1820 - Rev. George Heard, of No. Berwick, Maine
son of John & Mary (Roberts) Heard & nephew of Tappan H.
b. 25 Oct. 1792 ; d.
3 Ch.:
Elizabeth - b. 16 Sep. 1821
George W. - b. 25 Oct. 1824; d. 7 Oct. 1826
John - b. 16 Oct. 1827

Sources:

1. American Marriage Records Before 1699 (Wm. Montgomery Clemens - 1926)
2. Ancestry of Joseph Waterhouse - Vol. 3 (of 16 vol. set by Walter Goodwin Davies)
3. Becky - Grandmother of New Hampshire (Alice Clark Haubrich - 1966)
4. Cemetery & Bible Records (Meeds & Staples - 1952)
5. D.A.R. Patriot Index (1966)
6. Family Record of Archelaus & Sally Fernald Pray (Sally Fernald Pray)
7. Frost Genealogy in 5 Families (Norman Seaver Frost - 1926)
8. Geneal. & Family History of Maine - Vol. 1 (George Thomas Little, Ed. - 1909)
9. Geneal. & Family History of N.H. - Vol. 4 (Stearns, Whitcher & Parker - 1908)
10. Geneal. Dict. of Maine & New Hampshire (Noyes, Libby & Davis - 1928-1939)
11. Geneal. Guide to the Early Settlers of America (Henry Whittemore - 1967)
12. Hist. & Geneal. of the Hammond Family - Vol. 2 (Frederick S. Hammond - 1904)
13. History of Parsonsfield, Maine (Dearborn - 1888)
14. History of the U. S. Navy Yard (George Henry Preble - 1892)
15. Maine, a History (Harrie B. Coe - 1931)
16. Maine Historical Society Collection - Vol. 3 - Second Series
17. Maine Province & Court Records - Vol. 1 (1928)
18. Old Eliot: A Monthly Magazine of the History & Biography of the Upper Parish of Kittery, Now Eliot. Vol. 1 (1897) Vol. 3 (1899) (J.J.M.Willis, ed.)
19. Old Kittery & Her Families (Everett S. Stackpole - 1903)
20. Parsonsfield, Maine Town Records
21. Pioneers on Maine Rivers (Wilbur D. Spencer - 1930)
22. Putnam's Hist. Magazine - Vol. 6 (Eben Putnam - 1898)
23. The Downfall of Rome: or History Repeating Itself (C. Augustus Fernald, M.D. - 1896)
24. Wells Family (D.W.Norris & H.A.Feldmann - 1942)
25. Wentworth Genealogy, English & American - Vol. 1 (John Wentworth - 1878)

FERNALD

Will of Nathaniel Fernald

In the name of God Amen The first day of September / in y^e Year of our Lord one Thousand and Seven Hundred & Sixty Two / I Nathaniel Furnald of Kittery in y^e County of York & Province / of y^e Mafsachusetts Bay in New=England Taylor being aged and / Infirm in Body, but of a Perfect mind and memory Thanks be / given unto God, Therefore calling unto mind y^e mortality of my / Body knowing that it is appointed for all men to Dye do / make & ordain this my last Will & Testament that is to say Prin- / -cipally & first of all I give & Recommend my Soul into y^e hands of God / that gave it, & my Body to y^e Earth to be Buryed at y^e Difcretion / of my Executors hereafter named nothing Doubting but at y^e general Refur- / cetion I shall receive y^e Same again by y^e mighty power of God & as / Touching Such worldly Estate where with it hath pleased God to Blefs me / in this Life I give Demise & Dispose of y^e Same in y^e following manner / and Form ---

Imprimis I give & Bequeath unto Margaret Furneld my Dearly Beloved / Wife the westerly half part of my Dwelling House for her use During / her Life together with y^e use & improvement of all my Household Goods / I also give unto my s^d Wife y^e full one Third part of y^e Yearly Income / of all my Lands During her natural Life to be Delivered to her Yearly / as Produced by my Executors hereafter named

Item I give and Bequeath unto my well beloved Son Tobias Fernald y^e full half part / of y^e Lands where I now Life y^e Westerly End of S^d Lands y^e Field as it is now / fenced with all y^e Buildings being thereon then to begin at y^e middle of s^d / fence & to run a Parrallel Line to Sam^{ll} Johnfons Line tow[ards the] / Road So far as to compleat y^e one half part of y^e whole Lot of Land [he to have] / that part adjoyning y^e above S^d Johnfons Land, to him & his Heirs & afigns forever

Item I give and Bequeath unto my well beloved Son William Fernald his Heirs and / afsigns y^e other half part of my Lands which I have not in this my Last / Will & Testament given to my $afores^d$ Son Tobias my Will is that my S^d Son / William Should have y^e Esterly End of my Land next y^e Road my orchard, Barn / & one half of my Dwelling house and after y^e Decease of his mother y^e other half / part

Item I give & Bequeath unto my Well beloved Daughters Margaret Furnald / Elisabeth Johnfon & Abigail Caswell (besides what I have already / given y^m) and to their Heirs all my house hold goods that Shall be remain ing / after y^e Decease of my Wife to be Equally Divided between them

Item I give & Bequeath unto my $afores^d$ Sons Tobias Furnald & William Furnald / whom I appoint & ordain my Sole Executors of this my Last Will and Testa- / -ment all my Tools & Utenfils for Husbandry Bufinefs and all my Wareing / apparel to be Equally Divided between them, I also give unto my s^d Two / Sons all my out Lands, & to their Heirs, at Berwick or else where / whether in pofsion or Reverfon to be Equally Divided between them in / Quantity & Quallity, I likewife give unto my Sons and Executors hereof Tobias / and William all my Stock of Creaturs of every Sort to be Equally Divided between / them, and I order my Said Sons and Executors to pay all my Just Debts, and / Funeral charges both for my Self and for my Wife and /

and I also order my Son William to keep my now Dwelling House in / good Repair and order During his mothers Life without any charge or Expence / to her And I do hereby utterly Difallow revoak and Difannull all and Every / other former Wills, Leagacies, Bequefts & Executor by me anyways before / named Willed & Bequeathed Ratifying & Confirming this & no other to be my / last Will & Testament In Wittnefs whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand & / Seal y^{e} Day & Year above Said

Nath^{el} Furnald

Signed Sealed Published
Pronounced & Declared by
the S^{d} Nathaniel Furnald
as his Last Will & Testament
In y^{e} Prefents of us ----
Josiah Chase
Bradstreet Chase
Abigail Jones

y^{e} word give was interlined
in y^{e} 4th line from y^{e} Bottom
on y^{e} other Page before Signing
& Sealing ----

York So. Berwick Sep^{r} 25th 1771
The foregoing Will was this day Proved
By the Oaths of the Rev^{d} Josiah Chase &
Bradstreet Chase in Common Form
Before me
John Hill { Judge of Probate

Source: Probate Office, Alfred, York County, Maine
File #5776 (original will) [illegible]
Book 12 - p. 164 (copy by D. Sewall, Regr.)

FINCH

The alphabetical list of passengers of the "Arbella" (one of the first 5 ships of the Winthrop Fleet) includes: Abraham^{1} Finch, Abraham^{2} Finch, Jr., Daniel & John Finch (?from Yorkshire, Eng.). The "Arbella" sailed 8 Apr. 1630 from Yarmouth, Isle of Wight, England, after putting in to port there because of heavy winds on sailing 29 Mar. 1630. They arrived at Salem, Mass. 13 June 1630.

The four Finches settled first at Watertown, Mass., where according to Mr. Winthrop, in his "New England", "Old Finch" had "his wigwam and all his goodes destroyed by fire."

Abraham, Sr. took Oath of Freeman 14 May 1634 at Watertown, Mass.; Abraham, Jr. took Oath of Freeman 3 Sept. 1634, Watertown; Daniel took Oath of Freeman 18 May 1631, Watertown.

In 1634, the four were in the original group which became the settlement of Wethersfield, Conn. Their lot assignments were on the East side of Broad Street and all adjacent. Abraham, Sr.'s record ends there and Abraham, Jr. was killed there. (A, Jr. was constable in 1636)

Abraham^{2} Finch, Jr. - b. - England; d. 30 Oct. 1637 KBI, Wethersfield, Conn. He was killed by Nepaupuck, a Pequot Captain, who for that act (says Trumbull I. 112) was tried & put to death 30 Oct. 1639. The poor Indian suffered for killing Abraham in open war, which Conn. had declared 1 May 1637, and so appears a sad example (would it had been the last in our country) of judicial murder.

m. - Dorothy M , dau.of
b. ; d.
m.(2) 1637 or 8 - John^{1} Edwards - and had 6 ch. by him
m.(3) May 1676 - Richard Tousley, of Saybrook, & was a 3d time widowed.

1 Son: Abraham - b. ; d. unm.

Abraham, Jr.'s estate was administered in 1640; his son Abraham removed with his mo. to Saybrook; a freeman 1658; d. unm. and gave his property to half-sister, a child of John Edwards.

- -

Daniel^{2} Finch - b. - England; d. Mar. 1666/7, Fairfield, Conn.
m.(1) - ? ?
dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) 25 Dec. 1657 - Elizabeth ( ) Thompson, widow of John, of Fairfield
dau. of
b. ; d. 1658
m.(3) 3 or 4 Apr. 1660 - Mary ( ) Dickerson, widow of Thomas
dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(3) - Nicholas Pinion, of New Haven, Conn.

Daniel removed from Wethersfield, Conn. to Stamford, Conn. 1641, where he was one of the original proprietors. His brother John joined him there later and died there. In 1653 Daniel removed to Fairfield, Conn. where he made contract of 2d marriage. His will names son Nathaniel, grandchild Abraham and 3 daughters. Will proved 16 Mar. 1666/7.

5 Children: (by 1st wife)
Abraham^{3} - (called "Isaac" in Mead's "Hist. of Greenwich")
b. ; d. bef. 1667
m. - ? ?

1 Son: Abraham (ment. in Daniel's will) b. bef mar. 1666/7

Elizabeth^{3} - b. ; m. Roger Knapp - ?8 ch.
dau.^{3} - b. ; m. Joseph James
dau.^{3} - b. ; m. Henry Castell
dau.^{3} - b. ; m. John Sturges

1 Son: (by 3rd wife)

Nathaniel^{3} - b. abt. 1622, Fairfield, Conn.; d. bet. 1714 & 1720, Norwalk, Conn.
m.(1) by 1691, East Haven, Conn. - Mary Hemingway
dau. of Samuel & Sarah (Cooper) Hemingway
b. 5 July 1668 ; d. abt. 1692
m.(2) 16 Aug. 1693 - (by Mr. Samuel Sherman of Stratford)
Elizabeth Hemingway - Mary's sister
b. 16 Feb. 1672 ; d.
(m. without fa.'s consent or proper pub. of banns; fa. broke m.)

m.(3) abt. 1698, in Branford - Mary Hoadley
dau. of Wm. & his wife, wid. of Jonathan Frisbee & Robert Darby
b. ; d. 1737

1 Child: (by 1st wife)
Samuel^{4} - b. 17 Feb. 1691/2; m. ? Nichols see P. 45 June, 1979 "Nutmegger"

1 Child: (by 2nd wife)
Daniel^{4} - b. 19 May 1694; bap. First Cong. Ch., New Haven, 6 Jan. 1697/8

4 Children: (by 3rd wife)
John^{4} - b. 2 Dec. 1699
Nathaniel^{4} - b. 25 Oct. 1701
Thankful^{4} - b. 1 ; d. bef. fa.
Lydia^{4} - b. 19 Apr. 1705; m. 2 Jan. 1729 Joseph Elwell

Sources:

1. Colonial Records of Conn. 1636-65 Vol. 1 (J. Hammond Trumbull -)
2. Dir. of Ancestral Heads of New England Families 1620-1700 (Frank R. Holmes - 1964)
3. Finch Family (Thummel -) Volumes 1 & 2
4. Geneal. Guide to Early Settlers of America (Henry Whittemore - 1967)
5. History of Fairfield, Conn. - Vol. 1 (Elizabeth Hubbell Schenck - 1889)
6. History & Desc. of John & Sarah Reynolds (1630? - 1923) (Marion H. Reynolds - 1924)
7. History of Stamford, Conn. (Rev. E. B. Huntington, A.M. - 1868)
8. Hoadley Genealogy - Hist. of Desc. of Wm. Hoadley of Branford, Ct. (Francis Bacon Trowbridge - 1894)
9. Nat'l. Soc. of Daus. of American Colonists - Vol. 2
10. Report of 2d Reunion of Bassett Family Association (1898)
11. Reynolds Family Assoc. Hist. Coll. (Mrs. Anna C. Rippier & Marion H. Reynolds - 1922)
12. Savage's Genealogical Dictionary - Vol. 2
13. Virkus Compendium of Amer. Geneal. - Vol. 3 ?
14. Washington Ancestry & Records of the McClain, Johnson & 40 Other Colonial American Families - Vol. 3 (Charles A. Hoppin - 1932)
15. Whitney Family of Conn. - Vol. 1 (S. Whitney Phoenix - 1878)
16. Ye Historie of Ye Town of Greenwich, Conn. (Spencer P. Meade - 1911)
17. Stamford, Conn. Vital Records - Vol. 1
18. New Haven Colony Records

JOHN^2 FINCH - b. abt. 1600, England; d. 5 Sep. 1657, Stamford, Conn.
Inventory dated 9th of 12th mo. 1658 (filed at Stamford, Conn., Book 1 p.66)
m. - Martha ? , dau.of
b. ; d.
m.(2) Sep. 1658 John^1 Green, as his 2d wife
son of
b. abt. 1610, Eng. ; d. aft. 1674
He Ø to New Haven bef. 1650; to Stamford bef. 1654;
served in Fr.& Indian War; deputy to General Court.

John Finch granted 4 acres - 28 Feb. 1636 (Records of Watertown, Mass., Lands, Grants & poss.) Granted another 4 acres 26 June 1637; drew the first lot & rec. 91 acres - 10 May 1642. In Oct. 1642, John was assigned land amounting to 6 acres of marsh & upland "like the other men" in Stamford, Conn. & was thereafter in Stamford. In 1652 he sold land to William Potts, and bought a house & lot of Henry Ackerly, at Stamford; 1653, sold house & lot to Richard Ambler.

5 Children:

1. John^3 - b. ; d. 16 or 19 June 1685, ae abt. 60, Huntington, L.I.
m. aft. 8 Nov. 1652 - Hannah (Marsh) Fuller, widow of Launcelot Fuller, & sister of Jonathan & Samuel Marsh, of New Haven, Conn.
b. ; d.

John resided with his father in Stamford; in 1650 he res. Westchester Path, Westchester Co. His wife returned to New Haven and was in the records as late as 1663. Whether she herself was present is not certain, as by that time John was living in Oyster Bay, Long Island. 4 Dec. 1656, she was "that widow Fuller, now ye wife of John Finch who lives in Westchester, is come into ye town to get medical aid from Mr. Winthrop for her lame child & is now pregnant." (New Haven Colony Records) Feb. 1664/5 Mary Fuller, dau. of Goodwife Finch, was guilty of a flirtation with John Clarke.

1 Child: *John^4 - b. 1657, Westchester Co., N.Y.
m.(1) Hester Davis - 2 sons; m.(2) Elizabeth Ellison - 2 daus.

2. Isaac^3 - b. ; d. 1702, Greenwich, Conn.
m.(1) 8 Jan. 1658 at Stamford - Elizabeth Bassett, dau.of John & Margery
b. abt. 1642 ; d.
m.(2) - Ann ? , dau.of
b. ; d. 9 Nov. 1703

*Ref. Finch & Ackley, American Frontiersmen 1636-1977 (Finch - 1978)

ch. are these ch. of Isaac?
in the [illegible]
3. James b 23 Apr. 1725
1. John b. 28 June 1720
2. Nathaniel b. 29 Apr. 1722
4. Sarah b. 7 Apr. 1728
5. Titus b. 13 Aug. 1730

5 Children: (by 1st wife) - 10 ch.
John^4 - b. 20 Sep. 1659; m Sarah?
*Isaac^4 - b. 12 Apr. 1662; m. Mary Rundle - a son
*Abraham^4 - b. 5 July 1665; m. Martha Couch - 9 ch.
Elizabeth - b. 14 Nov. 1669
~~Martha~~ - b. 19 Jan. 1672
~~Benjamin b. 29 Jan. 1693 Stamford V.R. (Barbour Collection)~~

4 Children: (by 2nd wife)
Rebecca - b. 17 Mar. 1682/3
Sarah - b. 23 ~~Jan.~~ Nov. ~~1686/7~~ 1686
Jacob - 9 Oct. 1691; d. 15 Feb. 1702
Benjamin - 29 June 1695

3. Samuel^3 - b. ; d. 23 Apr. 1698, at Stamford, Conn.
m. ?1665 - Sarah Hoyt, dau.of Simon & 2d w. Susannah(Smith) Hoyt
b. ; d. 19 Mar. 1712/13

6 Children: (all b. Stamford, Conn.)
Sgt. Samuel - b. ; m. Sarah ? - ? 6 daus. *
Joseph - b. ; m. Abigail Seel(e)y - 6 ch. ? Benjamin 8 Oct. 1707 ? Joseph 6 Aug. 1704
Martha - b. ;
Rachel - b. ;
Sarah - b. 26 Jan. 1662/3 ; m. 2 Dec. 1686 Jonathan Folly - ?9 ch.
d. 16 Jan. 1750/1, ae 88
Susannah - b. 1665 ; m. ? Seeley -
Mary b. 2 Mar. 1692/3
Susanah b. 3 Mar. 1693/4
Sarah b. 25 Sept. 1695
* Abygaill b. 15 July 1697 Stamford V.R. (Barbour Coll.)
Elizabeth b. 23 Mar. 1700/1 " " " "
Martha b. 23 July 1703
? Abigail b. 23 Jan. 1715

4. *Joseph^3 - (q.v.)

5. Martha - (no information)

FISKE

4.

JOSEPH^{4} FINCH - b. ; d. 3 Dec. 1709, Greenwich, Conn.
m.(1) 23 Nov. 1664, Stamford - Elizabeth^{2} Austin, (Stamford V.R.-Vol.1)
dau. of John^{1} & Catherine ( ) Austin
b. ; d.
m.(2) - Ruth (Hardy) Mead, widow of John^{3} Mead, Jr. - 4 ch.
dau. of Richard & Ann (Husted) Hardy, of Stamford, Ct.
b. ; d.

Joseph had a grant 23 Mar. 1664 of meadow land at Mianus Neck, Town of Greenwich,Ct. Agreement on Distribution of Joseph Finch's estate - 9 Apr. 1714 - to: "Joseph Finch, Sam^{ll} Finch, Jonathan Finch and Benjamen Finch, all Naturall Sonns unto Joseph Finch defeafed of ye Towne of greenwich in ye Countie of Faireffeild in her Majefties Collonie of Conecticut; as also Jofeph Renalds Sonn in Law and Elizabeth Whitney naturall dafter, Sarah Finch Naturall dafter, Jonathan Mead Sonn in Law."

8 Children: (by 1st wife)

1. *Martha^{4} - b. abt. 1665, Greenwich, Conn.; d. ?1727
m. abt. 1688 - Jonathan^{3} Mead, son of John^{2} & Hannah (Potter) Mead
b. 1665 Horseneck (Greenwich) Ct.,
d. 1726 Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., N.Y.

9 Children:
Jonathan^{4} - b. 15 Sep. 1689; m. Sarah Husted - 4 ch.
Sarah^{4} - b. 11 Oct. 1691; m. Jonathan Waterbury- 8 ch.
Martha^{4} - b. 11 Dec. 1693; m. Stephen Holmes - ?
James^{4} - b. 11 Mar. 1696; m. Susannah Husted - 3 ch.
Isaac^{4} - b. 8 Nov. 1698;
*Timothy^{4} - b. 22 Apr. 1701; m.(1) Martha Weeks - } 7 ch.
m.(2) Sarah Bouton - }
Mary^{4} - b. 22 May 1704; m. Benjamin Waterbury- 7 ch.
Hezekiah^{4} - b. 30 Aug. 1705;
Rachel^{4} - b. 22 Nov. 1708;

2. Elizabeth^{4}- b. 14 Nov. 1669, Greenwich, Conn.; d. 1745
m. 4 Mar. 1709/10 - John Whitney, son of John & Elizabeth( )Whitney
b. 12 Mar. 1676/7 Norwalk; d. 3 Feb. 1712/3 Norwalk, Conn.
They res. at Norwalk; he was a miller & conveyed his mill 31 Jan. 1712/3, during his last illness, to his father, who gave the mill to the widow 28 Feb. 1712/3. 6 Jan. 1721, Elizabeth Whitney, et al, adm. deed from estate of Joseph Finch.

2 Children:
John - b. 4 Mar. 1711/2; d. 3 Feb. 1713/4
Hannah - b. ; m. David Keeler, son of John & Mehitable (Rockwell) Keeler; b. ; d.
They settled in New Canaan, Conn.; will dated 4 Nov. 1764 (filed in Fairfield, Ct.)

3. Sarah^{4} - b. Greenwich, Conn.; d.
m. 1 Dec. 1714, Stamford - Jonathan Newman, son of William
b. 21 Apr. 1661 ; d.

4 Children:
Jonathan - b. 15 Aug. 1716;
Sarah - b. 13 June 1718;
Elizabeth - b. 2 Feb. 1722/3;
David - b. 17 Jan. 1724/5;

4. Joseph^{4} - b. abt. 1675, Greenwich, Conn.; d. 1727, Greenwich, Conn.
m. - Elizabeth Close, dau.of Thomas & Sarah (Hardy) Close
b. 5 Aug. 1684 ; d.
m.(2) 28 Apr. 1730 - John Newman of Stamford, in First Congregational Church, Greenwich, Conn.

* Eliz.^{5}, Hannah^{5} & Jabez^{5} see ref. on P.3

8 Children: (b.Greenwich)
*Elizabeth^{5}- b. 27 Feb. 1703/4; m. Ebenezer Knapp - 8 ch.
Nathaniel^{5}- b. 25 Oct. 1706 ; m. Hannah Knapp - 9 ch.
Joseph^{5} - b. 16 Sep. 1709 ;
Ezekiel^{5} - b. 11 June 1712 ;
Ebenezer^{5} - b. 8 Dec. 1714 ;
*Hannah^{5} - b. 10 Mar. 1716/7; m. Abraham Hoyt
*Jabez^{5} - b. 8 Feb. 1718/9; m. 1) -3 ch.; m.2) Martha Jacobs 6 ch.
Abigail- b. 9 Mar,1721/2;

Joseph Finch on tax list of Greenwich, Conn. 1697, as Joseph Finch, Jr. 29 Feb. 1700, he was granted land in Greenwich; 3 June 1713, he bought land of his father. 12 Mar. 1714/5, Joseph, Jonathan & Benjamin Finch, Joseph Renalds, Jonathan Mead & Jonathan Newman of Stamford, all ye rest of Greenwich, for £50 convey to our brother Samuel Finch of Greenwich half of homestead which was our father, Joseph Finch's, of Greenwich, dec. 3 Dec. 1709.

Joseph Finch, Jr. agree with my brother-in-law, Joseph Close, exec. to the estate of his honoured father, late dec., for £20 besides what I have already received from the estate of Thomas Close discharged the executor.

6 June 1727, admin. on estate of Joseph Finch, Jr. of Greenwich granted Children - Nathaniel & Elizabeth. 7 Nov. 1727, sons Joseph & Ezekiel chose Ebenezer Mead, Jr., of Greenwich for their guardian. Mrs. Elizabeth Finch - appointed guardian to Ebenezer, Hannah & Abigail, children of Joseph Finch, Jr. Nathaniel was appointed guardian for the youngest son, Jabez Finch. 1 Mar. 1727/8, the estate of Joseph Finch, Jr., of Greenwich was distributed to widow, oldest son - Nathaniel, eldest dau. - Elizabeth Knapp, second son - Joseph, Ebenezer, Jabez, Ezekiel, Hannah and Abigail Finch.

5. Samuel 4 - b. abt. 1677, Greenwich, Conn.; d. 1728, Greenwich, Conn.
m. - Mary (Whelpley) Marshall, dau. of Jonathan Whelpley
and widow of Samuel Marshall
b. ; d.

Oct. 1720 he was Commissioned Lieutenant in the East Co. or Train Band in the town of Greenwich. 21 Apr. 1728, admin. of est. of Samuel Finch of Greenwich granted to widow Mary. 30 May 1728 inventory of estate of Samuel Finch accepted.

4 Children:
Samuel 5 - b.
Marcy 5 - b.
Jeremiah 5 - b.
Deborah 5 - b. ; m. Joseph Garnsey/Guernsey/Garnsie
son Jonathan Sr. 1701 Stratford, Ct. (from "Nutmegger", Dec. 1983 p. 469)

6. Jonathan 4 - b. abt. 1679, Greenwich, Conn.; d.
m. - Abigail Butler, dau.of Walter L. Butler, of Greenwich
b. ; d.

Jonathan granted land in Greenwich 23 Aug. 1700; signed a petition 18 Mar. 1708 against Rev. Morgan running a mill while preaching, & moving to live at mill. 31 May 1731 Jonathan withdrew from Horseneck Society (now Second Cong. Church) to form Stanwick Society.

3 Children:
Nathan 5 - b. ;
Abigail 5 - b. ;
dau. 5 - b. ; m. Charles Green

7. Abigail 4 - b. abt. 1680, Greenwich, Conn.; d. bet. 1717 and 1726
m. 1698 - Joseph Reynolds, son of Jonathan & Rebecca (Husted) Reynolds
b. 1669, Greenwich; d. bef. 6 June 1727, ae 58
m.(2) - Abigail Rundle

9 Children:
Joseph - b. 15 May 1699; rem. 1740 to Northeast Patent? & Nine Partners
m. Ruth Ferris - 6 ch.
Abigail - b. 2 Apr. 1701; m. 20 Nov. 1732 David Reynolds - 9 ch.
Samuel - b. 15 July 1703; m. Rebecca Palmer - a dau.
Benjamin - b. 26 Mar. 1705; d. 1727 unm.
John - b. 23 May 1708; m. Ruth Reynolds - 2 ch.
Nehemiah - b. 8 Apr. 1709; rem. 1740 to Northeast Patent? & Nine Partners
m.(1) Abigail ? - 3 ch.
m.(2) Mary Palmer - 6 ch.
Isaac - b. 15 June 1711; rem. to Crum Elbow
Reuben - b. 4 Dec. 1713 or 14; m. Elizabeth Mead - 11 ch.
Elizabeth - b. 18 Aug. 1717; m. Richard Everitt -

8. Benjamin^4 - b. abt. 1682, Greenwich, Conn.; d. 1741, Greenwich, Conn.
m.(1) 16 Apr. 1717 at Greenwich - Elizabeth Palmer,
dau. of
b. abt. 1697 ; d.
m.(2) 23 Dec. 1727 - Susannah Peet or Beatt (by Samuel Peck, J.P.)
dau. of
b. ; d.

2 Children: (by 1st wife)

Anna^5 - b. 19 Mar. 1717/8;
Rebecca^5 - b. 28 Aug. 1720 ;

1 Child: (by 2nd wife)

Elizabeth^5 - b. 1728 ;

(1 Sept. 1741, Elizabeth made choice of James Beatt as guardian)

perh. bro. of Jonathan & Nathaniel

JOHN^1 FISH - b. bap. 1621 ; d. 1686
m.(1) - ? Eland, dau.of
b. ; d.
m.(2) -
b. ; d.
m.(3) - Hannah (Palmer) Hewitt-Sterry,
dau. of Walter & Rebecca (Short) Palmer, and
wid. of Hewitt, and Roger Sterry

? from Eng. ~~to Stratford, Conn.~~ 1637 ~~[illegible]~~

It is believed his 1st wife was an Eland, as a sis-in-law Sarah Eland was a member of the household. Was of Stratford, Conn. in 1654. Sold all his land in Stratford 29 Sept. 1655 and that yr. he & his wife & ch. appear in New London, Conn. In 1668 when a census was taken of Heads of Families in Stonington, Conn., John Fish was 1 of 43 persons enumerated. He had a 12a. home lot granted him there, which he retained throughout his life. His son Samuel sold it 26 Dec. 1710 to James Dean. Rec'd. land gr. at Voluntown for services in King Philip's War
sch. master Stonington - 1680
surveyor
[illegible]

? Children: (prob. by 1st w.)

John - b. ; d.
bap. as an adult 13 Mar. 1680
m. - Margaret ? , dau.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

Mary - b. ; d.
bap. as an adult 13 Mar. 1680

Samuel^2 - b. abt. 1656 ; d. 27 Feb. 1733, in his 77th yr. bur. Old Packer bur.gr. on eastern slope of Fort Hill, Groton
bap. as an adult 13 Mar. 1680
m.(1) - Sarah ? , dau.of
b. ; d. 11 Dec. 1762, ae 62 yrs.
bur. Old Packer bur.gr.on eastern slope Ft.Hill, Groton
m.(2) - Mrs. Dorothy (Wheeler) Smith,
dau.of
wid. of Nehemiah Smith
b. ; d.

7 Children:
Samuel - b. 1684; m. Elizabeth Williams, dau.of
John & Jane (Latham)(Hubbard) Williams
6 Ch.:
John, Samuel, Daniel, Elizabeth, Sarah, Joan or Jane
(Capt.) John - b. 1686; m. ?Lucretia^3 Packer - 5 ch.
Moses - b. 1688; m. Martha Williams - 4 ch.
Abigail - b. 1691; m.(1) Capt.Daniel Eldridge -
m.(2) Deac.Daniel Denison -
(Dr.) Aaron - b. Groton 1693; m. Irene^4 Sprague - 6 ch.
Nathan - b. 19 Aug. 1699; m.(1) Abigail Havens -
m.(2) Mary Burrows -
Sarah - b. 2 Aug. 1702; m. Hezekiah Lord, of Preston -

Source: Hist. of Desc. of Peter Spicer & Allied Families
(Mrs. Susan Spicer Meech & Miss Susan Billings Meech-1911)

FISKE

[illegible] Fish [illegible]
[illegible] 1678
[illegible]

[illegible]

Source: Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England
Vol. VIII Misc. Records 1633-1689 Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, M.D. - 1855

a Nathaniel Fish - b. Sandwich, Mass. 27 Nov. 1648

a Caleb Fish - b. " " 18 Aug. 1649

a Caleb Fish (of Sandwich) bur. 28 Feb. 1649

Nathaniel Fish - (son of Jonathan) b. Sandwich, 18 Dec. 1650

John Fish - (son of Nathaniel) b. Sandwich, 13 Apr. 1651

FISKE

Fisc

from Rhode

Hugh Fiske son or grandson of Daniel

1. Daniel Fiske
2. ?
3. Lord Symond Fiske m.(1) m.(2)
4. William Fiske m. Joan Lynn of Norfolk
5. Simon Fiske m.
6. Simon Fiske m.
7. Robert Fiske m. Mrs. Sybil (Gould) Barber

8. William m. (1) Anna Anstye (2) Alice ?

ch.:
- * John (Wm.^{1})
- ** Nathaniel (Nath.^{1})
- Eleazer
- Eunice
- Hannah
- Esther/Hester
- Mary

Jeffrey m. Sarah Cooke

ch.: Eleazer
a dau.
David^{1} m. Sarah Smith
- Martha^{2}
- David^{2} m(1) Lydia Cooper m(2) Seaborn Wilson

ch.
- Sarah^{3} d.y.
- Lydia^{3} d.s.p.
- David^{3} d.y.
- David^{3}
- Seaborn^{3} d.y.
- Elizb.^{3}
- Annah^{3} (Hannah) m. Timothy^{2} Carter (Rev. Thos.^{1})

Thomas m. Margery ?

ch.:
- ~~Thomas~~
- James
- Phinehas^{1} m(1) Sarah ? m(2) Elizb. Easterick
- Elizabeth
- Mary

James^{2} m.(1) Anna ? m(2) HANNAH PIKE

John^{2} m. Remember

Thomas^{2} m.(1) Peggy ? m(2) Martha Fitch

John 3
Benj. 4
John^{5} Esq.
Peleg^{6}
Peleg^{7}
Capt. Peleg 8
~~Anna~~ Lorena 9

9 ch. by 1st W. inc. Capt. Thos.^{3} F. m. Rebecca^{2} (Rev. Wm.^{1}) Perkins

Elizb.^{3} Fiske m. Nathaniel Browne

Lemuel son of Judith^{3} Perkins + Nathl. Browne

Elizb. m. Robert Bernard (2 daus.)

Eleazer m. Elizb. ? (no ch.)

9. * John m. Anne Lantersee

ch.

10. Rev. John^{1} m.(1) Ann Gipps m.(2) Mrs. Elizb. Henchman

7 ch.
- John^{2} d.y.
- Nathaniel^{2} d.y.
- John^{2} – d.s.p.
- Sarah^{2}
- Moses^{2}
- Ann^{2}
- Eleazer^{2}

10. William^{1} m. Bridgett Muskett

5 ch.
- Wm.^{2}
- Samuel^{2}
- Joseph^{2}
- Benj.^{2}
- Martha^{2}

Samuel^{3}

Mary^{4}

10. Anne^{1} m. Francis Chickering

7 ch.
- Ann
- Mary
- Elizb. d.y.
- Bertha
- Esther
- John d.y.
- Mercy

10. Martha^{1} m. Capt. Edmund Thompson

7 ch.
- Martha
- Edmund
- Thomas
- Hannah (Anne)
- John d.inf.
- Esther d.inf.
- John d.inf.

10. Nathan d. inf.

10. Eleazer ?

** Nathaniel m. Mrs. Alice (Hend or Henel)

ch.

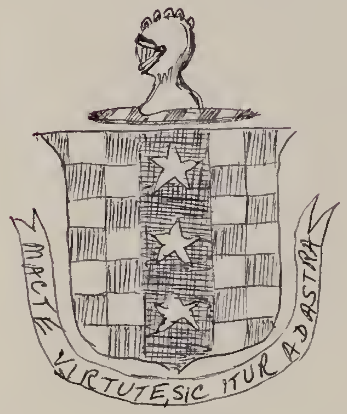
Nathaniel^{1} m. Dorothy Symonds

4 ch.
- John^{2} – 10 ch.
- Nathan^{2} – 5 ch.
- Esther^{2} – ?
- Martha^{2} – d.s.p.

Sarah ?

Fisc

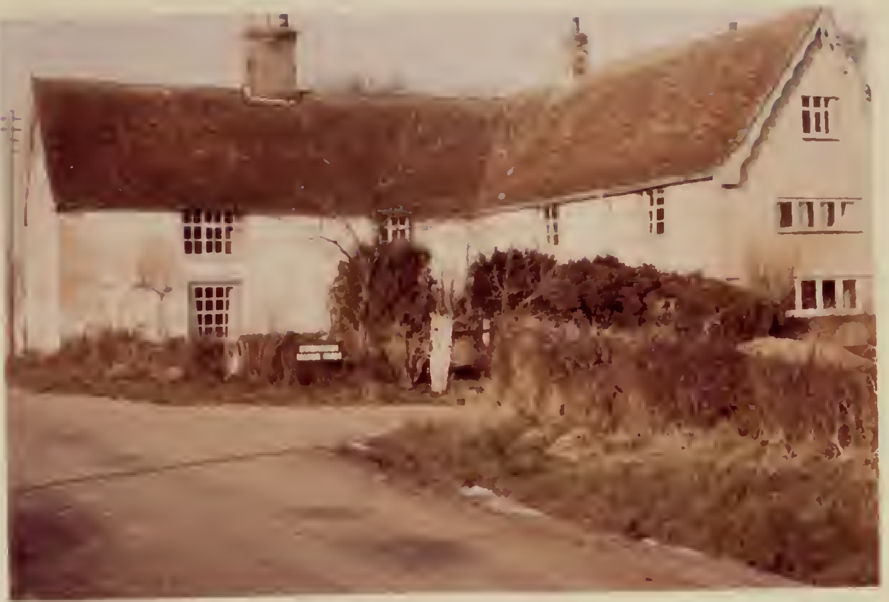
numbers 1-27, + 38-41	Pages 1 & 2	
" 28-37	Page 2 & Page 3	
" 42	Page 1	
" 43-57	Page 2	& Suppl. 1 & 2
" 58-64	Page 4	
" 65-68	" 5	
" 69-71	" 3	


MACTE VIRTUTE, SIC ITUR AD ASTRA

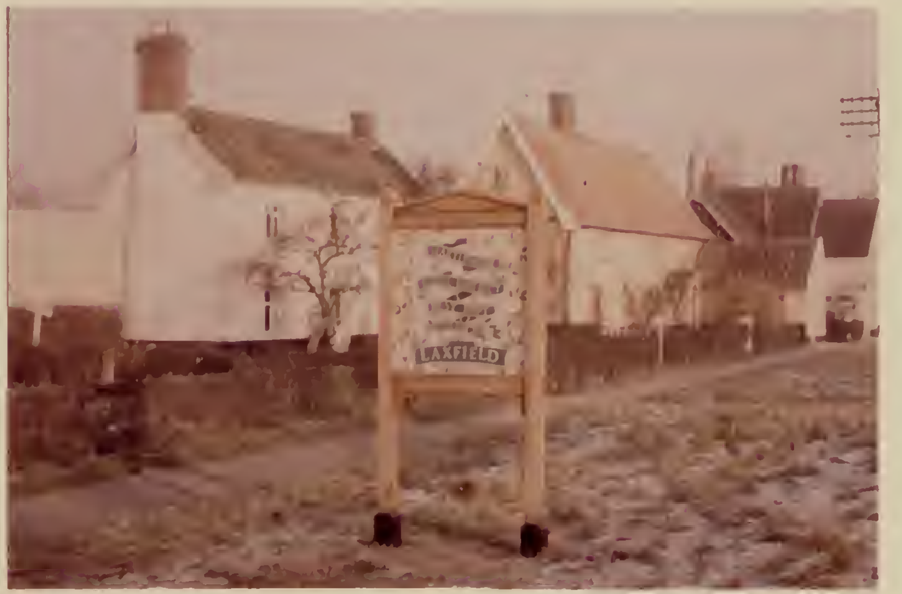
Fiske

Motto:
Macte virtute, sic itur ad astra
"So to the stars we go
For doing as we ought below."

Arms of Symond Fiske of Stadhaugh.



STADHAUGH MANOR FARM



LAXFIELD

Fri. 10-2-70

Dear Margaret - Here are snapshots
for you and your sister of
Stadaugh Manor + the village of
Laxfield. These were taken in 1967.
by Mr. + Mrs. Paul Ecke, Jr.
on trip to England [illegible] [illegible] tical list

Compiled from Fiske Genealogy by Frederick Clifton Pearce
Military & Civil list of ~~1896~~ 1896; R. I. to 1800
Coat of arms conferring Harold's college Middlesex

Daniel Fiske b. m.

? b. m.

1. Lord Symond Fiske (at least 5 ch.) b. 1399 ~~abt. 1400~~ Eng. d. 1464 m.(1) Susan Smyth Sussannah m.(2) Katherine Criske

2. William Fiske (8 ch.) ~~1399-1464~~ Stadhaugh manor Laxfield, Eng. b. 1430, d. 1500-1504 m. Joan Lynne of Norfolk

3. Simon Fiske (10 ch.) 1460 - 1538 ~~1430 - 1504~~ Stadhaugh manor Laxfield, Eng. will 10 July 1536 proved 13 July 1538 m. ~~[illegible]~~ Joan ? d. June 1558 Halesworth

4. Simon Fiske (11 ch.) ~~[illegible]~~ Stadhaugh manor Laxfield, Eng. will dated 25 Jan. 1505 m. ~~Elizabeth~~ not ?

~~b. abt. 1525~~ 5. Robert Fiske (?6 ch.) b. 1505 d. 1600 Laxfield, Eng. m. 1525 Sybil Gould Barber

Wm. (7 ch.) b. abt. 1546-1623 6. Thomas Fiske b. 1525 Laxfield, Eng. m. Margery ?

John (6 ch.) abt 1580 7. Capt. Phineas¹ Fiske b. Laxfield, Eng. d. 16 73 Wenham, Mass. 1638 to Wenham, Mass, then to Salem capt. of militia 1644 m. Sarah ?

Wm.¹ (5 ch.) b. abt. 1613 8. Hon. John² Fiske b. England a constable 1654 Representative 1669-81 of Wenham, Mass. m. Remember ?

9. Dr. John³ Fiske b. 1654 lived Milford conn. ~~d. 14 Feb. 1765~~ m. (Wenham Mass.) Hannah Baldwin

10. Benjamin⁴ Fiske b. 1683 Wenham, Mass. d. 14 Feb. 1765 Scituate, Prov. m. 24 July 1701 ?Essex, Mass. Abigail Bowen

11. John⁵ Fiske, Esq. b. 1713 d. 1798 lived R.I. Swanzey, Mass. m. Elizabeth Williams b. 1717 gr. gr. dau. of Roger Williams Johnston, Prov., R.I.

12. Peleg⁶ Fiske b. Scituate, R.I. Capt. 1775-76 Justice of Peace 1775-83 m. Lydia Sheldon ? bur. abt. 1835? Prov., R.I.

13. Peleg⁷ Fiske b. 1769 Scituate, R.I. ?N.Y. d. 1821 m. 1789 Orpha Knight b. 1770 Prov., R.I. d. 22 Mar. 1826 Prov. R.I.

14. Capt. Peleg⁸ Fiske b. 1808 Prov., R.I. d. 1885 steamboat owner & merchant m. Mary Berkley Graves ? or Grover, of Va.

15. Anna Lorena⁹ Fiske m. Henry Clay Kenney b. Kentucky

16. Harry Muir Kenney / Hundley Blackwell Wells

17. William W. Kenney / Phobie Elva Bready

18. 4 ch.

Capt. Phine(h)as^{1} Fiske – b. 1610? youngest son of Thomas Fiske
m.(1) in Laxfield – 1638? Sarah ? who d. Sept. 10 1659

m.(2) in Wenham 4 June 1660 Elyb. Easterick

Sons
James – freeman same yr. w/ fa. 1642
John
Thomas b. abt. 1630? – was at that time abt.? 12 yrs. old

Sergt. James^{2} – b. Suffolk Co. Eng. m.(1) Anna ?
m.(2) Hannah Pike

1637 joined Salem Church 1642 + same yr. a freeman

7 ch.

Hon. John^{2} – b. England
m. 10 Dec. 1651 Remember ?

She m.(2) Dea. Wm. Goodhue of Ipswich as his 4th wife

She d. 16 Feb. 1702

7 ch

Capt. Thomas^{2} – b. England 1632? 1630 d. 15 Aug. 1707
m.(1) ? Peggy ?
abt. 1650 in Wenham Joanna^{2} White (dau. John^{1}) b. 1630 Eng. d. [illegible] 1694/95
m.(2) 14 May 1695 Martha Fitch of Boston

freeman 1661

~~8~~ 10 ch. by 1st W. ~~[illegible]~~

All 4 sons d. y. except 1st – Capt. Thomas^{3}
who m. Rebecca^{2} Perkins
youngest child of Rev. Wm.^{1} + Elizabeth (Wooten) Perkins

only child – dau. Rebecca^{4} Fiske
m. Thos. Howe Jr.
son Thomas

5 daus. m.

Fisc, Fisk, Fiske in Scandinavian means fish

Daniel Fisc of Laxfield named in document issued by ~~the~~ King John A.D. May 1208 (~~[illegible]~~) confirming a gr. of land in Digneveton Park made by the Duke of Loraine to the men of Laxfield

1. Lord Symond Fiske (at least 5 ch.) m. (1) Susannah Susan Smyth m. (2) Katherine Crispe

2. William Fiske ( ) b. Stadbaugh Manor, England (8 ch.) m. Joan Lynne of Norfolk, Eng.

3. Simon Fiske ( ) b. Laxfield, Eng. (10 ch.)

Symond Fiske, Lord of the Manor of Stadhaugh, held lands in Laxfield Parish & was probably grandson of Daniel Fisc.

He bore for his arms, *"chequey, argent and gules, upon a pale, sable, three mullets of, pearced ~~pierced~~". These arms with a crest added, were confirmed to Prof. Nicholas Fiske, professor in Physic, of Stadhaugh, in Laxfield.

In 1633 a charter of confirmation was issued from Herald's College. It acknowledges the use of the arms by an anc. to all the emigrants.

The motto is evidently taken from Virgil's Aeneid, the 9th bk. - 640th & 641st lines -

"Atque his victorem affatur Iulum:
Macte nova virtute, puer; sic itur ad astra."

I find Nicholas Fiske of Studhaw in the parish of Laxfield, in the county of Suffolk, Proffessor in Phisick, son of Nathan Fiske of the same, son of William, son of Thomas, son of William Fiske of Studhaw aforesaid that lived in the raignes of King Henry the sixt, Edward the III, Richard the third and King Henry the seventh who beared for their coats armor, as followeth viz, see above*

Fiske wills in Suffolk County, England

William	of Rendham - presented 17 July 1472 - mentions; sons; Wm., Robert, Thoma, John, & Walter, of Peasenhall wife Margaret
Thomas	of Bodenham - will dated Sept. 13, 1488 wife Agnes, sons Wm. & John
John	of Diss, co. Norfolk - will dated in 1488 wife Elzb. & Mr. John F., clerk
Wm.	of Beedes will dated 1505 wife Jane witn. by John Fiske et al
Nicholas	of East Dereham, E. Norfolk - will 8 Apr. 1529 wife Elzb. Sons: Wm., Thos., John, & Ambrose Daus.: Cicely & Wyborough.
John	of Laxfield will 2 Oct. 1535, proved 1536 - desires bur. near in his mo. Legacies to John Fiske of East Dereham, Wm. Fiske of East Dereham, Thomas Fiske of Lowstoft, & to John son of Simon Fiske Executors Jeffrey Fiske the elder & his son John.
John F. the Elder,	of Wenhaston will - 4 May 1558 proved 6 Jan 1558/9 wife Marion Son John daus. Agnes & Susan dau. Joan Barfot.
Thos.	of Northall - will 16 May 1557 - proved 27 May 1557 - desires bur. at Southrow wife Agnes - Sons John & William dau. Mgt. godson Christopher Fiske
Marion	of Wenhaston, widow - will 30 Jan. 1558 - proved 31 July 1559 son John - dau. Agnes, dau. Jane Barfot
Wm.	of South Cove - will 13 Mar. 1576, proved 5 Dec. 1581 wife Elzb. Late dau. Alice wife of Richard House grch. Judith & Dorothy Fiske legacy to Robert Pease & his ch.
Wm.	of Aldborough - will 3 Sept. 1584, pr. 6 Oct. 1584-5 wife Mgt sons Francis, ~~Wm~~. Thomas, John & Wm. dau - Margaret, brothers John & George
Wm.	of Rendon will 20 June 1572 wife Isabel
George	of Oldborough - will 25 Jan. 1584/5 proved 26 Feb. 1584/5 wife Joan bro. John mentions Wm. Fiske & his son Thos.
Richard	of Shotley - will 6 Apr. 1589 wife Ursula son Jonas
Wm.	of Laxfield - will 29 Dec. 1590 proved 22 Jan. 1591 to his wife Jane - a tenement at Stradbrook Bros. John & Jeremy Bros.-in-law John Punchyard & Thomas Bowett.
Joan Fiske	of Ipswich will 22 May 1562 desires bur. in Ch yard of St. Mary-at-Elms, in Ipswich
Robert	of Great Linsted single man nunc. will 18 Mar. 1601-2 fa. & mo. Thomas & Alice of Great Crattfield, bros: Wm. & John sister Alice Sparham & sister Joan.

Wills Cont'd.

#58 Robert of St. James, South Elmham - will 10 Apr. 1592, proved 28 July 1602
Eldest son Wm.$^{\#82}$, son Eleazer$^{\#85}$ + his wife Elzb.; son Thos.$^{\#84}$
Dau.$^{\#86}$ [Elizabeth] wife of Robert B$\overset{E}{a}$rnard appoints son J$\overset{E}{a}$ffrey$^{\#83}$
+ Eleazer$^{\#85}$ executors

Wm. of Middleton will 18 Mar 1611-12 pr. 22 Apr. 1612 wife Joan
sons Nicholas, Wm., John + Thomas all under 22
daus Frances + Mgt. not 21

Wm. of Rendham - will 20 Oct. 1603 pr. 17 Nov. 1604
son Thos., Dau. Frances wife of Anthony Cressye of Dennington

Arthur of Bulcham Hamlet, in Blitheborough - will 20 Dec. 1610 pr. 9 Jan. 1610 (? 1610/11)
wife Mary - mentions Agnes, dau. of his bro. Samuel
+ John Fiske his apprentice

John F. the Elder, of Aldburgh, woolen draper - will 31 Mar. 1617 pr. 18 May 1617
wife Katherine sons John + Thos. dau. Anne, dau. Emma wife of
Edward Bawkey, dau. Dorothy, sis. Margery Palmer
Cousin Thomas Fiske + his ch.

Thomas of Marlford - will 18 Sept. 1617 pr. 24 Nov. 1617 gr.ch. Thomas,
son of his son-in-law Ralph Everard; Wm. son of his sister
Amy Richardson, deceased. Uncles, Robert + John Godfrey -
Cousin Reynolds of Baddingham. Cousin Blith of
Halesworth; cousin Goodall of Parham
Wife's sis. Margary French. Fa-in-law Whight.

Anne will 6 Jan. 1619 sons Thos. + Robert
sisters Hudson + Palmer

Wm. of Spexhall will 29 Mar. 1618 pr. 2 May 1618 - gives to the
poor of Hedingham (?) co.; Norfolk wife Elzb. Son Wm. +
his son Wm.; son Edw. + his son Wm.
Daus. Mary + Marian + son-in-law Robert Balls

Robert of Reedham will 16 Feb. 1609/10 pr. 18 Nov. 1610 wife Elzb.
son Robert not 21 Daus. Elzb., Mary, + Joan
To son, Richard, "who whether he be living or dead, I know not,"
forty shillings, to be paid to him within one yr. aft. his ret. to Eng.

Thomas of Wenhaston will 16 Mar 1602/3 pr. 5 June 1604 wife Alice
Legacies to his sis. Knight + Wm. Fiske, res. w/him
Makes Wm., son of Wm. Fiske of Hockingham, Co. Norfolk,
his princ. heir.

Mary of West Oretham Co., Norfolk, widow will 21 Aug. 1623 pr.
26 Feb. 1624 eldest son Christopher; grch. Robert, Wm. + Edmund
son-in-law Edward Page - ment. Robert, son of Robert Fiske

Henry of Wenhaston, will 15 Apr. 1628 pr. 9 July 1628 wife Mgt.
son Henry, daus. Rose, Mgt. + Prudence

FiSC

Wills, cont'd.

Simon of Elmswell - will 15 Mar. 1615 Wife Elzb.

Emme of Elmswell - widow - will 17 Feb. 1625 pr. 27 Nov. 1626
son Robert & his dau. Mgt.; son Edward & his
dau. Elzb.; grch. Mary Palmer; dau Elzb. Martin;
dau. Frances wife of Roger Bardwell

John of Elmswell - will 4 Sept. 1616 pr. 14 Oct. 1616
bros. Robert, Simon & Edward bro-in-law Thos. Palmer,
bro-in-law Thomas Bardwell, bro. in law Thomas Martin;
app. Mo. Emme Fiske, executrix.

Mgt. of Swifting, widow. will 19 Apr. 1636. to son Nathan,
1/3 of all her goods & the residue to daus. Mary, Mgt.
& Sarah app. son Nathan exec.

John F. the elder of Wenhaston will 6 May 1636 pr. 21 Apr. 1640
dau. Susan £40. app. son John exec.

Amos of Dennington, singleman will 8 Jan. 1641/2 pr. 21 Apr. 1642
sis Frances wife of John Russell; sis Mgt. Fiske
fa-in-law Wm. Fiske Mother Margaret
directs that bros. John & Wm., the younger be bound
apprentices; bro. Wm. the Elder, residuary legatee.

Zachary of Wethersden - will 18 Feb. 1646/7 pr. 27 Jan. 1647/8
wife Mary - mentions Wm. Fiske eldest son of John Fiske
of Rattlesden, Gent, and Zachary Fiske son of
Robert F. of Norton, Gent.

Thomas of Sandcroft, in South Elmham will dated 1661
mentions bro. James & Samuel Fiske, Weybred

Thomas the Elder of Aldborough - will 9 Aug. 1623 pr. 9 July 1633 Wife Emme
sons Frances, Thomas & Wm.
daus Emme & Elzb. Grandson John

Francis of Aldborough - will 31 Mar. 1634; pr. 27 Nov. 1634
Mother - Emma Fiske Son - John
app. his wife Anne executrix

John of Southwold - will 20 Apr. 1648 bequeathes to his wife.
Mary, lands in Wenhaston. Sons - John, Sturgeon,
& Anthony all under 21; dau. Mgt. wife of Gilbert
Hopkin; dau. Susan Fiske.

9th gen. from Lord Symons (Wm.^{3} - son of) Samuel^{2} Wm.^{1}

10th gen. Dea. Wm.^{3} Fiske, of Rowley, yeoman, "being advanced in old age," made his will 23 May 1764, proved 14 Feb. 1765, by:

Mary Clarke, Elizabeth Clarke, & Daniel Clarke

Inv. of the estate taken ~~by~~ 14 May 1765 by:

Jere Searl, Jere Jewett and Jere Poor

and made oath to by:

Samuel Keyzar.

Real Estate homestead, woodlots, salt marsh in Rowley and Newbury. Wife Bethiah was to have "all the goods and estate I had with her that were hers afore I married her, etc." He gave to:

dau. of Samuel^{3} – (niece) Sarah^{4}, widow of Charles Stewart, late of Lancaster, decd.

gr. nieces – 2 daus. of Samuel^{4} Fisk, late of Boxford, decd.

– Abigail Goodridge, his da.-in-law [should? be step?-dau.? perh.] to be paid after her Mo's. decease – (his 3d wife)

dau. Samuel^{3} (niece) (Mary^{4} & – ch. of Jonathan^{4} Stickney, of Rowley, decd., 2 lots of land excepting some fenced in to the homestead, one purch. of Thos. Lambert, Esq., & the other of Capt. John Northand.

dau. of John^{3} (niece) – Phebe^{4} Abbott, of Andover

son of John^{3} (nephew) – John^{4} Fiske of Andover

– Joseph Stickney of Boxford

? – Hannah wife of John Todd

? – Hannah wife of Zacheus Boynton, of Lancaster

(nephews) sons of Daniel^{3} Fiske, late of Upton, decd.

– Samuel Keyar, of Rowley, the residue of his estate and he to be executor of the will.

He d. 21 Jan 1764/5 Rowley ae 77

** ch: see P. 11

#574 1/4 John - b. 15 July 1751 m. Hebzibeth ——

#574 1/2 Mary - b. 5 Jan. 1753; d. unm. 29 June, 1810

#574 3/4 Josiah - b. abt. 1760; d. 23 Apr. 1781

Lord Symond (1)
William (2)
~~Thomas~~ (10)
William (22)

Fiske - Suppl. - p. 1

43 - Mathew | b. Eng. m(1) Elzb. Jordain | m.(2) 24 Oct. 1592 Mgt. Haywood ware | m(3) 30 Jan. 1612 Anne Häggune
72 William - b. Eng. | d. 23 June 1579
73 Elzb. - bap. 12 Feb. 1580 | m. Edmund Laxfield
74 Nicholas - b. Eng. | m. Judithe Reade, dau of Wm. of Colchester
107 John - b. Eng. | m. ? Heighan
154 John
155 William
156 Judith
108 Mathew - b. Eng. | d. s.p.
109 Mary - b. Eng. | m. John Stanard
110 Elzb. - b. Eng.
111 Catherine - b. Eng.
75 John - b. Eng. m. 5 May 1600 Elzb. Button — someone pencilled in "Britton"
112 John - bap. 8 Jan. 1603 | d. 7 Nov. 1628 ? s-p.
113 William - bap. 23 Feb. 1605 | m.
157 John
158 Thomas
159 Martha m. Henry Bright
160 Mary
161 Margaret
114 Elzb. - bap. 26 Feb. 1608 | m. Erasmus Cook - Samuel
115 Matthew - bap. 12 Mar. 1614

44 - Francis
45 - John - b. Eng. m. Joan Couper dau. of Wm. of Suffolk
76 William - b. Eng. | m. Arone Hart, dau. of Wm.
116 John m. Alice Hart, dau. of Wm.
117 Thomas
118 Samuel m. ? ?
162 Elizabeth
77 John - b. Eng.
46 - Ralph | d. s.p.
47 - Alice | m. ? Meriam
48 - Jane
49 - Margaret
49¼ - Faith
49½ - Katherine

50 - Christian | m. Edward Sewell
51 - Margaret | m. Alan Barrett
52 - Alice
53 - Dorothy
54 - Joan

55 - Wm. - b. Eng. m. ? ?
78 Henry m. Margaret Gibson
119 William
120 John
121 Henry
122 Margaret m. John Barrett
123 Mary
79 John
80 Gregory
81 William m. Mrs. Elizabeth (?) ?
124 William
56 - Jeffrey - b. Eng.

11 William

Thomas # 23

Henry [illegible] #

Suppl. - p 2.

(Henry #24)

57 - Thomas b. Eng. (d. s.p.) m. Alice ?

58 - Robert m.(1) Sybil (Gould) Barber m.(2) Joan ?

(Simon #28)

82 William m.(1) Anna Anstye, dau. of Walter m.(2) Alice ?

125 John m. Anna Lantersee dau. of Robert

163 Rev. John¹ m.(1) Ann Gipps m.(2) Mrs. Elzb. Henchman

164 William¹ m. Bridgett Muskett

165 Anne¹ m. Francis Chickering

166 Martha¹ m. Capt. Edmund Thompson

167 Nathan d. inf.

168 Eleazer

126 Nathaniel m. Mrs. Alice (Hend or Henel) Leman

169 Nathaniel¹ m.(1) Dorothy Symonds m.(2) Susanna ?

170 Sarah

127 Eleazer m. ? ? (daus. only)

128 Eunice unm.

129 Hannah m. Wm. Candler

130 Esther (Hester) m. John Chalke or Challie

131 Mary m. Anthony Fisher ? 4 sons

83 Jeffrey m. Sarah Cooke

132 Eleazer

133 a dau. m. John Sawyer

134 David¹

171 Martha² - m. Thos. Fitch - 5 ch.

172 David² -

84 Thomas m. Margery ?

135 Thomas

136 James

137 Phinehas¹ m.(1) Sarah ? b. & d. Eng.? m.(2) Elzb. Easterick 4 June 1660 d. Wenham Mass

173 James² m.(1) Anna ? m.(2) Hannah Pike

174 John² m. Remember ?

175 Capt. Thomas² m.(1) Joanna ? White John m.(2) Martha Fitch

Bk. wife (1) Peggy ? (2) Martha Fitch

138 Elizabeth

139 Mary

85 Eleazer m. Elizabeth ? s.p.

86 Elizabeth m. Robert Bernard

— a dau. m. ? Locke

— John Locke

— a dau. m. ? ?

— Richard

59 - John m. Thomasina Pinchard s.p.

60 - George m. Anne ?

87 George m. Margery Simonds

140 Alice

141 Margery

142 Anne m. Robert Porter

88 Thomas

89 Margaret m. Jeffrey Whittingham

89½ Jeffrey

61 - Nicholas m. Joan Crispe, dau. of William

90 William m. Helen ?

143 Nicholas m. Rebecca ?

176 Anne

Suppl. - p. 3

(Cont'd Simon #28)

177 Mary
178 Rebecca
179 John m. Mary Bade

144 Anne
145 Rachel
146 Elyb.

91 Amos m. Mary ?
147 Amos
148 Wm.
149 Joan

92 Rachel
93 Esther
94 Mary

62 - Jeffrey
63 - Jeremy m. ? ?
95 Alice
96 Anne m. Peter Cook
— John

64 - William m. ? ?
97 Gelyon
98 Margaret
99 Agnes
100 Mary
101 Joseph

65 - Richard m. Agnes Crispe, dau. of Edmund
102 Elias m. Alice ?
150 Sarah
151 Henry
152 Mary
153 Margaret

103 Mary
104 Margaret
105 Anne
106 Elizabeth

66 - Joan
67 - Gelyne
68 - Agnes

Robert #30

69 - Nicholas
70 - Anne
71 - Christian

Suppl.- p. 4

163 Rev. John^1 b. 1601 Eng. m.(1) 1629 Ann Gipps (d. 1671/72 Chelmsford) m.(2) 1 Aug. 1672 or 3 Mrs. Elzb. Hinchman (wid. of Edmund)
180 John^2 b. ~~29 Aug. 1638~~ Eng. d. Eng. ae 9 yrs.
181 Nathaniel^2 d. "died 1637, quickly after he came ashore" (Mather)
182 John^2 b. 29 Aug. 1638, N.E. m. Lydia Fletcher ?dau. of Robert S.P.
183 Sarah^2 b. 24 July 1640 m. John Farwell of Concord ?son of Henry (Virkus?)
184 Rev. Moses^2 b. 12 Apr. 1642 m.(1) Sarah Symmes dau. of Wm. Jr. of Charlestown
m.(2) Ann(e) Quisney ?(Quincy) ?dau. of Edmund
232 Mary^3 m. 1697 Joseph Baxter of Medfield
233 Sarah^3 m. 1698 Rev. Thos. Ruggles of New Guilford, Ct.
234 Ann 3 m. 1709 Rev. Jos. Marsh of Braintree
235 Moses^3
236 John^3 m. Abigail Hobart
237 Wm.^{3}
238 Rev. Samuel^3 b. Braintree 6 Apr. 1689 m. Anna Gerrish (youngest son)
239 - Shephard^3 m. Alice Alger (or Shepard)
240 - Mgt.^{3} m. Rev. Nathan Buckman
241 - John^3 d. inf.
242 - Samuel^3 d. inf.
243 - Edward^3 d. inf.
244 - Elzb.^{3} m. Eliezer Foster
245 Martha^3 d. inf.
246 Ann^3 d. in 1st yr.
247 Ruth^3 d. inf.
319 Samuel^4 d.y.
320 Sarah^4 bap. 1742
321 John^4 bap. 1744 m. 3 times
322 Joseph^4 d.y.
323 Elzb.^{4} d.y.
185 Ann^2
186 Eliezer^2

164 William^1 b. abt. 1613 Eng. m. ?at Salem or Wenham 1643? - Bridgett Muskett
187 Dea. Wm.^{2} b. Feb. 1643 m. 15 Jan. 1662 Wenham - Sarah^2 Killam (q.v.)
248 William^3 b. 30 Jan. 1663/4? m. Marah or Mary ?
324 Wm.^{4} - m. twice
325 Joseph^4
326 Ebenezer^4 m. Susanna Buck
327 Jonathan^4
328 Sarah^4 d.y.
329 Ruth^4 d.y.
330 Lydia^4
331 Mary^4 d.y.
332 Ruth^4 m. Richard Easti ? of Topsfield
249 Samuel^3 - b. 16 Feb. 1670 m. Elizabeth Browne
333 Elzb.^{4}
334 Josiah^4 - m. Sarah Bishop
335 Phinehas^4 -
336 Jonathan^4
337 Samuel^4
338 Lois^4
339 Anna^4
250 Joseph^3 - b. 14 Apr. 1672 m.(1) Susan Warner - 10 ch. m.(2) Mrs. Elzb. Fuller
340 Joseph^4
341 Mark^4 m. Lydia Smith
342 Susanna^4 m. Jedediah Kilburn
343 Sarah^4 d. ae 18
344 Elzb.^{4} m. Michael Dwinell - 2 sons (1st of 7 wives)
345 Ruth^4 m. twice
346 Abgl.^{4} d. ~~ae~~ 18
347 John^4 d. ae 6
347$\frac{1}{2}$ Joseph^4 d. y.
347$\frac{3}{4}$ Hannah^4 m. James Platts of Rowley
251 Benjamin^3 - b. 6 Apr. 1674 - m. Mary Quarles - S.P.
(252 see p. 5)

Suppl - p.5

William^{1} cont'd.

William^{2} cont'd.

252. Theophilus^{3} - b. 28 July 1676 m.(1) Phebe Lam(p)son - 7 ch. m.(2) Mehitable Wilkins
348. Phebe^{4} m. Jesse Maynard
349 Jerusha^{4} m. Caleb Moulton
350 Theophilus^{4} m. Jemima Goldsmith - 6 ch.
351 Martha^{4} m. Geo. Dodge - ch.
352 Mary^{4} m. John Perkins
353 Thomas^{4} m. twice
354 Benjamin^{4} - d. 25 Aug. 1731
253 Ebenezer^{3} - b. 22 Mar. 1679 m.(1) Elzb. Fuller dau. of Jacob - 9 ch. m.(2) Mrs. Martha Kimball - s.p.
355 Sarah^{4} m. Samuel Moulton - 2 ch.
356 Jonathan^{4} - d. unm.
357 Ebenezer^{4} m. Dorcas Tyler
358 Elzb.^{4} m. John^{4} Bradstreet
359 Jacob^{4} m. Elzb. Lam(p)son
360 Mary^{4} m. Nathaniel Lowe
361 Wm.^{4} m. Susannah Batchelder
362 Mercy^{4} m. David Perkins
363 Lucy^{4} m. Thomas White
254 Jonathan^{3} - b. 22 July 1681 d. 14 Feb. 1705
255 Sarah^{3} - b. 5 Feb. 1664/5 m. John Cook
John
256 Ruth^{3} - b. 2 Mar. 1666 m. ? ?
? ch.
257 Samuel^{3} - b. 2 Mar. 1667 d. y.
258 Martha^{3} - b. 5 May 1668 m. Thos.^{3} White (Thos.^{2}, John^{1})
6 ch.
259 Joseph^{3} - b. 10 Feb. 1669 d. y.
260 Ebenezer^{3} - b. 10 Feb. 1677/8 d. 7 June 1678
261 Elizabeth^{3} - b. 12 Dec. 1684 m. Eliezer Foster
? 3 ch.

188 Samuel^{2} - b. m.(1) Phebe^{2} (Redington) Bragg - 5 ch. m.(2) Mrs. Hannah Allen - 1 ch.
262 Samuel^{3} - b. m. Sarah^{3} Redington
364 Mary^{4} - m. Jonathan^{4} Stickney
365 Sarah^{4} - m. Charles Stewart
366 Hannah^{4} -
367 Samuel^{4} - m. Judith Noyes - ? 5 ch.
263 John^{3} - b. m. Abgl. Poore, dau. of Henry
368 Phebe^{4} - m. John Abbott, Jr.
369 John^{4} - m. Mary Briggs - 3 ch.
264 (Deacon) Wm.^{3} - b. 10 June 1687 m.(1) Rebecca^{3} Redington
m.(2) Lydia Thurston
m.(3) Bethiah Goodrich
Daniel, Sarah, Samuel, Jonathan } ? 4 + ? ch.
265 Daniel^{3} - b. m. Sarah Fuller (dau. of Jacob^{2}, Thomas^{1})
370 Daniel^{4} - m. Zilpha Tyler - 5 ch.
371 Sarah^{4} - d. y.
372 Hannah^{4} - Ebenezer Ober - 8 ch.
373 Sarah^{4} - d. y.
374 Benj.^{4} m.(1) Rebecca Wheelock } - 9 ch.
- m.(2) Keziah ?
375 Phebe^{4} - d. y.
376 Samuel^{4} - m. Sarah Partridge - 6 ch.
377 Sarah^{4} - m. Ebenezer Walker - 9 ch.
378 Wm.^{4} - m. Jemima Adams - 9 ch.
* 379 Josiah^{4} ← see
380 Martha^{4} - m. Perin Bachelor 6 ch.

* 379 - Josiah^{4} - m.(1) Sarah Barber - 5 ch.
m.(2) Lydia Davis - 2 ch.
m.(3) Elzb. Gore

266 Benjamin^{3} - b. d 16 Sept 1719 unm.
267 Hannah^{3} - b. 7 Jan. 1698/9 d 3 Feb. 1699/1700.

Suppl. - P.6

189 Joseph^2 - b. abt. 1650 m. 22 May 1677, Lynn - Elizabeth Haman
268 Joseph^3 - b. 6 July 1678 Ipswich - d. there 24 May 1731
269 Samuel^3 - b. 5 July 1680 m.(1) Mehitable Wheaton - 5 ch.
m.(2) Elizabeth ?
381 Daniel^4 m. twice
382 Joseph^4 m. Freelove Fiske
383 Patience^4
384 Ezekiel^4 d. 28 Dec. 1757 bef. fa.
385 Phinehas^4 m. Mary Colwell
270 Mary^3 - b. 19 Apr. 1684 - m. Isaac Mason, Jr.
~ 4 ch.
190 Benjamin^2 - b. m. 6 Nov. 1674 Bethshua, Bethsheba Morse dau. of Dea. Daniel & Lydia (Fiske) Morse
271 Lydia^3 - b. 8 Sept. 1675 d.y.
272 Mary^3 - b. 22 July 1677
273 Bethia^3 - b. 25 June 1683 m. Jonathan Plimpton
~ 8 ch.
274 Benjamin^3 - b. 25 Apr. 1684
275 Martha^3 - b. 14 Jan. 1685/6
191 Martha^2 - b. Wenham, Mass.

(Nathaniel)
169 Nathaniel^1 b. m. Dorothy Symonds dau. of John of Weybred Suffolk, Eng.
192 John^2 b. Eng. m. 11 Dec. 1651 Sarah Wyeth, only ch. of Nicholas by 1st w.
276 - 285
193 Nathan^2 b. Eng. m. Susan (Nu) ?
286 - 290
194 Esther^2 b. Eng.
195 Martha^2 b. Eng. m. Martin Underwood d.s.p.

(David^1)
172 Lt. David^2 Eng. b. 1624 Eng. m.(1) 1646 Lydia Cooper m.(2) 1655 Seaborn Wilson dau. of Theophilus Wilson
196 Sarah^3 b. 8 May 1646 or 7 d. in Boston 8 Nov. 1647
197 Lydia^3 b. d.s.p. m. Nicholas Wyeth Jr. son of Nicholas & Mrs. Rebecca (Andrews) Wyeth
He m.(2) Deborah Parker
198 David^3 b. d.y.
199 David^3 b. 15 Apr. 1650 Watertown - m. Sarah Day dau. of a bricklayer of Ipsw.
291 - 298
200 Seaborn^3 b. d.s.p.
201 Elzb.^{3} b. m. John Russell of Cambridge
202 Annah^3 (Hannah) ~ 13 ch. m. 3 May 1680 Timothy^2 Carter (Rev. Thos.^{1})
203 Abigail^3 b. 1 Feb. 1674 m. 4 May 1692 Henry Baldwin of Woburn
~ 8 ch.

?

(Phinehas^1)
173 James^2 b. Eng. m.(1) Anna ? m.(2) Hannah Pike
205 James^3 b. 8 Aug. 1649 Haverhill m. 2 Feb. 1686 Tabitha Buttrick 299 - 304
299 - 304
206 John^3 ? k. in Indian Wars
207 Ann^3 b. & d. same day
208 Thomas^3 ? k. in Indian Wars
209 Ann^3 prob. d.y.
210 Samuel^3 b. 1 Nov 1658 m. Susanna ? 305 - 310
305 - 310
211 Hannah^3

(Phinehas^1)
174 John^2 b. m. Remember ? She m.(2) 1689 Dea. Wm. Goodhue of Ipsw.
212 Dr. John^3 m. Hannah Baldwin 311 - 315
311 - 315
213 Samuel^3 m. Elizabeth Whipple 316
316
214 Noah^3 m. Marcy Goold ? s.p.
215 Elzb.^{3}
216 Remember^3 m. Nehemiah Abbott - 5 ch.
217 Waite^3 (Waitstill) m. Moses ? Stevens
218 Jonathan^3 prob. d.y.

See #169 Nathaniel^1 See #192 John^2

276 Sarah^3 - b. 1 Feb 1652
277 John^3 - b. 7 Nov. 1654 d. Feb. 1655
278 John^3 - b. 20 Nov. 1655 m.(1) Abgl. Parks m.(2) Hannah Richards
279 Margaret^3 - b. 28 Nov. 1658 d. unm. 15 Jan. 1750
280 Mary^3 - b. 5 July 1661 m. Joseph Mason - 4 ch.
281 Wm.^{3} - b. 23 Feb. 1663 m. Hannah Smith
282 Martha^3 - b. 15 Dec. 1666 m. - 8 ch. Geo. Adams of Lexington son of Geo. of Watertown
283 Elzb.^{3} - b. 11 May 1669 m. Simon Mellen Jr. - 3 ch.
284 Nathaniel^3 - b. 11 Sept. 1672
285 Abigail^3 - b. 8 Oct. 1675 - m. Jonathan Sanderson - 7 ch.

See #193 Nathan^2

286 Nathan^3 - b. 17 Oct. 1642 m. Elzb. Fry
287 John^3 - b. 25 Aug. 1647
288 David^3 - b. 29 Apr. 1650 m. Elizabeth Reed ~~Mrs Mary (Warren) child~~
289 Nathaniel^3 - b. 12 July 1653 m. Mrs. Mary (Warren) child
290 Sarah^3 - b. 1656 m. Abraham^2 (Richard) Gale - 15 ch.

See #174 David^1 Lt. David^2 See #199 David^3

291 David^4 - b. 5 Jan. 1676 m. Elzb. ?
292 Jonathan^4 - b. 19 May 1679 m. Abgl. Reed
? order { 293 Anna^4 - b. 2 Apr. 1683
294 Robert^4 - b. 8 May 1681 m. Mary Stimpson
295 Ebenezer^4 - b. 16 Sept. 1692 m.(1) Grace Harrington m.(2) Bethia Murphy
296 Lydia^4 - b. 14 May 1685 m. Dea. Jos. Loring Jr. - 7 ch.
297 Sarah^4 - b. 16 June 1687
298 Abigail^4 - b. 20 May 1689 d. 13 Aug. 1691

See 173 (Phinehas^1) James^2 See #205. James^3

299 Mary^4 - b. 11 Sept. 1690 m. Abraham Byam
300 James^4 - b. 11 Feb. 1694 m. Lydia Bennett
301 Samuel^4 - b. 10 July 1696 m. ? ?
302 John^4 - b. 10 Dec. 1699
303 Ann^4 - b. 16 Apr. 1702
304 Jonathan^4 - b. 10 Sept. 1705 m.(1) Mary ? Wheeler m.(2) Sarah ? m.(3) Dorcas Fletcher

See #210 Samuel^3

305 Samuel^4 - b. 5 Mar. 1704 m. Elzb. Parker
306 Susanna^4 - b. 8 Feb. 1706 m. ? Brigham
307 Experience^4 - b. 29 Apr. 1708 liv. unm. 1761
308 Thomas^4 - b. 21 Feb. 1712 m. Mary Parker
309 Meriam^4 - b. 18 Apr. 1716 d. 26 Mar. 1718
310 Meriam^4 - b. 3 July 1720 d. y.

See 174 (Phinehas^1) John^2 See #212 Dr John^3

311 Benjamin^4 - b. 1683 m. Abgl. Bowen
312 Ebenezer^4 - b. 1689 m.(1) Mehitable ? m.(2) Rebecca Trowbridge
order 313 John^4 - b. 1693 m.(1) Hannah ? m.(2) Sarah ?
314 Phinehas^4 - b. 4 Dec. 1682 m. Lydia Pratt
315 Hannah^4 - b. m. Jeremiah Peck s. of Joseph - 9 ch.

#137 (Phinehas^1) See #213: Samuel^3

316 Increase^4 - b. 18 Jan. 1700 posthumous

175 Capt. Thomas^2 b. 1632 Eng. m.(1) ? Peggy ? m.(1 or 2) abt. 1650 Joanna^2 ~~[illegible]~~ (John) m.(2 or 3) 1695 Martha Fitch of Boston

219 ~~Capt.~~ Thos.^{3} - b. 1653 m. Rebecca^2 Perkins (Rev. Wm.^{1})

316½ Rebecca^4 b. m. Thomas Howe Jr. of Marlboro
317 John^4 b. d. inf.
318 - 4 daus. - 2 of them m. clergymen

— Mary^3 - b. abt. 1655 m. as 1st w. of John^3 Perkins
220 Josiah^3 - b. 4 Nov. 1657 d. 30 Apr. 1662
221 Amos^3 - b. 1 Feb. 1660/1 d. 12 May 1662
222 Eleazer^3 - b. 22 Dec. 1664 d. 25 Sept. 1668
223 Martha^3 - b. 27 Feb. 1667 m. John Dodge s. of Lt. John & Sarah see "Peggy Swift info" - 4 ch.
Eleazer^3 - b. 3 May 1670
224 Sarah^3 - b. 14 Mar. 1672 m. Josiah Dodge s. of " " " as 2d wife - 11 ch. by 2 wives
225 Hannah^3 - b. 25 July 1674 m. Andrew Dodge s. of " " " - 2 ch.
226 Elzb.^{3} - b. 13 Feb. 1677 m. Nathaniel Browne - 6 ch.
227 Eleazer^3 - b. 3 May 1670 d. y.

Suppl.-p.8

(61 Nicholas
90 William
143 Nicholas)

179 John - b. m. Mary Bade

228 Anne b.
229 Mary b.
230 Elyb. b.
231 Margaret b.

"Fiske"

P. 3.

b.
d. in Wenham

(P. 51) 137 – Phinehas^{1} m.(1 in England Sarah ? b. Eng. d. in Eng.? or Wenham 10 Sept. 1659 4 June 1660 m.(2) Elizb. Easterick d. in Wenham

& abt. 1638 to Wenham

173. James^{2} of Eng. & 1637? m.(1) Anna ? m.(2) Hannah Pike

205. James^{3} b. Haverhill 8 Aug. 1649 m. Tabitha Butterick (2 Feb. 1686)
206. John^{3} ? K. in Indian Wars
207. Ann^{3} b. & d. same day
208. Thomas^{3} ? K. in Indian Wars
209. Ann^{3} prob. d. y.
210. Samuel^{3} b. 1658 Nov. ~~Ht~~. Susanna ?
211. Hannah^{3}

Capt. of the Wenham Company
1644. Deputy 1653'
1st Constable of Wenham & one of
the first Board of three Selectmen
Capt. of the Wenham Train Band

174. John^{2} – m. Remember ?
she m.(2) 1689 Dea. Wm. Goodhue of Ipsw.

(P. 63)

wounded in the "Falls Fight" 1683
Ensign at Wenham
Deputy 1669, 1689

212 Dr. John^{3} (1654-abt. 1718) m. Hannah Baldwin ★ (wounded in the "Swamp Fight")
213 Samuel^{3} m. Elizb. Whipple
214 Noah^{3} m. Marcy Goold ? s.p.
215 Elizb.^{3}
216. Remember^{3} m. Nehemiah Abbott

5 ch. John
Nehemiah
Sarah
Mary
Mehitable

★ dau. Hannah Fiske – m. Jeremiah Peck

2(4)
14
√61

1695
1656
39

217. Waite^{3} (Waitstill) m. Moses Stevens?
(written in in pencil (in pencil & p. torn)

Capt.
218 Jonathan^{3} prob. d. y.

175. Thomas^{2} 1632 b. Eng. m.(1) Peggy? ? m.(1) or (2) abt. 1650 Joanna^{2} Perkins (John^{1} & Joan West p.)
m.(2) or 3 14 May 1695 Martha Fitch of Boston

will 24 Apr. 1705
pr. 1 Sept. 1707
9 ch.

219 Capt. Thomas^{3} b. ?1653 1656 & 316½ m. Rebecca^{2} Perkins youngest child of Rev. Wm.^{1} Perkins q.v. 1 dau. Rebecca^{4}
220 Josiah^{3} d. y. b. 4 Nov. 1657, d. 30 Apr. 1662
221 Amos^{3} d. y. b. 1 Feb. 1660!, d. 12 May 1662
222 Eleazer^{3} d. y. b. 22 Dec. 1664, d. 25 Sept. 1668
223 Martha^{3} m. John son of John & Sarah Dodge
b. 27 Feb. 1667 or Apr. 4 ch. Phineas b. 23 May 1688
Amos b. abt. 1690
Martha b. ?
Elyb. b. 15 Aug. 1695

~~perhaps~~ an older child – Mary^{3} b. abt. 1655 m. as 1st wife of John^{3} Perkins

227 Eleazer^{3} – b. 3 May 1670

224. Sarah^{3} b. 14 Jan. 1672 Mar. m. Josiah Dodge s. of John & Sarah Dodge
His 1st w. was Lydia Fiske whom he m. 18 Dec. 1690
11 ch. by 2 wives

225 Hannah^{3} m. Andrew Dodge s. of John & Sarah Dodge
b. 25 July 1674 2 ch. Hannah d.y. b. 7 Jan. 1699 d. 19 Apr. 1704
Andrew b. 26 Nov. 1703 k. in attack on Cartagena exped. against Span. poss. d. Mar. 1741

see P. 4 Jacob^{2} Perkins
Nathaniel Brown – s. of Judith^{3} Perkins & Nathaniel Browne

226 Elizb.^{3} Fiske m. Nathaniel Browne b. 13 Feb. 1677
227 Eleazer^{3} b. 3 May 1670

Source: Book & Allied Families

163-168 P. 8
169-170 P. 6
171-172 P. 4
176
177
178
179 P. 2 on new notes
180-186 Page 8 note bk.
187-191 Pages 9 & 10

p. 4.

(p. 6) "Fiske"

prob. She d. bef. fam. ℘

169 - Nathaniel¹ - m. Dorothy Symonds, dau. of John of Weybred, Suffolk Co., Eng.
trad. that he d. on the passage to N. E.

192. John² b. Eng. abt. 1619 m. 11 Dec. 1651 Sarah Wyeth only ch. of Nicholas by his 1st wife
(? order) 193 Nathan² b. Eng. m. Susan (na) ? ?
194 Esther² b. Eng.
195 Martha² b. Eng. m. Martin Underwood
℘ Apr. 1634 at Ipswich for N. E.
d. s.p.

(David¹ - # 134)

172 - Lt. David² Esq. b. Eng. 1624 ℘ with fa. settled in Cambridge at first
m.(1) 1646 Lydia Cooper sis. of Dea. John Cooper who ℘ on same ship
m.(2) 1655 Seaborn Wilson of Ipswich dau. of Theophilus Wilson

ch.
196 - Sarah³ b. 8 May 1646 or 7 d.y. d. in Boston 8 Nov. 1647
197 Lydia³ m. Nicholas Wyeth, Jr. of Cambridge later of Watertown
son of Nicholas & Mrs. Rebecca (Andrews) Wyeth
d. s.p.
He m.(2) Deborah Parker
198. David d.y.
(p. 73) 199 David b. Watertown 15 Apr. 1650 m. at Ipswich 17 June 1674 Sarah Day of Ipswich dau. of a bricklayer of Ipsw. b. 1654 / d. 22 Apr. 1729
d. 23 Oct. 1729
Removed to Lexington, Mass.
200 Seaborn d. s.p.
201 Elyb. m. John Russell of Cambridge
202 Annah³ (Hannah) m. 3 May 1680 Timothy² Carter
son of Rev. Thomas¹ Carter of Watertown & Woburn

Hannah d. 27 Jan. 1715

13 ch.
1. David - b. 17 Oct. 1681; d. 22 May 1736
Timothy - b. 12 July 1683; d. soon - 1683
Ann - b. 17 July 1684
Timothy - b. 19 Oct. 1686
Theophilus - b. 20 Oct. 1688
Thomas - b. 17 Aug. 1690
Abigail - b. 18 Mar. 1692
Sarah - b. 24 Nov. 1694
Elizabeth - b. 27 Aug. 1696; d. 26 June 1709
Benjamin - b. 22 Mar. 1699; d. soon
Mary - b. 23 Jan. 1700; m. Jasher Wyman - 4 ch.
Martha - b. 22 July 1702 m. John Bruce - 5 ch.
Benjamin - b. 8 Nov. 1704; d. 8 July 1727

some info. from Geneal. "Carter Geneal." See Rev. Thos.

203. Abigail - b. 1 Feb. 1674 - m. 4 May 1692 Henry Baldwin of Woburn
Ch. see p. 5

171 Martha² (dau. David¹ Fiske # 134)
b. England
m. Thomas Fitch of Watertown who d. in 1678
(a cordwainer) res. Boston
5 ch.
Martha - b. 9 Nov. 1656
Mary - b. 17 Feb. 1659
Sarah - b. 14 June 1661
Elyb. - b. 2 Aug. 1664 fa. then of Watertown
bap. 4 Sept. 1664 First ch. Watertown
Thomas - b. 5 Feb. 1669

ch. of #203 Abigail Fiske & Henry Baldwin

8 ch.
Henry b. 12 Jan. 1693
David b. 9 Apr. 1696
William b. 20 Feb. 1700
Abigail b. 13 Feb. 1702; d. soon
James b. 11 July 1705; d. 1709
Abigail b. 19 Nov. 1707; m. John Converse
son Robert Converse
James b. 17 Oct. 1710
Samuel b. 31 Aug. 1717

p. 3 #205 - 227
p. 2 228 - 231

#184 - (P.8 in notebook) Rev. Moses² (Rev. John¹, John)
b. 12 Apr. 1642 Wenham - d. 10 Aug. 1708 (res. Dover, Braintree & Quincy. Mass.)
m. (1) 9 Sept. 1671 - Sarah Symmes, dau. of William Jr.
+ 1st w. of Charlestown & Woburn
She d. 2 Dec. 1692
m. (2) 7 Jan. 1701 - Mrs. Ann (Shepard) Quincy
wid. of Daniel of Boston & dau. of
Rev. Thomas Shepard of Charlestown

16 ch.
232 - Mary m. 1691 Joseph Baxter of Medfield
233 - Sarah m. 1698 Rev. Thos. Ruggles of New Guilford, Ct.
234 - Ann m. 1709 Rev. Joseph Marsh of Braintree
235 - Moses
236 - John m. Abgl. Hobart
237 - Wm.
238 - Samuel b. Braintree 6 Apr. 1689 m. Anna Gerrish
239 - Shepard m. Alice Alger
240 - Mgt. m. Rev. Nathan Buckman
241 - John d. inf.
242 - Samuel d. inf.
243 - Edward d. inf.
244 - Elzb. m. Eliezer Foster
245 - Martha d. inf.
246 - Ann d. in 1st yr.
247 - Ruth d. inf.

order?

youngest son

P.6

#192 (Nathaniel$^{1\ 169}$ Nathaniel^{126} Wm.^{82}) (P.6 in notebook)
John^{2} Fiske - b. Eng. abt. 1619 m. 11 Dec. 1651 Sarah Wyeth. eldest & only ch. ~~dau~~. of Nicholas by 1st. wife ↓prob. d. in Eng.!
John^{2} ∅ to Amer w/bro. Nathan^{2} + fa. Nathaniel^{1}
He d. 28 Oct. 1684 ae 65 res. Watertown, Mass.

10 ch.

276 Sarah b. 1 Feb. 1652
277 John d. inf. b. 7 Nov. 1654 d. Feb. 1655
278 John b. 20 Nov. 1655 m(1) Abgl. Parks m(2) Hannah Richards

279 Margaret b 28 Nov 1658 d. unm. ae 91, 15 Jan. 1750
280 Mary b. 5 July 1661 m. 5 Feb. 1684 Joseph Mason

ch.
Mary b. 2 May 1685 m. Thomas Learned
Hester b. 8 July 1686 m(1) Capt. Joseph Coolidge
m(2) Edw. Johnson of Woburn
Joseph - b. 2 Oct. 1688 m. Mary Monk
Sarah - b. 17 Nov. 1691 m(1) Thos. Chamberlain of Newton
m(2) John Bond of Watertown

281 Wm. - b. 23 Feb. 1663 m. Hannah Smith
282 Martha - b. 15 Dec. 1666 m. 20 Jan. 1683 Geo. Adams of Lexington - son of Geo. of Watertown

ch.
George 28 Apr. 1685 m. Judith ?
Martha b. 10 Jan. 1686
John b. 2 Sept. 1688 m. Mary Flagg dau. of Lt. Gershom + Hannah (Leffingwell) Flagg
Nathaniel bap. 12 June 1698 m. Eunice Stearns
Sarah b. 12 June 1698
Benjamin b. 20 Dec. 1701 m(1) Eunice ?
Abigail - b. m. 30 May 1727 Ebenezer Brown

Anna - b. m. 7 Dec. 1727 Isaac Child
283 Elzb. b. 11 May 1669 m. 27 Dec. 1688 in Sherburne Simon Mellen, Jr. of Fram. who d. 30 Aug. 1717 ae 52!

ch.
Simon b. 16 May 1690
Mary b. 4 June 1695 d. 30 Apr. 1711
James b 8 Mar. 1698

284 Nathaniel b. 11 Sept. 1672
see P.7 for ch. 285 Abigail b. 8 Oct. 1675 m. 14 July 1699 Deac. Jonathan Sanderson res. Wat.

P. 1

#285 - Ch. of Abigail^3 Fiske ~~[illegible]~~ + Dea. Jonathan Sanderson

~~#193 Nathan~~

(see Whitney Genealogy by F.C. Pierce)
(see Pierce Genealogy by F.C. Pierce)

Jonathan - b. 26 July 1700 m. Grace Barnard
Abigail - b. 23 Oct. 1702 m. James Mellen of Fram.
Mgt. b 9 Sept 1704 m. Benj. Whitney of Fram
Eunice - b 1 July 1707 m. Isaac Pierce
Thomas - b. 18 June 1710 m.(1) Rebecca Fiske, wid. of David Fiske, Jr.
m.(2) Anna Dix
Nathaniel - b. 30 May 1713 - d. 7 Sept. 1774
m. 4 Oct. 1739 - Mary Drury, dau. of John + Susanna (Goddard) D.
ch. Jonathan Sanderson - b.? Sept. 1740
m. Mary Curtis
ch. Curtis Sanderson b. 12 Feb. 1779
m. Eunice Spooner
Dea. David - b. 4 June 1715 - m. Abigail Jones

P. 72 #193 - Nathan^2 Fiske b. Eng. abt. 1615 - m. Susan (or Susanna) ?
Settled in Watertown as early as 1642
Adm. Freeman 10 May 1643 ; selectman 1673
Will dated 19 June 1676 & he died 21 June 1676
sis. Martha Underwood testified that he "was very crazy in his memory" bef. he d.

5 ch.

286 Nathan^3 - b. 17 Oct. 1642 m. Elizh. Fry
287 John^3 - b. 25 Aug. 1647 living 1676 exe. of fa's will
288 David^3 - b. 29 Apr. 1650 m. Elz. Reed
289 Nathaniel^3 - b. 12 July 1653 m. Mrs. Mary (Warren) Child
290 Sarah^3 b. 1656, d. 14 May 1728, m. 3 Sept 1673 Abraham^2 Gale son of Richard^1 & & settled in Watertown bef. 1640

15 ch.

Abraham^3 Gale b. 1674 m. 6 Dec. 1699 Rachel, dau. of John + Abge (Parfield) Parkhurst
ch. Abraham^4 b. 28 Nov. 1700
m. Esther dau. of John Cunningham
ch. ~~Daniel b. 17 June 1721~~

Gale ch.
Mary^3 - b. 12 Sept. 1683 m. Saml Sanderson
Ebenezer^3 - b. 30 Apr. 1686 m. Elzt. Green
John^3 - b. 23 Apr. 1687 m. Lydia ?
? Mary^3 bap. Apr. 1689 m. Michael Pratt of Oxford
Sarah^3 b. 29 Aug. 1694 d. 17 Mar. 1717
Jonas^3 - bap. 14 Nov. 1697
twins ② Lydia^3 + ① Elzt.^{3} b. 9 July 1699 m. 1720 Edward Jackson Jr. of Newton
Abge^3 b.

Sarah^3 15 Feb. 1675 d.y.
Richard^3 25 Sept. 1677
Hopestill^3 b. & d. Dec. 1678
Mary^3 b. 27 Mar. 1680 d.y.
Abgl.^{3} b. 12 Mar. 1681 d. 21 Nov 1696

(P. 73 & 74 in Fiske Bk.)
Page 8 of Notes

ch. of #199 David^{3} Fiske & Sarah (Day) Fiske

291 – David^{4} – b. 5 Jan. 1676 m. Elzb. ?
292 – Jonathan^{4} – b. 19 May 1679 m. Abgl. Reed
293 – Anna^{4} – b. 2 Apr. 1683
294 – Robert^{4} – b. 8 May 1681 m. Mary Stimpson
out of order 295 – Ebenezer^{4} – b. 16 Sept. 1692 m.(1) Grace Harrington
m.(2) Bethia Muzzy
296 – Lydia^{4} – b. 14 May 1685 m. Dea. Jos. Loring, Jr.

ch.
Lydia – bap. 21 June 1711
m. 1731 John Mason
Joseph – bap. 21 Aug. 1713
m. Kezia Gore
his house pillaged & destroyed by British 19 Apr. 1775; res. Lex.
Sarah – bap. 13 July 1715 res. Lex.
m. Capt. Thaddeus Bowman
John – bap. 11 Aug. 1717
d. 13 Dec. 1717
Hannah – bap. 20 Sept. 1719
m. Samuel Winship res. Lex.
?twins? { Abgl – bap. 7 Jan. 1722
{ Mary – bap. 7 Jan. 1722 – m. Samuel Allen

297 – Sarah^{4} – b. 16 June 1687
298 – Abgl.^{4} – b. 20 May 1689; d. 13 Aug. 1691

P. 74+75 in Fiske bk.
See P. 3 in misc. notes

Ch. of # 205 - James^{3} -
res. Groton Mass.

299 - Mary^{4} - b. 11 Sept. 1690
m. 2 Mar. 1708 Abraham Byam of Chelmsford

300 - James^{4} - b. 11 Feb. 1694
m. Lydia Bennett

301 - Samuel^{4} - b. 10 July 1696
m. ? ?

302 - John^{4} - b. 10 Dec. 1699

303 - Ann^{4} - b. 16 Apr. 1702

304 - Jonathan^{4} - b. 10 Sept. 1705
m.(1) Mary ?
m.(2) Sarah Wheeler
m.(3) Dorcas Fletcher

#210 - Samuel^{3} - res. Groton, Mass.
ch.

305. - Samuel^{4} - b. 5 Mar. 1704 m. Elzb. Parker
306 - Susanna^{4} - b. 8 Feb. 1706 m. ? Brigham
307 - Experience^{4} - b. 29 Apr. 1708 living + unm. in 1761
308 - Thomas^{4} - b. 21 Feb. 1712 m. Mary Parker
309 - Meriam^{4} - b. 18 Apr. 1716 d. 26 Mar. 1718
310 - Meriam^{4} - b. 3 July 1720 d. y.

#212 - Dr. John^{3} - b. Wenham, Mass. 12 Dec. 1654 - d. abt. 1715-18 - m. 17 Jan. 1682 - Hannah Baldwin - dau. of John of Milford, Conn. & wife Mary (Bowen) B.
ch.
practiced physic & surgery in Wenham & Milford - where he had rem. w/fam. in 1694

311 - Benjamin^{4} - b. Wenham 1683; bap. 29 Mar. 1696 m. Abgl. Bowen
312. Ebenezer^{4} - b. Wenham 1689; m.(1) Mehitable ?
m.(2) Rebecca Trowbridge
313. John^{4} - b. Wenham 1693; m.(1) Hannah ?
m(2) Sarah ?
out of order
314. Phinehas^{4} - b. 4 Dec. Wenham 1682; m. Lydia Pratt
315 Hannah^{4} - b. ; ; m. 20 Aug. 1713 Jeremiah Peck son of Joseph Peck

Peck ch.
Hannah - b. 6 May 1716 m. David Clark
John - b. 9 Dec. 1718 m. Sarah Platt 15 Feb. 1750-51
Jeremiah Jr. - b. 12 Jan. 1720-21 m. Frances Platt dau. of Josiah 26 Oct. 1743
Phineas - b. 10 Apr. 1723 m. Deborah Clark 18 Feb. 1745-6
Sarah - b. 25 May 1726
Sibella - b. 24 June 1728 m. Jirah Bull
Lucy - b. 23 Oct. 1730

Cont'd. over

P. 10 / "Fiske"

cont'd

twins - Comfort & Content - b. 1 Apr. 1734

#213 Samuel^3 - b. Wenham, Mas. 1660 - m. Elzb. Whipple
dau. of Lt. Whipple of Ipswich.
rem. to Milford
d. about 1699.

ch. #316 - Increase^4 - b. 18 Jan. 1700 (posthumous)

#219 Thomas^3 - b. Wenham, Mass. 1656 d. 18 May 1773
m. 3 Nov. 1678 Rebecca^2 Perkins youngest dau. of
Rev. Wm.^{1} Perkins of Roxbury - (& Elzb. Wooten P.)
b. 4 May 1662 Topsfield
made freeman 1690
rem. to Killingly, Conn.

ch. 316½ - Rebecca^4 - ? m. Thomas Howe Jr. of Marlborough
317 - John - b. d. inf.
318 - 4 daus. - 2 m. clergymen

#238 Samuel^3 - (Rev. Moses^2 Rev. John^1)
b. Braintree 6 Apr. 1689 (youngest son of Moses Fiske of Braintree)
ordained minister of first Church of Salem Oct. 1718 m. ? ?
d. 7 Apr. 1770 res. Salem

ch. # 319 - Samuel^4 - bap. 5 Oct. 1740; d. y.
320 - Sarah^4 - bap. 24 Oct. 1742
321 - John^4 - bap. 6 May 1744 m.$^{(1)}$ Lydia Phippen
m.$^{(2)}$ Mrs. Martha Hibbert
m.$^{(3)}$ Mrs. Sarah Gerry
322 - Joseph^4 - bap. 17 July 1748; d. y.
323 - Elzb.^{4} - bap. 17 July 1748; d. y.

ch. of #248 William^3 (Wm.$^{2-1}$)

#324 - William^4 - b. 30 Nov. 1695
m. (1) Mary Kinney m.(2) Mrs Sarah (Buck) Fish
329 # Ruth - b. 15 Feb. 1697 - d. 14 Apr. 1704
331 # Mary - b. 2 Oct. 1699 - d. 14 Apr. 1704
#325 - Joseph^4 - b. 6 Sept. 1701, res. Andover

#326 - Ebenezer^4 - b. 15 Aug. 1703; m. Susanna Buck

#327 - Jonathan^4 - b. —

#328 - Sarah^4 - b. 5 June 1707; d. 14 June 1707

#330 - Lydia^4 b. ——

#332 - Ruth^4 - b. 18 Oct. 1709; m. 7 May 1728
Richard Easti of Topsfield

Jonathan - the 4th son listed
Lydia - listed bet. 1st Ruth & Mary

ch. of #249 Samuel^3 (Wm.$^{2-1}$) m. 5 Dec. 1695 in Reading Elzb. Browne of Reading
1710 rem. to Rehoboth where he was livg 1728
(a house wright)
#333 Elzb.^{4} - b. 8 Dec. 1700
334 Josiah^4 - b. 7 July 1702 m. Sarah Bishop
335 Phinehas^4 - b. 5 May 1705
336 Jonathan^4 - b. 10 Jan. 1706 perh. (1706/7)
337 Samuel^4 - b. 22 Sept. 1708
338 Lois^4 - b. 1 Oct. 1710
339 Anna^4 - b. 1 Oct. 1710

ch. of #250 Joseph^3 - m(1) Susannah (or Susan) Warner of Ipswich who d. July 1742
m(2) 7 Jan. 1743 Mrs. Elzb. (   ) Fuller she d. 30 Oct. 1755
He d. 2 May 1745 res. Ipswich
8. #340 Joseph^4 b. 20 Oct. 1713; d. 24 May 1731
9. 341 Mark^4 b. 20 Nov. 1716; m. Lydia Smith
3. 342 Susanna^4 b. 18 Mar. 1700 m. 22 Mar. 1723 Jedediah Kilburn
4. 343 Sarah^4 b. 19 June 1702; d. 7 Aug. 1720
5. 344 Elzb.^{4} b. 15 Sept. 1704; m. 10 Dec. 1724 Michael Dwinell (1of his 7 wives)
She d. in Topsfield 2 sons - Benj. - b. 10 Nov. 1726
26 Dec. 1729 Thos. - b. 26 Aug. 1729
6. 345 Ruth^4 b. 20 Aug. 1707 m.$^{(1)}$ 6 Mar. 1731 David Kilburn of Rowley m.$^{(2)}$? Esty
7. 346 Abigl^4 b. 8 Aug 1711 d. 29 June 1729
10. 347 John^4 b. 13 Oct. 1719 d. 21 Dec. 1725
1. 347½ Joseph^4 b. 4 Jan. 1695 d. 5 Dec. 1698
2. 347¾ Hannah^4 b. 21 Dec 1697; m. 29 Oct. 1720 James Platts of Rowley

P. 12 "Fiske"

? ch. of #251 – Benjamin^3 (Wm.$^{2-1}$) m. 7 Mar. 1699 – Mary Quarles of Ips.
He d. 6 June 1742 b. 1678 d. 11 Jan. 1744/5
res. Wenham
Left no heirs at his death; her will 29 Dec. 1744 proved
15 Apr. 1745

ch. of #252 Theophilus^3 (Wm.$^{2-1}$) m.(1) 18 July 1700 – (1) Phebe Lamson of Ipswich
dau. of John & Martha (Perkins) Lamson
she d. 23 May 1753
m.(2) 26 July 1756 Mehitable Wilkins of Topsfield
she m.(2) Oct. 1762 Hobert Rust of Ipsw.
Settled in Wenham where he made his will 8 June 1757.
proved 24 Sept. 1759 Est. settled by bro. Dea. Ebenezer^3 Fiske.
He d. 6 Sept. 1759; res. Ipswich.

348. Phebe^4 – b. 4 Jan. 1701 m. 21 Sept. 1737 Jese Maynard
of Westboro. Rec'd her share of fa's est. 1760.

349 Jerusha^4 – b. 23 Oct. 1704 m. 8 Nov. 1734 Caleb Moulton
of Ipswich.
ch. Jerusha b. 1 Aug. 1735

350 Theophilus^4 – b. 31 May 1709; m. Jemima Goldsmith

351 Martha^4 b. 25 Oct. 1711, m. 13 July 1743 Geo. Dodge,
of Ipsw. son of Jonathan & Jerusha (Woodbury) D.
b. 5 May 1709; d. 1793

ch.
Dan, b. ~~5 May~~ ?; m. ? Porter
Jonathan b. 1744; d. 9 Feb. 1822
m. Mary Brown
George b. 1749; d. 12 May 1827
m. Mary Cleaves
Martha b.
m. Joseph Trow
Jerusha b.
m. Samuel Quarles
Phebe b.
m. Nathaniel Raymond

352 Mary^4 – b. 29 Sept. 1713
m. 20 Feb. 1750 John Perkins, of Topsfield

353 Thomas^4 – b. 24 Aug. 1707
m.(1)
m.(2)

354 Benjamin^4 b. — d. 25 Aug. 1731

ch. of #253 - Dea. Ebenezer^3 (Wm.$^{2-1}$) Fiske -

m.$^{(1)}$ in Wenham 24 May 1710 - Elzb.^{3} Fuller dau. of
Jacob^2 Fuller of Salem + Mary (Bacon) Fuller (Thos.^{1} F.)
b. 1686 d. 25 Aug. 1732

m.$^{(2)}$ 1 Dec. 1733 - Mrs. Martha Kimball
who d. Mar. 28, 1764

Made his will 18 July 1764 - proved 28 Oct. 1771 - res. Wenham
Inv. taken 31 Oct. 1771; d. 30 Sept. 1771 ae 93

9 ch. 355 - Sarah^4 b. 15 July 1711; m. 23 Feb. 1733 Samuel
Moulton of Ipswich She d. before her fa.
ch. Sarah men. in gfa's will
Abel - b. 28 Aug. 1741

356 - Jonathan^4 - b. 11 Dec. 1713; d. unm. 22 Sept. 1737

357 - Ebenezer^4 - b. 2 July 1716; m. Dorcas Tyler

358 - Elizabeth^4 - b. 12 Oct. 1718; m. 23 Dec. 1742 John^4
Bradstreet of Topsfield son of Simon^3 +
Elzb. (Capen) Bradstreet + g.son. of John^2
Bradstreet, youngest son of Gov. B.^{1}
Simon was b. 14 Apr. 1682; m. 12 Nov. 1711
Elzb. Capen (dau. of Rev. Joseph Capen)
John^2 B. b. 22 July, 1653; m. 11 June 1677
Sarah^2 Perkins - He d. Topsfield 11 Jan.
1718 dau of Rev. Wm.^{1} + Elzb. (Wooten) P.
of Topsfield

359 - Jacob^4 - b. 26 Dec. 1721; m. Elzb. Lampson

360 - Mary^4 - b. 27 Jan. 1723; m. 9 Mar. 1742 Nathaniel Lowe
of Wenham

361 - William^4 - b. 30 Nov. 1726; m. Susannah Batchelder

362 - Mercy^4 - b. 9 Mar. 1728; m. 10 Mar. 1752 David Perkins
of Topsfield

363 - Lucy^4 - b. 22 Apr. 1732; m. 4 Jan. 1757 Thomas White
of Wenham

#265 - Daniel^3 (Samuel^2 Wm.^{1}) Fiske - m. Sarah^3 Fuller, dau. of Jacob^2
+ Mary (Baker) Fuller -
continued to res. in Wenham until 1748 - rem. to Upton Worcester Co.

Thomas^1 Fuller came to this country in 1638 on a tour of
observation not intending to stay. While at Cambridge, he
became a convert to Puritanism under the eloquent preachg.
of Rev. Thomas Shepard + at once resolved to cast in his
lot with his brethren of that faith in the New World.

p. 14 "Fiske"

Daniel's will 6 Feb. 1754 prob. 1761

see own page

purch. lg. tract of land in New Salem (afterward Middleton)

Thomas^1 Fuller m. Elyb. Tidd, of Woburn
d. 1698 leaving 3 sons & sev. dau.

ch.
Thomas
Benjamin^2 fa. of {Rev. Daniel Fuller of Gloucester
{Col. Archelaus Fuller (commander of Amer. forces at battle of Bennington
Jacob^2 - b. 1655 m. ~~Mary~~ Mary Bacon & settled on paternal homestead
& sev. dau.
5 ch. Mary^3, Elyb.^{3}, Edward^3 Sarah^3 & Jacob^3

(#265) ch. of Daniel^3
all b. Wenham

7. #310 - Samuel^4 - b. 14 Feb. 1728 m. - Sarah Partridge 6 ch.
1. 311 Daniel^4 - b. 17 June 1718 m. - Zilpah Tyler 5 ch
3. 312 Hannah^4 - b. 16 May 1721 m. in Wenham 6 July 1742 Ebenezer Ober 8 ch.
5. 373 Benjamin^4 - b. 7 May 1724 m.(1) Rebecca Wheeler m.(2) Keziah
8. 374 Sarah^4 - b. 20 Mar. 1730 m. 17 Dec. 1755 in Upton
Ebenezer Walker, of Upton 9 ch.
9. 375 Wm.^{4} - b. 14 Apr. 1733 m. - Jemima Adams
10. 376 Josiah^4 - b. 2 Feb. 1734 m.(1). Sarah Barber
m.(2) Lydia Daniels
m.(3) Elyb. Gore
11. 377 Martha^4 - b. 8 Apr. 1738 m. 24 Apr. 1760 in Upton, Peri
Batchelder
2. 378 Sarah^4 - b. 6 Dec. 1719; d. 1 Feb. 1720
6. 379 Phebe^4 - b. 5 Oct. 1726; d. 18 Nov. 1726
4. 380 Sarah^4 - b. 5 Mar. 1722; d. 31 Mar. 1723

---

ch. of #269 - Samuel^3 (Jos.^{2} Wm.^{1}) - b. Swanzey, Mass. m.(1) in Rehoboth
16 Mar. 1704 - Mehitable Wheaton -
she d. bef. 1716 for by then
he had m.(2) Elizabeth
rem. Rehoboth & finally located at Johnstown, R.I. where he
d. after 1757 ~~[illegible]~~ & before 1763.
Lived Swanzy, Rehoboth, Prov. & Johnstown, R.I.
? order ch.
381 Daniel^4 - b. 10 May 1710; m.(1) Mercy Stone
m.(2) Sarah Stewart
382 Joseph^4 - b. 8 June 1708; m. Freelove Fiske
383 Patience^4 - b. 28 Mar. 1706
384 Ezekiel^4 b. ; d. 28 Dec. 1757 admin. gr. to fa.
385 Phinehas^4 - b. ; m. Mary Colwell

Generations

1. Lord Symon(d) Fiske
2. William Fiske
3. Simon Fiske
4. Simon Fiske
5. Robert Fiske (#58) b. 1505 Laxfield, Eng.
m.(1) 1525 Sybil (Gould) Barber
m.(2) – Joan ?

Children:
#82 – William m. anna Anstye, dau. of Walter #125 son John m. Anne Lantersee, parents of Rev. John, William et al
#83 – Jeffrey
#84 – Thomas – b. Laxfield 1525; d. 1610 Resided Fressingfield
#85 – Eleazer
#86 – Elizabeth
? – Richard

6. Thomas Fiske (#84) b. – 1525
m. – Margery ? His will – 20 Feb. 1610, proved 28 Feb. 1610

Children:
#135 – Thomas
#136 – James
#137 – Phinehas
#138 – Elizabeth
#139 – Mary

7. Phinehas^1 #137 – b. 1610 ? Laxfield, Eng. d. 7 June 1673 Wenham
m.(1) 1638 – Sarah ? b & d. in Eng. ? (d. 10 Sept. 1659
m.(2) – 4 June 1660 in Wenham – Elizabeth Easterick (or Eastwick) b. d. Wenham, Mass.
? to Wenham 1638; also res. Salem, Mass. (Will Mar. 1673 proved June 1673)

Children:
#173 – James^2 m.1 – Anna ? m.2 – Hannah Pike (7 ch.)
#174 – Hon. John^2 b. Wenham ? 10 Dec. 1651 m. – Remember ? She m.(2) (7 ch.)
#175 – Capt. Thomas^2 b. 1632 m.(1) abt. 1650 Joanna^2 White, dau. of John^1 14 May 1695 m.(2) Martha Fitch, grand dau. of David^1 + Sarah (Smith) Fiske dau. of Martha^3 Fiske & Thomas^2 Fitch

★ "Nutmegger" vol. 10 – No. 3 Dec. 1977 p. 466

8. Hon. John^2 #174 ★ b. Wenham 12 Dec. 1654 d. 1715-8 Milford, Ct.
9. Dr. John^3 Fiske m. 17 Jan. 1682 Hannah Baldwin dau. of John & Mary Bowers Baldwin Milford, Ct. ★Mary Bowers Baldwin
10. Benjamin^4 Fiske m. Abigail Bowen of Rehoboth dau. of Obadiah & Abigail Bullock Bowen
11. John^5 Fiske, Esq. m. Elizabeth^4 Williams of Swanzey, Mass. Roger^1 Daniel^2 Peleg^3
12. Peleg^6 Fiske m. Lydia Sheldon of Cranston R.I.
13. Peleg^7 Fiske m. Orpha Knight Prov. R.I.
14. Capt. Peleg^8 Fiske m. Mary Berkley Graves of Va. Res. New Albany, Ind.
15. Anna Lorena^9 Fiske m. Henry Clay Kenney

Harry M. Kenney
m. Hundley Blackwell Wells

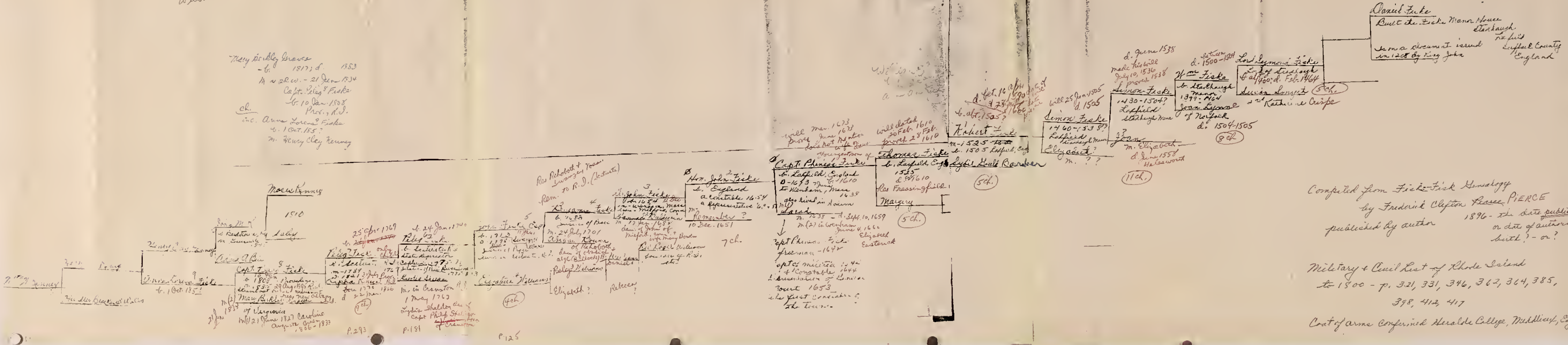
son. Wm. Weeden Kenney
m. Robbie Bready

Children:
#219 – Capt. Thomas^3 b. 1653 – m. Rebecca^2 Perkins (Wm.^{1})
– Mary^3 b. abt. 1655 – m. John^3 Perkins Jacob^2 & Elizb. John^1 & Judith
#220 – Josiah^3 – d.y. b. 4 Nov. 1657 – d. 30 Apr. 1662
#221 – Amos^3 – d.y. b. 1 Feb 1660/1 – d. 12 May 1662
#222 – Eleazer^3 – d.y. b. 12 Dec. 1664 – d. 25 Sept 1668
#223 – Martha^3 – b. 27 Feb. 1667 – m. John Dodge son of John & Sarah
#227 – Eleazer^3 – b. 3 May 1670; d.y.
#224 – Sarah^3 – b. 14 Mar. 1672 – m. as 2d wife Josiah Dodge son of John & Sarah
#225 – Hannah^3 – b. 25 July 1674 – m. Andrew Dodge " " " "
#226 – Elizabeth^3 – b. 13 Feb. 1677 – m. Nathaniel Browne

Fiske,
Kenney,
Williams

Mary Buckley Graves
- b. 1817; d. 1853
m. 2d w. - 21 June 1834
Capt. Peleg 8 Fiske
b. 10 Jan. 1808
Prov., R.I.

ch.
inc. Anna Lorena 9 Fiske
b. 1 Oct. 185?
m. Henry Clay Kenney



[illegible] Kenney
Fra Mae Beaker? Wallis
Anna Lorena 9 Fiske
b. 1 Oct. 185!
Henry Clay Kenney
Moses Kenney
1810
Sally
Alice A. Bu[illegible]
Capt. Peleg 8 Fiske
b. 10 Jan. 1808 Providence
d. 29 Aug. 1895 R.I.
m (2) Mary Buckley
res. New Orleans
of Virginia
21 Jun 1833
m (1) 21 June 1827 Caroline Augusta Green 1806-1833
Peleg 7 Fiske only child
b. 25 Apr 1769
b. Scituate R.I.
m. 1789
d. 1821 30 July Prov.
Lydia Knight R.I.
born 1770
d. 22 Mar. 1826
9 ch.
p. 293
Peleg 6 Fiske
b. 24 Jan. 1740
b. Scituate R.I.
State Representative
Captain 1775
[illegible] 1775
Lucetta Sheldon
m. in Cranston R.I. 1 May 1763
Lydia Sheldon dau of Capt. Philip Sheldon
~~[illegible]~~ of Cranston
p. 181
John 5 Fiske Capt.
b. 1712 Swansea
d. 1793
Justice of Peace
[illegible] in Scituate R.I.
Elizabeth Williams
4 ch.
p. 125
Res Rehoboth + Swansey Mass.
Rem. to R.I. (Scituate)
Benjamin 4 Fiske
b. 1683
Justice of Peace
m. 24 July 1701
Abigail Bowen
of Rehoboth
dau of Obadiah + Abigail (Bullock) Bowen
Peleg Williams
Elizabeth ?
Wm Williams
Daniel
Rebecca ?
Lt. John 3 Fiske
b. 1654 d. Dec.
res. Wenham, Mass.
Milford, Conn.
Hannah Baldwin
m. 17 Jan. 1682
dau. of John of Milford, Conn. + wife Mary Bowen
Rev. Roger Williams
founder of R.I. etc.
Hon. John 2 Fiske
b. England
a constable 1654
a representative
m. Remember ?
10 Dec. 1651
7 ch.
Capt. Phineas 1 Fiske
b. Laxfield, England
b. 1610
d. 1673 7 June
to Wenham, Mass 1638
also lived in Salem
m (1) Sarah
m. 1638 - d. Sept. 10, 1659
m (2) in Wenham June 4, 1661 Elizabeth Easterbrook
Capt. Phineas Fiske
freeman - 1642
capt. of militia 1642
+ Constable 1644
representative of General Court 1653
the first constable of the town
will Mar. 1673
proved June 1673
does not mention wife or Sarah
Youngest son of
will dated 20 Feb. 1610
proved 28 Feb. 1610
Thomas Fiske
b. Laxfield, Eng.
1525
d. Feb. 1610
Res Fressingfield
Margery
5 ch.
Robert 1 Fiske
b. abt. 1505?
d. Feb. 16 1590 [illegible]
m. 1525
b. 1505 Laxfield, Eng.
Sybil Gould Barber
5 ch.
will 25 Jan 1505
d. 1505
Simon Fiske
1460-1538?
Laxfield
Stadhaugh Manor
Elizabeth ?
m. ??
d. June 1538
made his will July 10, 1536
proved 1538
Simon Fiske
1430-1504?
Laxfield
Stadhaugh Manor
Joan
m. Elizabeth
d. June 1558
Halesworth
11 ch.
d. between 1500-1501
Wm Fiske
b. Stadhaugh Manor
1399-1464
Joan Lynne
of Norfolk
d. 1504-1505
8 ch.
Lord Symond Fiske
Lord of Stadhaugh
b. abt. 1400; d. Feb. 1464
Susan Smyth
2nd Katherine Crispe
5 ch.
Daniel Fiske
Built the Fiske Manor House
Stadhaugh
Laxfield
Suffolk County
England
Is on a document issued in 1208 by King John

Compiled from Fiske-Fisk Genealogy
by Frederick Clifton ~~Pearce~~ PIERCE
published by author
1896 - the date published?
or date of author's
birth? - or?

Military + Civil List of Rhode Island
to 1800 - p. 321, 331, 346, 362, 364, 385,
398, 412, 417

Coat of arms conferred Heralds College, Middlesex, Eng.

Susie may find dates to fill in the gap between Daniel Fiske
and Lord Simon Fiske when she is there this year?
Can't figure out why that gap is there. If some of this is
too blurred to read let me know. I can read the original
copy I have.

Susie may find dates to fill in the gap between Daniel Fiske and Lord Simon Fiske when she is there this year. I can't figure out why that gap is there. If some of this is too blurred to read let me know. I can read the original copy I have.

LORD SYMOND (SYMON) FISKE - b. abt. 1399 ?1400 England
d. Feb. 1464 (or 1463/64) Co. Suffolk, England

m.(1) - Susan(nah) Smyth

m.(2) - Katherine Crispe

He was a wheelwright; ? a grandson of Daniel Fiske, who built the Fiske Manor House, Stadhaugh, parish of Laxfield, Suffolk County, England.

His will was dated 22 Dec. 1463; proved at Norwich, England, 26 Feb. 1463/4; bequeathed his "soul to God, the Virgin Mary and all the Saints in Heaven"; bequeathed 20 pounds to each of his sons - William, Jeffrey, John and Edmund; mentioned dau. Margaret Dowsing; appointed wife Katherine and son John and Nicholas Noloch as executors.

Children:

* William - (q.v.)

Jeffrey - b. abt. 1442, Laxfield, England; d. May 1504
m. - Margaret ?
b. ; d. May 1504
His will dated 3 May 1504; proved 13 May 1504.
Her will dated 4 May 1504; proved 13 May 1504.

5 Children: Jeffrey, John, Simon, Joan, Margery

John (Rev.) - b. Laxfield, England; d. 1512
m. - ? ?

2 Children: Sir John Fiske and Robert Fiske, Canon of Leyston

Edmund - b. Laxfield, England; d. Sept. 1494
m. - Margery ?

Margaret - b. England; d.
m. - ? Dowsing (or Dowling)

[From Genealogy of New England Families Vol.I - p.42 -- The surname Fisk or Fiske has been in use from the earliest times in England. The records show that 1 May 1208 the Duke of Lorraine granted land in Digneveton Park, to the men of Laxfield, the list including one Daniel Fisc, who is supposed to be the grandfather of Lord Symond Fisk from whom the American family is descended.]

Other sources: "Fiske - Fisk Family" by Frederick Clifton Pierce (1896)
Coat of Arms confirmed - Heralds College, Middlesex, England.

* WILLIAM FISKE - b. ? 1430 Stadhaugh, manor Laxfield, Suffolk County, England
d. abt. 1500 - 1504 (before his wife's death)
m. - Joan Lynn(e), of Norfolk
b. ; d. 1504-1505

Resided in Laxfield; his widow's will dated 15 July 1504; proved 28 Feb. 1505.

Children:

Thomas	- b.	Eng. ; d.	?Dec. 1525;	m.	Anne ?	(4 ch.)
William	- b.	Laxfield ; d.	1513;	m.	Joan ?	(1 son Thomas)
see over Simon	(q.v.)					
Augustine	b.	Laxfield ; d. Mar./Apr.	1508;	m.	Joan ?	(1 son Thomas)
Robert	- b.	Rendham, Eng.; d.	1563;	m.1) m.2)	? ? Joan ?	(dau. Margaret) [illegible]
John	- b.	Laxfield, Eng.; d.	1562;	m.	? ?	(3 ch.)
Margery	- b.	Eng.				
Margaret	- b.	Eng.				

SIMON FISKE - b. ? 1460 Stadhaugh Manor Laxfield, Suffolk Co., England
d. June 1538
m. - Elizabeth ?
b. ; d. June 1558, Halesworth

He made his will 10 July 1536 - proved 13 July 1538. He desired to be buried at the chancel end of the church (Church of All Saints, in Laxfield) next to his father.

Children:

*Simon (q.v.)
William - b. ; d.
Robert - b. Laxfield ; d. 1551; m. Alice ? (3 ch.)
Joan - b. ; d. ; m. ? Iverton (? ch.)
Jeffrey - b. ; d.
Gelyne - b. ; d. ; m. ? Warner (? ch.)
Agnes - b. ; d.
Thomas - b. ; d.
Elizabeth - b. ; d.
John - b. ; d.

*__SIMON FISKE__ - b. Stadhaugh Manor Laxfield, England; d.
m. ? ?

Children:

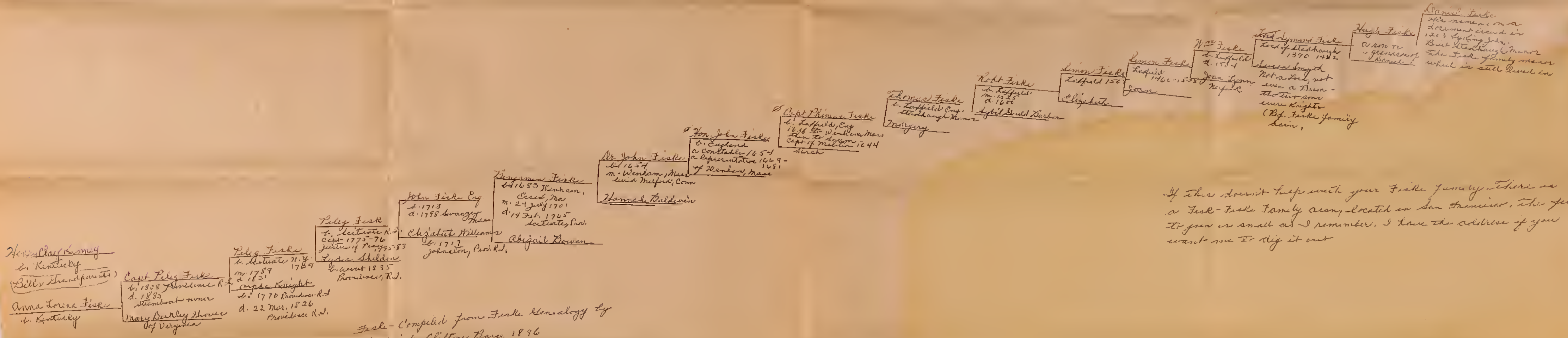
*Robert - b. abt. 1500 Stadhaugh; d. 1600
m. 1525 - Mrs. Sybil (Gould) Barber (5 ch.: 4 sons, 1 dau.)

John - b. Laxfield, Eng.; d. 1607 (will dated 6 Jan. 1607)
m. - Thomasina Pinchard, sis. of John Pinchard of Bedington.
res. Twitshall, St. Mary, England. (No children)

George - b. Laxfield, Eng.; d. Mar. 1593 (will dated 6 Jan. 1591 - proved 7 Apr. 1593)
m. - Anne ?
b. ; d. ? (living in 1613)
res. Westhall. (4 ch.)

Nicholas - b. Laxfield, Eng.; d. Sept. 1569 (will dated 20 Aug. 1569 - proved 28 Sept. 1569)
m. - Joan Crispe, dau. of William of Laxfield.
res. in Dennington; "Book of Martyrs" (by Fox) calls Nicholas John Noyes' brother-in-law.
(5 children)

Jeffrey - b. England; 1630)
Jeremy - b. England; d. Sept. 1630 (will 22 Aug. - proved 16 Sept.
m. ? ? , who d. 15 Nov. 1624
res. Laxfield; (2 daughters)
William - b. Laxfield, England; d. will 10 Oct. 1575- proved 30 Jan. 1578)
m. ? ? , who d. before 1575
res. St. Michaels, South Elham; fled for religion's sake in the time of Queen Mary. (5 children)
Richard - b. Stadhaugh; d. 1572 (will 7 Sept. - proved 5 Nov.1572)
m. - Agnes Crispe, dau. of Edmund
res. Laxfield, England
(5 children)
Joan - b. England
Gelyne - b. England
Agnes - b. England



Henry Clay Kinney
b. Kentucky
(Bill's Grandparents)
Anna Lorina Fiske
b. Kentucky

Capt Peleg Fiske
b. 1808 Providence R.I.
d. 1883
steamboat owner
Mary Burkley Shouse
of Virginia

Peleg Fiske
b. Scituate R.I.
1769
m. 1789
d. 1821
Orpha Knight
b. 1770 Providence R.I.
d. 22 Mar. 1826
Providence R.I.

Peleg Fisk
b. Scituate R.I.
Capt 1775-76
Justice of Peace 1775-83
Lydia Sheldon
b. about 1835
Providence, R.I.

John Fiske Esq
b. 1713
d. 1798 Swanzey Mass
Elizabeth Williams
b. 1717
Johnston, Prov. R.I.

Benjamin Fiske
b. 1683 Wenham, Essex, Ma
m. 24 July 1701
d. 14 Feb. 1765
Scituate, Prov.
Abigail Bowen

Dr. John Fiske
b. 1654
m. Wenham, Mass
lived Milford, Conn
Hannah Baldwin

Hon. John Fiske
b. England
a Constable 1654
a Representative 1669-1681
of Wenham, Mass

Capt Phineas Fiske
b. Laffield, Eng
1638 to Wenham Mass
then to Salem
Capt of Militia 1644
Sarah

Thomas Fiske
b. Laffield Eng.
Stadhaugh Manor
Margery

Robt Fiske
b. Laffield
m. 1525
d. 1600
Sybil Gould Barber

Simon Fiske
Laffield 150?
Elizabeth

Simon Fiske
Laffield
1460-1538
Joan

Wm Fiske
b. Laffield
d. 1504
Joan Lynn
Norfolk

Lord Symond Fiske
Lord of Stadhaugh
1390 1422
Susan Smyth
Not a Lord, not even a Baron - tho two sons were Knights
(Ref. Fiske family assn.)

Hugh Fiske
a son or grandson of Daniel!

Daniel Fiske
His name is on a document issued in 1203 by King John.
Built Stadhaugh Manor the Fiske family manor which is still lived in

If this doesn't help with your Fiske family, there is a Fisk-Fiske Family assn, located in San Francisco. The fee to join is small as I remember. I have the address if you want me to dig it out

Fiske - Compiled from Fiske Genealogy by
Frederick Clifton Pierce 1896
Military & Civil list of Rhode Island
to 1800

Coat of Arms Confirmed
Harolds College, Middlesex

Reg. 127, July 73

FISKE-FISK

(1) **LORD SYMOND FISKE** - b. abt. ?1400 England; d. Feb. 1464 (1463/4) Co. Suffolk, Eng.
1.
m.(1) - Susannah Smyth(Smith), dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) - Katherine Crispe, dau. of
b. ; d.

? Lived in the reigns of Henry IV 1399-1413 & ~~VI~~ V 1413-1422 (1399-1422) & VI 1422-61

(1422-71) Henry VI 1422-61 & 1470-71 & King of France 1422-35

He was a wheelwright; grandson of Daniel Fiske; proprietor of the manor of Stadhaugh, parish of Laxfield, ?1390-1422, in Suffolk Co., England. He was entitled by grant to coat of armour; will dated 22 Dec. 1463, proved at Norwich, England, 26 Feb. 1463/4; bequeathed his "soul to God, the Virgin Mary and all the Saints in Heaven"; bequeathed 20 pounds to each of his sons - William, Jeffrey, John and Edmund; mentioned dau. Margaret Dowsing; appointed wife, Katherine, son John and Nichols Noloch as executors. ~~will dated~~.

Children:

(q.v.) *William - b. England ~~1399~~ ; d. abt. 1500- 1504
2.
m. - Joan Lynne, of Norfolk
8 ch. (# 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14)

Jeffrey - b. abt. 1442 Laxfield, England; d. May 1504
3.
m. - Margaret ?
b. ; d. May 1504
His will dated 3 May, 1504 - proved 13 May 1504.
Her will dated 4 May, 1504 - proved 13 May 1504.
5 Ch.:
15. Jeffrey - b. Eng.; a cooper; m. ? ; he d. 29 Apr. 1591 res. Laxfield, Eng.
16. John - b. , Eng. ; a priest
17. Simon - b.
18. Joan - b.
19. Margery - b.

(Rev.) John - b. Laxfield, England; d. ? 1512
4.
m. - ? ?
b. ; d.
His will dated 18 Jan. 1507 - proved 5 Feb. 1512; mentions 2 sons and gr.dau. Jane to whom he gives 6 and eight pence.
2 ch.:
20. (res. Halesworth) Sir John Fiske, Chaplain - b. Laxfield, Eng. ; m. Phillis ? s.p.
21. (res. Leyston) Robert Fiske, Canon of Leyston - b. Laxfield, Eng. - m. ? ? - dau. Jane 42.

Edmund - b. Laxfield, England; d. ?Sept. 1494
5.
m. - Margery ?
b. ; d.
Res. Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk Eng.
His will dated 7 Aug. 1494 - proved 4 Oct. 1494 - his widow was co-executrix.

Margaret- b. England ; d.
6.
m. - ? Dowsing (or Dowling)

(From Genealogy N.E. Families Vol.1 - p.42) The surname Fisk or Fiske has been in use from the earliest times in England. The records show that 1 May 1208, the Duke of Lorraine granted land in Digneveton Park, to the men of Laxfield, the list including one Daniel Fisc, who is supposed to have been the grandfather of Lord Symond Fisk from whom the American family is descended.

Source: Fiske ~~and~~ Fisk Family Genealogy by Frederick Clifton Pierce - 1896

(copied by A.E.P.H. May 20-22, 1961)

Coat of arms confirmed - Heralds College, Middlesex, England

(2)
WILLIAM FISKE - b. - Stadhaugh, County Suffolk, England
2. d. abt. 1500 - 1504 (bef. his wife's d.)
m. - Joan Lynne, of Norfolk, dau. of
b. ; d. 1504-1505

Resided in Laxfield; living during the reigns of Henry VI, Edward IV, Richard III, and Henry VII. His widow made her will 15 July 1504 - proved 28 Feb. 1505.
1422-61/1461-70 (above Henry VI, Edward IV)
1483-85 (beside Richard III)
1485-1509 (beside Henry VII)
H. VI & 1470-71
Edw. IV 1471-83

8 Children:

Thomas - b. - England; d. ?Dec. 1525
7. m. - Anne ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
Thomas, the elder, of Laxfield was Lord of the Manor of Stadhaugh; his will made 27 Oct. 1525 - mentions his lands in Fressingfield; proved 10 Dec. 1525
4 ch.: 22. William - b. Stadhaugh, Eng.; m. Margaret Ball - 9 ch. 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 49¼, 49½
23. Thomas - b. Eng.; m. No sons ment. in will - 5 ch. 50 51 52 53 54
24. Henry - b. Eng.; m. - 3 sons
55 William - 78-81
56 Jeffrey
57 Thomas
25. Agnes - b. Eng
Jud. p. 38

William - b. - Laxfield, England; d. 1513
8. m. - Joan ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
Res. Halesworth; his will made 31 Jan. 1512/13 - proved 12 May 1513
1 son: 26. Thomas - b. Eng.

Augustine - b. - Laxfield, England; d. 1508
9. m. - Joan ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
His will dated 15 Mar. 1507/08 - proved 11 Apr. 1508.
1 son: 27. Thomas - b. Eng.

(q.v.) ***Simon** - b. - Laxfield, England; d. June 1538
10. m. - Elizabeth ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
10 ch.:
28-37 see p. 3

Robert - b. - Rendham, England; d. 1563
11. m.(1) - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) - Joan ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
A clothmaker by trade; his will dated 15 Feb. 1563; desired to be buried in the parish of St. Mary's at Elms in Ipswich, where his former wife was buried; resided in Ipswich, England
38. 1 dau.: Margaret - b. Eng.

John - b. - Laxfield, England; d. 1562
12. m. - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d. bef. husband
His will dated 23 Nov. 1550 - proved 2 July 1562; he desired to be buried in the churchyard in Holton nr. his ch.; res. Laxfield & Holton. England
?3 ch.: 39. William - b. Eng.
40. Francis - b. Eng.
41. Jane - b. Eng.; m. ? Keene

Margery - b. - England
13.
Margaret - b. - England
14.

(3) SIMON FISKE - b. - Stadhaugh Manor Laxfield, England
10.
d. June 1538
m. - Elizabeth ? , dau. of
b.
d. June 1558 in Halesworth

Res. in Laxfield; made his will 10 July 1536 - proved 13 July 1538; desired to be buried at the chancel end of the Church of All Saints, in Laxfield, next his father.

10 Children:

28. *Simon - b. - Laxfield, England
(q.v.)
d. ?1505
m. - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
11 ch.: (#58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68)

29. William - b. - England
d.

30. Robert - b. - Laxfield, England
d. 1551
m. - Alice ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
Res. in Laxfield; his will dated 6 Mar. 1549 - proved 5 Apr. 1551 - his ch. all under 21 years of age.
3 ch.: 69. Nicholas - b. Eng.
70. Anne - b. Eng.
71. Christian - b. Eng.

31. Joan - b. - England
d.
m. - ? Iverton, son of
b. ; d.
? ch.:

32. Jeffrey - b. - England
d.

33. Gelyne - b. - England
d.
m. - ? Warner, son of
b. ; d.
? ch.:

34. Agnes - b. - England
d.

35. Thomas - b. - England
d.

36. Elizabeth - b. - England
d.

37. John - b. - England
d.

(4) **SIMON FISKE** - b. - Laxfield, England; d. ~~1538~~ ~~1505~~
28. m. - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

Res. in Laxfield; his will dated 25 Jan. 1505? - gave legacies to his ch. who were all young and a bequest to his bro. Master John Fiske, ten marks, to sing for his soul one year.

Children:

58. *Robert (q.v.) - b. abt. 1525?, in Stadhaugh; d. 1600
m. - Mrs. Sybil (Gould) Barber, dau. of
b. ; d.
5 ch.: (4 sons & 1 dau.)
82, 83, 84, 85. 86.

59. John - b. - Laxfield, England; d. 1607 will dated 6 Jan. 1607
m. - Thomasina Pinchard, dau. of sis. of John P. of Bedington
res. Twitshall, St. Mary, Eng. b. ; d.
No ch.:

60. George - b. - Laxfield, England; d. Mar. 1593
m. - Anne ? , dau. of
b. ; d. (living in 1613)
Res. Westhall; will dated 6 Jan. 1591 - proved 7 Apr. 1593
4 ch.: 87. George - b. Eng.; m. Margery Simonds - 3 daus. 140-142
88. Thomas - b. Eng.; - 4 ch. ?
89. Margaret - b. Eng.; m. Jeffrey Whittingham
89½ Jeffrey - b.
p. 44 (4 ch. - Gelyon, Elzb., Anne & Milicent listed as ch. of Mgt. & Jeffrey Whittingham)
(but Thomas' will lists the same 4 ch. after mentions brother Jeffrey)

61. Nicholas - b. - Laxfield, England; d. Sept. 1569
m. - Joan Crispe, dau. of Wm. of Laxfield
b. ; d.
Res. in Dennington; will dated 20 Aug. 1569 - proved 28 Sept. 1569 In "Book of Martyrs" (by Fox) calls Nicholas John Noyes' bro in law
5 ch.: 90. William - b. Eng.; m. Helen - 4 ch. 143-146
91. Amos - b. Eng.; m. Mary - 3 ch. 147-149
92. Rachel - b. Eng.;
93. Esther - b. Eng.;
94. Mary - b. Eng.;

62. Jeffrey - b. - England

63. Jeremy - b. - England; d. Sept. 1630
m. - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d. 15 Nov. 1624
Res. in Laxfield; his will dated 22 Aug. 1630 - proved 16 Sept. 1630
2 ch.: 95. Alice - b ap. 22 Dec. 1588; d. 7 apr. 1593
96. Anne - b ap. 12 Mar. 1591 ; m. Peter Cook - ? ch. 1 son John

64. William - b. - Laxfield, England; d.
m. - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d. bef. 1575
Res. St. Michaels, South Elmham; fled for religion's sake in the time of Queen Mary; will dated 10 Oct. 1575 - proved 30 Jan. 1578
5 ch.: Gelyon - b.
97. Margaret - b.
98. Agnes - b.
99. Mary - b.
100. Joseph - b.

(cont'd p. 5)

(Children of Simon Fiske - continued)

65. **Richard** - b. abt. 1510 at Stadhaugh; d. 1572
m. - Agnes Crispe, dau. of Edmund &
b. ; d.
Res. in Laxfield; his will dated 7 Sept. 1572 - proved 5 Nov. 1572.
5 ch.: 102. Elias - b. Eng.; m. alice -4 ch. 150-153
103. Mary - b. Eng.;
104. Margaret - b. Eng.;
105. Anne - b. Eng.;
106. Elizabeth- b. Eng.;

66. **Joan** - b. in England

67. **Gelyne** - b. in England

68. **Agnes** - b. in England

= =

(5) **ROBERT FISKE** - b. abt. 1525 in Stadhaugh; d. 1600 at St.James
58. m.(1) 1545 - Sybil (Gould)Barber, dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) - Joan ? , dau. of
b. ; bur. 3 Aug. 1587 at St. James, South Elmham

He was a wheelwright; for some time he was of the Parish of St. James, South Elmham, Eng. His wife was in great danger in the time of religious persecution, 1553-58, as was her sister Isabella, who was confined in the castle of Norwich, and escaped death only by the powers of her brothers, who were men of great influence in the county; Robert fled for religion's sake in the days of Queen Mary, to Geneva, but returned later and d. at St. James; his will dated 10 Apr. 1590 - proved 28 July 1600. 1602

Children:

82. ***William** (q.V.) - b. 1556 in Laxfield, Eng.; d. 1623
m.(1) - Anna Anstye, dau. of Walter, of Tibbenham, Long Row, in Norfolk; b. ; d.
7 ch.:
m.(2) - alice ?

83. **Jeffrey** - b. - Laxfield, England; d. 1628
m. - Sarah Cooke, dau. of
b. ; d.
Res. in Metfield; will dated Oct. 1628 - proved 25 Nov.1628.
3 ch.:
132. Eleazer - b. Eng.;
133. a dau. - b. ; m. John Sawyer - ? ch.
134. David - b. ; m. Sarah Smith, dau. of Edmund -2 ch.
d. in 1660 res. Watertown mass, 134. ♀ Feb. 1637 he was a prop. Watertown ch. 171. - Martha 2 - m. Thos. Fitch
172. - David 2

84. **Thomas** - b. - Laxfield, England; d. Feb. 1610
m. - Margery ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
Res. in Fressingfield; his will dated 20 Feb. 1610 - proved 28 Feb. 1610
5 ch.: 135. Thomas - b. Eng., of Medfield
136. James - b. Eng.
137. Phinehas/Phinehas - b. 1610 ? Laxfield, Eng.; d. 7 June 1673; ♀ To Wenham 1638 also res. Salem m(1) Sarah ? m(2) Elzb. Easterick or Eastwick -3 ch. 173 174 175
138. Elizabeth- b. Eng.
139. Mary - b. Eng

(Cont'd p. 6)

85. Eleazer - b. - England;
d. July 1615 - Metfield, England
m. - Elizabeth ? , dau. of
b. ; d. 1629
His will dated 3 June 1613 - proved 4 July 1615.
Her will dated 9 Jan. 1629 -
no ch.:

86. Elizabeth - b. - England
d.
m. - Robert Bernard, son of
b. ; d.
? ch.: Robert - a farmer of estate of Custrick Hall in Wecky, Co. Essex, which he held of Sir Edward Coke, the lord chief justice.
a dau. - b. ; m. ? Locke
son, John Locke, the celebrated English philosopher
b. 29 Aug. 1632 Wrington, Somersetshire; d. 28 Oct. 1704 at Oates, a county seat in Essex
a dau. - b. ; m. ? ?

??? Richard - bap. abt. 1554 at Pressingfield, England
Where does he belong

(Add. Source: "Swift Family" - Katharine Whitin Swift - 1955)

= =

(6)
82. WILLIAM FISKE - b. 1566(1546) Laxfield, England
d. 1623
m.(1) - Anna Anstye, dau. of Walter Anstye, of Tibbenham, Long Row in Norfolk Co., England;
b. ; d.
m.(2) - Alice ? . dau. of
b. ; d.

Res. St. James, South Elmham, and Ditchingham, Norfolk, England. He had to leave his home on account of his religion. An old record says: "William fyske has livery of the manor and advowson of Hekingham, in County Norfolk, lately belonging to Robert Fyske, his father." His will dated 25 Nov. 1616 - proved 17 May 1623.

7 ch.: (?6 by 1st m. - 1 by 2d)
(q.v.) 125. *John - b. abt. 1580 St. James, South Elmham, Eng.
d. 1633 bur. 14 May 1633 (St. James)
m. - Anne Lantersee
6 ch.: #163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168
b. 1601 m. 1629 1613

126. Nathaniel - b. South Elmham, England
d.
m. - Mrs. Alice (Hend or Henel) Lemman
sp. both ways in bk.
Res. in Waybred; named in the wills of his fa., Uncle Eleazer and cousin Eleazer.
2 ch.:
vitkus vol. 7 169. Nathaniel - b. ca. 1615 Waybred, Suffolk Co., Eng. (d. 16760) m.(1) Dorothy Symonds dau. of John of ? Wenham at Watertown, Mass. 1642 4 ch. freeman 1643 selectman 1673 m.(2) Susanna ?
170. Sarah - b.

(cont'd over) p. 7

171) 172) see #83 under Robert #5 (p. 5)

127. **Eleazer** - b. - South Elmham, England
d.
m. - ? ? , dau. of
settled at Norwich, Eng. b. ; d.
? ch.: (female issue only)

128. **Eunice** - b. - South Elmham, England
d.
unmarried

129. **Hannah** - b. - South Elmham, England
d.
m. 4 May, 1603 - William Candler, school master at Tofford, son of
b. ; d.
3 ch.:
(Rev.)Mathias - b.
author of the celebrated Candler manuscript on file in the British Museum; a genealogist
John - b.
Mary - b.

130. **Hester** Esther - b. - South Elmham, England
d.
m. - John Chalke, of Rednall, son of
Challie of RoadHall
b. ; d.
? ch.:

131. **Mary** - b. - South Elmham, England
d.
m. - Anthony Fisher, proprietor of Wignotte, County Suffolk; son of
res. Sylcham b. ; d. 11 Apr. 1640
? ch.: (2 sons + ?)
Anthony Jr. - bap. at Sylcham, Eng. 23 Apr. 1591
Joshua - b.

? Cornelius - b. ; m. ? s.p.
an "M.A." - taught school at East Bergholt

? Amos - b. ; m. Anne Morice wid. of Daniel Locke
? sev. ch.
formed an estate called Custridge Hall in the parish of Wesley which is in the hundred of Tendring between Colchester and the sea

Add. Source - Geneal. N.E. Vol. 3, p.1443 -

8. (7) **JOHN FISKE** - b. abt. ** 1580 - St. James, South Elmham, England
d. 1633 - bur. 14 May 1633 at St. James as "GoodmanFyske" **
m. - Anne Lantersee, dau. of Robert Lantersee
** [illegible]
b.
d. on board ship in 1637, bound for N.E

Two sons & two daus. came to Salem in 1637 - they were well provided with servants and all sorts of tools for husbandry and carpentry, and with provisions for their support for three years, out of which they helped others, whom they found in want and distress - they remained together at Salem for about three years.

Children:

(8) Rev. John^{1} - b. 1601 St. James Parish, So. Elmham, Suffolk Co.
163.
d. 14 Jan. 1676/7
m.(1) 1629 in Eng. - Ann Gipps, of Frinshall, in Norfolk, Eng.
dau. of
b. ; d. 14 Feb. ~~1672~~ 1671 Chelmsford, Mass.
m.(2) 1 Aug. 1672/3 - Mrs. Elizabeth Henchman, wid. of Edmund,
dau. of
b. ; d.
Res. Cambridge, Salem & Chelmsford, Mass.
He was a minister and a physician; his will dated 18 June 1674 - proved 22 Feb. 1676. Abt. end of yr. 1655 rem. to Chelmsford, Mass.

Wilson, Vol. 7
A. B. Cambridge U. 1625
Φ 1637 to Cambridge
rem. same yr. to Salem
freeman 1637;
teacher; ord.* aimed at Wenham 1644

7 ch.: (by 1st wife)
180. John^{2} - b. 29 Aug. 1638 Frinshall, Eng.; d. England, aged 9 yrs.
181. Nathaniel^{2} - b. ; d. "died 1637, quickly after he came ashore" (Mather)
order in book
182. John^{2} b. N.E. - b. 29 Aug. 1638 m. Lydia Fletcher ? dau. of Robert - S.P.
183. Sarah^{2} bap. 26 July - b. 24 July 1640 ; m. John Farewell, of Concord
184. (Rev.) Moses^{2} - b. 12 Apr. 1642 ; m.(1) Sarah SYMMES dau. of Wm. m.(2) Ann(e) QUISNEY - QUINCY
185. Ann^{2} - b. 15 Jan. 1644/5 ; Capt. John Brown - 1 dau. of Reading
186. Eliezur^{2} - b. 8 Feb. 1646 ; d. 16 Dec. 1649
bap. 14 Feb. 1647

m.(2) Mrs. Ann (Shepard) QUINCY widow of Daniel
Ch. says "born 1646"

(8) *William^{1} - b. abt. 1613 - England (q.v.)

164. Anne^{1} - b. - England; d. bef. 1650
165.
m. - Francis Chickering, son of
b. ; d.
m.(2) 16 June 1650, Mrs. Sarah Libby

7 ch.:

Ann - b. England
Mary - b. England
Elizabeth - b. 26 Aug. 1638 N.E. ; d. y.
Bertha - b. 23 Dec. 1640 N.E.
Esther - b. 4 Nov. 1643 N.E.
John - b. 19 Apr. 1646 N.E. ; d. y.
Mercy - b. 10 Apr. 1648 N.E.

166. Martha^{1} - b. - England; d.
m. in Eng. - Capt. Edmund Thompson, son of John and Anne(Hastings) Thompson, of Holkham, in Norfolk
b. ; d.
0 to N.E. where 4 ch. were born; ret. to Eng. & res. at Yarmouth.

7 ch.:
Martha - b. N.E. ; m. ? Burton
Edmund - b. N.E.
Thomas - bap. 12 Feb. 1643 N.E.
(or Anne) Hannah - bap. 4 July 1647 N.E.
John - b. Eng ; d. in infancy
Esther - b. Eng ; d. in infancy
John - b. Eng. ; d. in infancy

167. Nathan - b. in England; d. in infancy
168. Eleazer - b. South Elmham, England; ment. in his grandfather's will.

Add. Source - NEH&GR Vol. 88 (1934) **

ESTATE OF WILLIAM FISKE OF WENHAM.

Administration on the estate of William Fiske of Wennam, intestate, granted 26: 7: 1654, to his widow, Bridgett Fiske. Her house and land are bound to pay the shares of the five children viz: to the eldest son, 10li., to Samuel, the next, 5li., and to the other three, 3li., when they come of age. Inventory brought in. Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, vol. 1, page 47.

PHINEHAS

Inventory taken 16: 7: 1654, by Phinehas (his XX mark) Fiske, Austin (his R mark) Killam and Edward Kempe. In the parlor: One bedstead as it stands furnished, viz., with one fetherbed, one fether bolster, 2 fether pillows, one downy pillow, one blanket, one coverlett, vallance, Curtaynes, matt & ——, 10li.; a table, Chaire and a forme, 7s.; two Cushions, 8s. In the Parlor chamber: Table, 4s. 6d.; old chaire, 8d.; Bedstead with certayne Bords, 5s.; a signe with the signe post, 15s.; pcell of hempe, 10s. In the Bed chamber: A bedstead as it stands furnished, 7li.; trundle bedstead furnished, 3li.; Cubbard, 12s.; joyned Chest, 10s.; a danth chest, 8s.; two old Trunkes & one Box, 7s.; a warming Pan, 10s. In the kitchen: A smale Table, two smale chaires & a stoole, 5s. 6d.; a brewing stoole, 1s. 6d.; paire of Cob irons, 10s.; two hales, a fire pan & a paire of tonges, 12s.; a spitt & dripping pan, 5s.; a pashell, 1s. In the kitchen Chamber: Certayne old Barrells & other Lumber, 3s.; smale pcel of lethers, 2s.; a hay knife, 4s.; two sives, 2s. 6d.; a pcel of Hopps with a Bag, 6s.; some Indian Corne, 1li. 10s. In the Lentoo: Certayne old killers, Tubbs, a Barrell & Cherne, 10s.; Certayne Trayes, Cupps, dishes & other smale wooden things, 10s. 6d.; Certayne Earthen Potts, 1s. 4d.; An iron Pott & Posnet, 17s.; a frying Pan, 2s. 3d.; spade, 1s.; a greate paire of Pincers, 1s.; axe, wedges, Rostiron, Trevett & other old iron, 12s.; lantherne, lether bottle & 3 Payles, 9s. 6d. In the Cellar: Certayne Casks & two Ale stools, 12s.; a salting Trough & Cover, 10s.; Brasse: A Greate kettle & a lesser kettle, 1li. 10s.; a brasse Pott, with two paire pothookes, 14s.; Two skilletts in there frames, a basteing Ladle, a Skummer & Lamp, 10s. Peuter & Plate: Sixe Silver spoones, 18s.; seaven Platters, 14s.; one Bason & a Collander, 6s. 6d.; Fower porringers & 3 Peuter spoones, 3s. 3d.; nine Saucers & 4 Salt Sellers, 7s. 6d.; three wine cups, 2 drinking Cupps & a Beker, 5s.; one wine quart, one bere qrt. & a wine halfe Pint, 4s.; two Candlesticks, an old chamber pott & some other broken peuter, 7s.; two lattin panns & a Tunnel, 1s. 6d. Linnon: Seaven paire of sheetes, 7li. 12s.; three paire Pillow beeres, 1li. 4s.; one bord cloth & a dozen Napkins, 1li. 5s.; a suite of Diaper, 5li.; bands & Capps, 10s.; his apparrell, hat & a paire shooes, 2li. 13s. 4d.; his bookes, 1li. 6s.; two swords, a short musket & a Fowling peece, 2li.; his houses & land in Wenham, with their appurtenances, 26li.; Cattaile, 13li.; swine & Pigs, 6li. 13s. 4d.; an old Cart & wheeles, 8s.; all other things not before named, 5s. 6d.; debts due to him by booke, 28li.; total, 141li. 13s. 6d. Essex Co. Quarterly Court Files, vol. 2, leaf 147.

Source: "Probate Records of Essex County, Massachusetts - Vol. I. 1635-1664." (1916)

Son of John & Anne, of St. James Parish, So. Elmham, Suffolk co., Eng.

#164 **WILLIAM^1 FISKE** - b. abt. 1613 in England
d. Sep. 1654, quite suddenly, intestate
m. 1643 - Bridgett Muskett, of Pelham, England
dau. of ________________________
b. ; d.
m.(2) 3/4 Nov. 1661 - Thomas Rix, a surgeon of Salem, Mass.

William came to Salem in 1637, with his bro. Rev. John Fiske and 2 sisters, Anne & Martha. Had grant of land in that year; settled at Wenham 1640 and was made freeman 18 May 1642. First town clerk 1643 - 60. In 1643, according to the Wenham Town records, Wm. Fisk rec. liberty from the General Court to keep an ordinary (public house) and in 1646 was licensed "to sell wine and strong water," which privileges were a few years later transferred to Phineas Fisk. William served his townsmen in all the offices in the town; rep. to General Court 1646, '49, '50 & '52.

"The widdow of William Fiske of Wenham presented an inventory to this court of her husband's estate amounting to the some of 141£ 12s. 0d., dyeing intest & leaving five children. This court directs administration unto the widow Bridgett Fiske she giving security by her owne hand & by her house & land for the payment of ten pounds to the eldest sonne 5£ to Sam'l the next & 3£ a pece to the rest of the children when they come to age she to Injoy the whole Estate." 26th, 7th mo., 1654 (Court Records at Ipswich.)

5 CHILDREN:

(Deacon)
#187 William^2 - b.? 22 Feb. 164$\overset{2}{3}$, Wenham; bap. 4 June 1643, Wenham
d. 4 Feb. 1727/8 (being 85 years "ould" wanting 18 days)
m. 15 Jan. 1662/3 at Wenham - Sarah^2 Killam, dau. of Austin^1 & Alice Killam
b. 4 Jan. 1641/2 Dedham, Mass.
d. 26 Jan. 1737/8 Wenham, Mass. (in her ?98th yr.)
A weaver by trade; also called Lieutenant; elected deacon of the Congregational Church in 1679.

14 Children:

(Numbers are 3rds.)

248 William^3 - b. 30 Jan. 1663/4; res. Wenham until 1710 when he rem. to Andover where he d. 10 Dec. 1745; m. Marah(or Mary) ? - 9 ch. 324-332
255 Sarah^3 - b. 5 Feb. 1664/5; m. John Cook - rem. to Windsor, Conn. - son John
256 Ruth^3 - b. 2 Mar. 1666 ; m. ? ? - ? ch.
257 Samuel^3 - b. 2 Mar. 1667 ; d. y.
258 Martha^3 - b. 5 May 1668 ; m. Thos.^{3} White (Thos.^{2}, John^1) - 6 ch.
259 Joseph^3 - b. 10 Feb. 1669 ; d. y.
249 Samuel^3 - b. 16 Feb. 1670 ; m. Elizabeth Browne - 7 ch. 333-339
250 Joseph^3 - b. 14 Apr. 1672 ; m.(1) Susan(nah) Warner - d. July 1742 - 10 Ch. 340-347¾
m.(2) Mrs. Elizabeth Fuller
251 Benjamin^3 - b. 6 Apr. 1674 ; m. Mary Quarles - s. p.
252 Theophilus^3 - b. 28 July 1676 ; m.(1) Phebe Lam(p)son - 7 ch. 348-354
m.(2) Mehitable Wilkins of Topsfield-
260 Ebenezer^3 - b. 10 Feb. 1677/8 ; d. 7 June 1678
253 Ebenezer^3 - b. 22 Mar. 1679 ; m.(1) Elizabeth Fuller- dau. of Jacob of Salem - 9 ch. 355-363
m.(2) Mrs. Martha Kimball
254 Jonathan^3 - b. 22 July 1681 ; d. 14 Feb. 1705
261 Elizabeth^3 - b. 12 Dec. 1684 ; m. Eliezer Foster - ?3 ch.

#188 *Samuel^2 - b. - in Wenham - (q.v.)

#189 Joseph^2 - b. abt. 1650, Wenham; d. aft. 1699 in Swansey, Mass.
m. 22 May 1677, in Lynn - Elizabeth Haman, dau. of
b. ; d.
He early rem. to Lynn where he m.; later moved to Ipswich, & lastly to Swansey.

3 Children: (Prob. b. elsewhere but are recorded in Swansey)

268 Joseph^3 - b. 6 July 1678 Ipswich; d. there 24 May 1731
269 Samuel^3 - b. 5 July 1680 ; m.(1) Mehitable Wheaton - 5 ch. 38[illegible]-385
m.(2) Elizabeth ?
270 Mary^3 - b. 19 Apr. 1684 ; m. Isaac Mason, Jr. - 4 ch.

FOSTER

#190 Benjamin^2 - b. in Wenham; d.
m. 6 Nov. 1674 - - Bethshua/Bethusa/Bethusha/Bethsheba Morse
dau. of Deacon Daniel & Lydia (Fisher) Morse
b. 20 Sept. 1653 ; d. 4 Jan. 1736/7
Resided in Medfield; 5 children listed but he probably had other children and moved away; no further record of him.

? Children:
271 Lydia^3 - b. 8 Sep. 1675 ; d. 27 Oct. 1675
272 Mary^3 - b. 22 July 1677 ;
273 Bethia^3 - b. 25 June 1683? ; m. Jonathan Plimpton - 8 ch.
274 Benjamin^3 - b. 25 Apr. 1684 ;
275 Martha^3 - b. 14 Jan. 1685/6;

#191 Martha^2 - b. in Wenham; d.

#188 SAMUEL^2 FISKE - b. in Wenham, Mass.; d. there 31 Oct. 1716
m.(1) 6 Nov. 1679 - widow Phebe^2 (Redington) Bragg - wid. of Thomas Bragg whom she m. 24 Aug. 1675
dau. of John^1 & Mary^2 (Gould) Redington
b. 7 Apr. 1655 ; d. 1 Oct. 1696, in Wenham
m.(2) 24 May 1697 - Mrs. Hannah ( ) Allen, of Manchester
dau. of
widow of William Allen
b. 1662 ; d. 30 Jan. 1722/3

He was a tailor by trade; made freeman in Wenham on 25 Mar. 1685; frequently elected to offices of selectman, tythingman, constable, etc.; acquired a large estate; bef. his death he made distribution of his property by deed to his five sons, by 1st w.

CHILDREN:
262 *Samuel^3 - b. in Wenham (q.v.)
263 John^3 - b. ; d. 24 Dec. 1724 in Boxford, Mass.
m.(I.P.) 22 Dec. 1710 - Abigail Poore, dau.of Henry & Abigail (Hale) Poore
m. 1711; b. 9 Sep. 1680 ; d.
m.(2) 15 Oct. 1727 Thomas Holt of Andover, Mass.

John was a husbandman; soon after m. in 1711 he located on land inherited by him in Boxford; inv. of his est. taken 10 Feb. 1725 (abt.100 a.of land w/housing on it, etc.)

2 Children:
368 Phebe^4 - b. abt. 1710; m. 20 Sep. 1732 John Abbott, Jr. of Andover
369 John^4 - b. 30 Dec. 1715; m. 31 May 1750 Mary Briggs or Bridges
d. 14 Aug. 1811 ae 96; will 25 Apr. 1800; proved 2 Sep. 1811
She d. 13 Apr. 1763

3 Children:
574¼ John - b.
574½ Mary - b.
574¾ Josiah - b.

264 (Deacon) William^3 - b. 10 June 1687 in Wenham; d. 21 Jan. 1764/5, Rowley, ae 77 years
g.s. Union Cemetery, Georgetown, Mass.
m.(1) 4 Dec. 1711, Boxford - Rebecca^3 Redington
dau. of Thomas^2 & Mary^3 (Kimball) Redington, of Boxford, Mass.
b. 15/16 July 1687or 8; d. 24 July 1743, ae 55
m.(2) 6 Jan. 1744 - Lydia^3 (Spofford) Thurston of Rowley, Mass.
dau. of Samuel^2 & Sarah (Burpee) Spofford; wid. of Jonathan Thurston
b. 25 Apr. 1700 ; d. 25 July 1753 - g.s. Georgetown
m.(3) 19 Dec. 1753 - Bethiah Goodrich, of Rowley, dau.of
b. ; d.
widow of ? Goodrich or Goodridge

He settled on property in Rowley left him by his father; had several children but did not leave any male heirs, as appears by will 23 May 1764, proved 14 Feb. 1765;inv. 14 May 1765: real estate, homestead, woodlots, salt marsh in Rowley & Newbury.

Wife Bethiah was to have "all the goods & es^{ta}te I had with her that were hers before I married her." Bethiah perh. had a dau. Abigail, as William in his will mentions "dau.-in-law Abigail Goodridge."

? Children:

Daniel^4 - b.
Sarah^4 - b.
Samuel^4 - b.
Jonathan^4 - b.

265 Daniel^3 - b. in Wenham; d. 1761 in Upton, Mass.
m. 2 July 1717 in Beverly - Sarah Fuller, of Salem, dau.of Jacob & Mary(Baker)F.
b. 25 Feb. 1697/8 ; d.
His will made 6 Feb. 1754 - proved 1761.

11 Children:

370 Daniel^4 - b. 17 June 1718 ; m. Zilpha Tyler - 5 ch.
371 Sarah^4 - b. 6 Dec. 1719 ; d. 1 Feb. 1719/20
372 Hannah^4 - b. 16 May 1721 ; m. Ebenezer Ober - 8 ch.
373 Sarah^4 - b. 5 Mar. 1722/3; d. 31 Mar. 1723
374 Benjamin^4 - b. 7 May 1724 ; m.(1) Rebecca Wheelock - ?5 } 9 ch. in all
m.(2) Keziah ? - ?4 }
375 Phebe^4 - b. 5 Oct. 1726 ; d. 18 Nov. 1726
376 Samuel^4 - b. 14 Feb. 1727/8; m. Sarah Partridge - 6 ch.
377 Sarah^4 - b. 20 Mar. 1729/30; m. Ebenezer Walker - 9 ch.
378 William^4 - b. 14 Apr. 1733 ; m. Jemima Adams - 9 ch.
379 Josiah^4 - b. 2 Feb. 1734/5; m.(1) Sarah Barber - 5 ch.
m.(2) Lydia Daniels - 2 ch.
m.(3) Elizabeth Gore
380 Martha^4 - b. 8 Apr. 1738 ; m. Perin Bachelor (or Batchelder) - 6 ch.

266 Benjamin^3 - b. ; d. 16 Sept. 1719
unmarried

(by 2nd wife)
267 Hannah^3 - b. 7 Jan. 1698/9 (Wenham Vi.R.); d. 3 Feb. 1699/1700 (Wenham Vi.R.)

- -

#262. SAMUEL^3 FISKE - b. , in Wenham, Mass.; d. 1719, in Boxford, Mass.
m. abt. 1706 - Boxford - Sarah^3 Redington, dau.of Thos.^{2} &Mary^3(Kimball)R.
b. 19 May 1686 ; d. 6 Oct. 1748

He located in Boxford in 1705 on property inherited by him; he was a husbandman; inv. of his estate taken 5 Oct. 1719 - listed "house, barn, orchard, and about 50 acres of land and 100 acres of wood land, tobacco, bees, hemp, books, etc., amount £184 10s. 3d."

Children:

366 Hannah^4 - b. 6 June 1707 ; d.

364 *Mary^4 - b. 1710, bap. 5 Mar. 1710 ; d.
m.I.P. 13 Jan. 1730/1 Rowley, Mass. -
m. 30 Jan. 1731 - Jonathan^4 Stickney, son of Benjamin^3 & Mary^3(Palmer)Stickney
b. 7 Mar. 1706 - Rowley ; d. ?5 Oct. 1741, Rowley, ae abt. 36
m.(2) 14 July 1748 - Richard Stewart, s.of Ebenezer & Elizabeth(Johnson)Stewart
of Rowley; b. ; d.

6 Stickney Children: (by 1st husband)

William^5 - b. 1 Apr. 1730 ; m. Mary Thurston - 9 ch.
Jeremiah^5 - b. 24 Jan. 1731/2; m. Ruth^5 Willson Ezekiel^4 & Ruth^3 (Jaques) Willson 3 ch.
Jonathan^5 - b. 11 Oct. 1734 ; d. y.
*Samuel^5 Stickney b. 25 May 1736 ; m. Nance^5 Willson Ezekiel^4 & Ruth^3 (Jaques) Willson - 11 ch.
Moses^5 - b. 18 May 1738 ; m. Sybel Farnsworth - 1 son (Peter)
Eunice^5 - b. 19 Oct. 1740 ; m. Thomas Rugg - 3 ch.

FOSTER

365 **Sarah^4** - bap. 29 June 1713, ?Boxford, Mass.; d. June 1786 in Sterling, Mass.
m. 31 Dec. 1741, Newbury - Charles Stewart, of Rowley, Mass.
(19 Dec. in "Fiske" Bk.)
son of Ebenezer & Elizabeth (Johnson) Stewart
b. ; d. Aug. 1750

5 Children: (on Lancaster Records)

Samuel	- b. 1742	; d. 9 Aug. 1750 in ye 9th yr. of his age
Phebe	- b. 1744	; d. 9 Aug. 1750 in ye 7th yr. of her age
Hulda	- b. 1746	; d. 10 Aug. 1750 in ye 5th yr. of her age
Solomon	- b. 9 Feb. 1748	;
Sarah	- b. 8 Apr. 1750	;

(Father died just a few days before the 3 children died - bur. Chocksett Burial Ground.)

367 **Samuel^4** - b. 10 Apr. 1716, in Boxford ; d. bef. 6 Apr. 1761, Boxford, Mass.
m. (I.P.) 11 Dec. 1737 - m. 1 Feb. 1737/8 - Judith Noyes, of Newbury,
dau. of
b. ; d.

During the French & Indian conflict he was in the Company of Capt. Joseph Frye, of Andover, doing service at Scarborough - time of service from 27 Apr. 1748 - 1 May 1749. He was a husbandman; adm'n. granted to his widow 6 Apr. 1761; inventory of his estate taken 17 May 1761 & listed "20 acres in the homestead, 2 acres wood land, Addes, Broadaxe, Augers, saw, &c."

? Children:

?. 572	Sarah^5	- b. 13 Dec. 1738	; ? d. y.
. 573	Mary^5	- b. 20 Feb. 1740	;
574	Judith^5	- b. 17 June 1743	;
	?Samuel	- bap. 4 Aug. 1745	;
	?Sarah	- bap. 29 May 1748	; m.? 16 Sept. 1772 Oliver Towne of Topsfield

Sources:

1. Birth, Marriage & Death Records of Lancaster, Mass. 1643-1850 (Henry S. Nourse - 1890)
2. Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass. (Blodgette & Jewett - 1933)
3. Essex Antiquarian - Vol. 2
4. Geneal. & Personal Memoirs Relating to Families of Mass. - Vol. 1 (Cutter & Adams -)
5. History of Newbury, Newburyport & West Newbury from 1635 to 1845
6. Killam Genealogy (Sidney Perley -)
7. Rowley, Mass. Vital Records
8. The Stickney Family (Matthew Adams Stickney - 1869)
9. Wenham, Mass. Vital Records (1904)

Known Generations

Daniel Fiske ~~[illegible]~~ ancestor of (gr.-father?) built the Fiske Manor House, Stadhaugh, Laxfield, Suffolk Co., Eng. (on a document issued in 1208 by King John)

1. Lord Symond Fiske b. abt. ~~[illegible]~~, England bet. 1399-1413 in reign of Henry IV
m.(1) Susannah Smyth (or Smith)
m.(2) Katherine Crispe
(at least 5 ch.)
([illegible]) He was a proprietor of the manor of Stadhaugh, parish of Laxfield ?1390-1422, in Suffolk Co., England

2. William Fiske - b. Stadhaugh Manor, England bet. (1422-1461 ~~1399-1464~~) in reign of Henry VI
m. Joan Lynn(e) of Norfolk, Eng.
(8 ch.)
Resided in Laxfield

3. Simon Fiske - b. ?1430 - d. 1507 Laxfield, England (bur. at chancel end of Church of All Saints in Laxfield, next to his father) ?
m. ~~Elizabeth~~ Joan
(10 ch.)
Wh. Simon?

4. Simon Fiske - b. 1460 - d. 1538, Laxfield, England
m. Elizabeth ?
(11 ch.)

5. Robert Fiske - b. abt. ~~1505~~ 1525 ~~about 1525~~ ~~Stadhaugh~~, Laxfield, England
m.(1) ~~1525~~ Sybil (Gould) Barber
m.(2) Joan ?
(?6 ch.)

6. William Fiske - b. about 1546 (~~or~~ 1566) Laxfield, Eng.
m.(1) Anna Anstye dau. of Robert of Tibbenham, Long Row in Norfolk Co., Eng.
m.(2) Alice ?
(7 ch. 6 by 1st, 1 by 2nd, perh. 8)

7. John Fiske - b. abt. 1580 St. James, South Elmham, Eng.
m. Anne Lantersee dau. of Robert
(6 ch.)
or as another source says "his 2nd cousin Anne Lawter, dau. of Robert & Mary (Fiske) Lawter."

8. William^1 - b. abt. 1613 England (Came to Salem in 1637)
m. Bridgett Muskett
(5 ch.)
(removed to Wenham, Mass.)

9. Samuel^2 - b. Wenham, Mass.
m. ① 6 Nov. 1679 widow Phebe^2 (Redington) Bragg dau. of John^1 & Mary^2 (Gould) Redington & wid. of Thomas Bragg whom she had m. 24 Aug. 1675
m. ② 24 May 1697 Mrs. Hannah Allen wid. of William Allen
(6 ch. 5 by 1st w, 1 by 2nd)

FOSTER

10. Samuel^3 Fiske - b. Wenham, Mass.
m. abt. 1706 - Sarah^3 Redington, dau. of
(4 ch.) Thomas^2 & Mary^3 (Kimball) Redingto
(Removed to Boxford, Mass.)

11. Mary^4 Fiske - b. ? 1710 ; bap. 5 Mar. 1710
m (1) 30 Jan. 1731 - Jonathan^4 Stickney, son of
(6 ch.) Benjamin^3 & Mary^3 (Palmer) Stickney

12. Samuel^5 Stickney m. Nance (or Nannie) Willson
(11 ch.) dau. of Ezekiel & Ruth (Jaqu$^{ISH}_{ES}$) Willson

13. Mary^6 Stickney m. Oliver^6 Osgood
(called Polly) son of Benjamin^5 & Mary^5 (Carter) Osgood
(3 daus.)

14. Lucy Ann^7 Osgood m. Enos^7 Burt
(8 ch.) son of Jonathan^6 & Fanny^4 (Allen) Burt

15. Augusta Diana^8 Burt m. James^6 Pearl
(6 ch.) son of Chauncey^5 & 3rd w. Eunice^6 (Allen) Pearl

16. Charles Wyman^7 Pearl m. Candace Almira Rose
(11 ch.) dau. of Hiram Mead & $^{2d\ wife}$ Alber Jane (Hurlbut) Rose

17. Wilson Enos^8 Pearl m. (1) Tessa Caroline Clark
(3 daus.) dau. of Lewis Edwin & Hannah Jane^8 (Pray) Clark

18. Margaret Ethel^9 Pearl m. Richard Hugh Bready

FOSTER

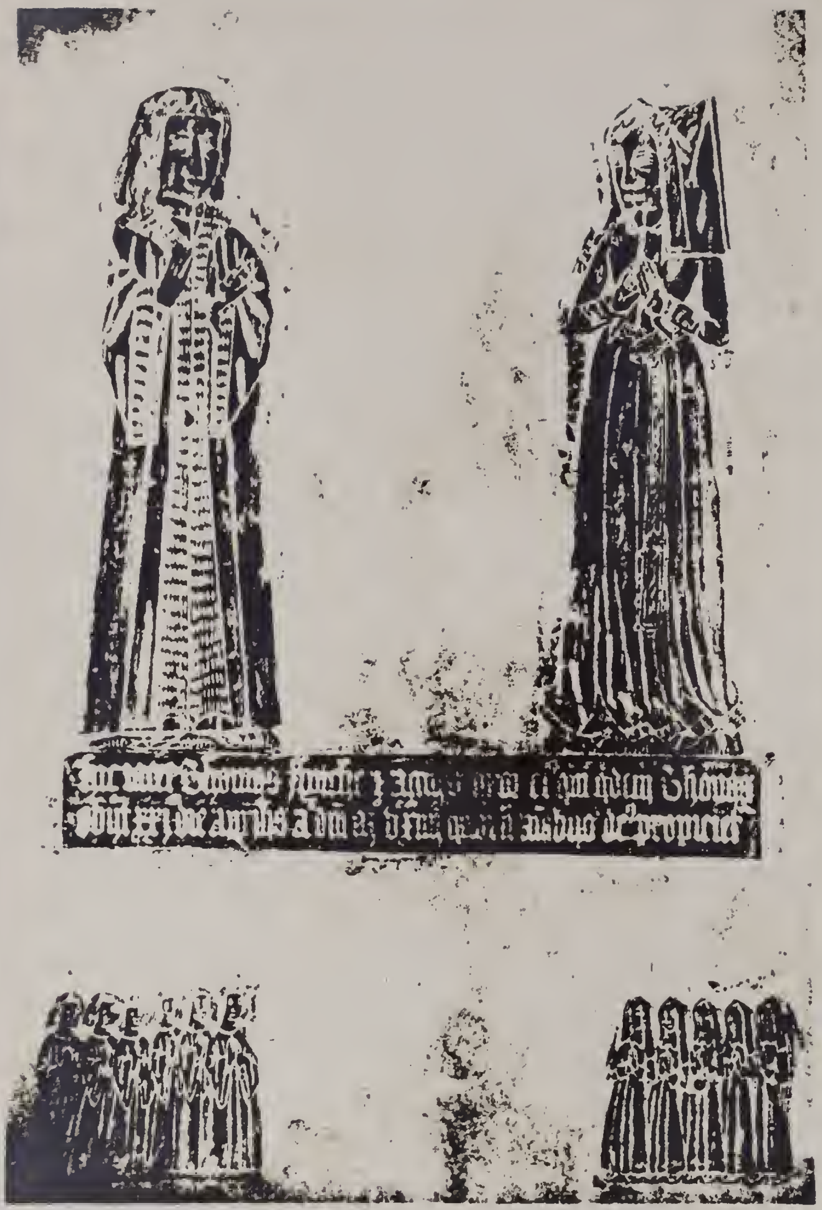


PHOTO OF A RUBBING FROM THE BRASSES ON THE GRAVE OF THOMAS FITCH DIED APRIL 21, 1514 AND HIS WIFE, AGNES ALGER) FITCH Which is in the center aisle of the old Parish Church at Lindsell, Essex England. This rubbing was made in 1904 by Grant Fitch of Milwaukee, Wis. The smaller figures represent their children

copy made at State Library, Augusta, Me. 2/21/67

FITCH

WILLIAM FICHE (FYCHE) - b. abt. 1400; death reported at Court of the Manor held 24 Apr. 1466
m.

He rec'd. a gr. of lands in the Manor of Widdington, Co. Essex, England, 18 Jan. 1441. Bought other lands there from Richard Pelworth, 16 Jan. 1459

? Children:

*John - (q.v.)

==

JOHN FYTCHE - bap. abt. 1437; death reported at Court of the Manor of Widdington, held 9 Apr. 1468
m. - Juliana ? , dau.of Richard Westeley
Juliana b. m.(2)
Her death reported at the Court of the Manor of Widdington, held 9 Nov. 1514.

He was found to be heir of his fa. by Inquisitions, 24 Apr. 1466 and 14 May 1467, he being then aged 30 yrs. and more. Juliana was appointed guardian of son Thomas, 9 Apr. 1468.

==

THOMAS FITCH - b. abt. 1465; d. 21 Apr. 1514
m. - Agnes Algore (?sp.Alger), only ch. & heir of Robert & Margaret ( ) Algore.
b. ; d. bef. 25 Sept. 1533

Their grave in old Parish Ch., Lindsell, Co. Essex, shows effigies of man & woman & 11 ch. - 6 boys & 5 girls. Inscription: "Here lies the bodies of Thomas Fitch and his wife Agnes, which Thomas died April 21st 1514. May God be merciful to their souls." (in Latin)

Thomas was found to be heir of his fa. by Inquisition, 9 Apr. 1468, he being then aged 3 yrs. Admitted to his inheritance, 8 Nov. 1487, and to his mo's. lands in Widdington, 9 Nov. 1514, and at the Court of the Manor of Lindsell, 23 Dec. 1514. His wife's fa. was lord of Castle Brasonhead and other lands, Co. Essex; she was admitted tenant of her fa's. lands, 21 Dec. 1493.

?11 Children:

Richard - b. ; d.
m.(1) - Eleanor Storke, dau.& heir of Thurstan & ? (?)Storke, of Trent, co. Somerset
b. ; d.
m.(2) - Joanne Ashe, dau. of Richard & ? (?) Ashe; b. ; d.
He was the "eldest son" and succeeded to his fa's. lands in the Manor of Widdington, 9 Nov. 1514.
? Ch.:

Margaret - b. ; d.
"senior daughter", under age - 11 and more, 1505.

William - b. ; d. 20 Dec. 1578, AE 82,
bur. at Little Canfield, M. I.
m.(1) - Elizabeth ? , dau. of

b. ; d. bur. at Little Canfield
m.(2) - Anne Wiseman, dau. of John & ?
(?) Wiseman of Felstead, co. Essex
b. ; d. aft. husb.

In 1567, William Fitch, Esq., of Little Canfield, bought Great Canfield Park from Thomas Wiseman. His will dated 13 Oct. 1577 - proved 12 Jan. 1578/9. Inscription on his tomb in the Church in Little Canfield reads: "Here lyeth buried under this stone the body of William Fytche, Esq., late Lord of Little Canfield, which had two wyffes, Elizabeth and Anne and the said William Fytche he had yssue by Elizabeth his first wife, two sonnes and three daughters, and by Anne his second wyffe, four sonnes, and the said William Fytche being of the age of 82 years changed this life on the 20th Dec. 1578."

Ch. by 1st wife:

Eleanor - b. ; m. Robert Greene - 12 ch.

Ch. by 2nd wife:

Thomas - b. ; m. Agnes Wiseman - 6 ch.
William - b. 1563; d. 24 Dec. 1608, s.p.
(a famous monk of the Benedictine Order, kn. as "Benedict Canfield.")
Sir Francis - b. ; m. Margaret Tyrell
Mary - b. ; m. Francis Mannock - a son +?

Thomas - b. ; d.
m. - Margaret Meade, of Margaretting, co. Essex, dau. of
b. ; d.
Succeeded his bro. Richard at Brasonhead; admitted tenant of the lands in the Manor of Widdington, 5 May 1527.
? Ch.:

*Roger - (q.v.)

Katharine - b. ; d.
under age in 1505, as ment. by grmo. Margaret Algore, (Widdington Court Rolls, 21 Dec. 1505)

Joan - b. ; d.
under age in 1505, as ment. by grmo. Margaret Algore, (Widdington Court Rolls, 21 Dec. 1505)

ROGER FITCH - b. ; d. 1558/9
m. - Margery ? , dau.of
b. ; d.

Of Panfield & Bocking, co. Essex, Eng.; admitted tenant of Hartshede, etc. in Lindsell (his mo's. lands) 25 Sept. 1533; ment. in Court Rolls of Widdington 6 May 1546; held a ho. and freehold land in Bocking and a ho. in Bredford St. there which he bought of William Dobson. His will 12 Jan. 1558/9, proved 22 Feb. following in Consistory Court of London, Eng. His widow - sole executrix, 1559.

11 Children:

1. Richard - b. ; d. (bur.at Bocking 13 June 1603)
m. - Anne ? , dau.of
b. ; d.

He was St. Mary's Church warden in Bocking; ment. in fa's. will, 12 Jan. 1558/9; held copyhold lands in Braintree, co. Essex; his will 11 June 1603, proved 24th same month; widow sole executrix.

6 ch.:

Richard - b.
Thomas - b. ; d. 1594
William - b.
John - b.
James - b.
Margaret - b. ; m.(1) Rev. Edward Gutter - a dau
m.(2) Rev. John Smyth

2. John - b. ; d.
ment. in fa's. will, 12 Jan. 1558/9, then an apprentice.

3. Bartholomew - b. ; d.
m.(1) at Chelmsford, 8 Feb. 1579/80 - Alice Ayer, dau. of
b. ; d. (bur. 4 Nov. 1598 at Chelmsford
m.(2)

He was ment. in fa's. will, 12 Jan. 1558/9.
? Ch.:

4. Thomas - b. ; d.
ment. in fa's. will, 12 Jan. 1558/9.

5. William - b. ; d.
m. 17 June 1583 at Chelmsford - Sarah Egiott, dau.of
b. ; d. (bur.5 Dec. 1588 at Chelmsford)
? Ch.:

6. *George - (q.v.)

7. Robert - b. ; d. ? Dec. 1592?
m. - wid. Elizabeth Parker, dau. of
b. ; d.
He was ment. in fa's. will, 12 Jan. 1558/9; rec'd. lease of lands in Boreham, co. Essex, from his bro. William, 1591; his will 18 Dec. 1592, proved 19 Jan. 1592/3 in the Archdeaconry Court of Essex; wid. as executrix, 1592.
? Ch.:

8. Joan - b. ; d.
ment. in fa's. will, 12 Jan. 1558/9.

9. Margaret - b. ; d.
ment. in fa's. will, 12 Jan. 1558/9.

10. Clement - b. ; d.
ment. in her fa's. will, 12 Jan. 1558/9.

11. Mary - b. ; d.
ment. in fa's. will, 12 Jan. 1558/9.

==

GEORGE FITCH - b. after 1538 ; d. May/June 1605
m.(1) at Canfield - Joan Thurgood, of Elsenham, co. Essex, (marr. lic. Bishop of London, 13 Sept. 1574)
dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) 1602-1603 - Bridget, wid. 1st of John Goss and 2d of John French (both of Edwardstone); J. F's. will - 21 Jan. 1601/2, proved 3 Mar. following;
dau. of
b. ; d. 29 Aug. 1603, bur. next day at Edwardstone
m.(3) - wid. Joane Taylor, dau. of
& wid. of
b. ; d.

He was of Braintree, ltr. of Sudbury and then of Edwardstone, co. Suffolk; ment. in fa's. will, 12 Jan. 1558/9, then under 21; bought ho. and land in Ballingdon, co. Essex, from John Shepparde (Fine Michaelmas 1603). His will, 12 May 1605, proved 18 June following P.C.C.

5 Children:

1. George - b. aft. 1583 ; d. ?Nov. 1614 unmarried
ment. in fa's. will 12 May 1605 (then under 22); sold 2 ho. and lands in Edwardstone to William Ponde (Fine Michaelmas 1612); liv. Great Dunmow, So. Essex; admin. 10 Nov. 1614, P.C.C.

2. Frances - b. aft. 1584 ; d.
m. 5 Feb. 1606/7 at Bocking - James Stracey, of Latton, co. Essex, son of
b. ; d.
She was ment. in fa's. will, 12 May 1605 (then under 21).
? Ch.:

3. **Joseph** - b. abt. 1587 ; d.
adm. pensioner of Caius College, Cambridge, 7 Oct. 1603, AE 16; scholar 1604-1606; ment. in fa's. will, 12 May 1605; admin. to the effects of his bro. George 1614.

4. *Thomas - b. 1590 (q.v.)

5. **Arthur** - b. ; d.
ment. in fa's. will, 12 May 1605.

==

see over bottom of p.6
(will dated 11 Dec. 1632
proved 12 Feb. 1632/3

THOMAS FITCH - b. 1590 & christened in 1598; d. Jan. 1632
m. 8 Aug. 1611 in St. Mary's Ch., Bocking - Anne Reeve,
dau. of John and Mary (Brock) Reeve, of Gosfield
b. ; d. (liv. 1669) in Hartford, Conn.
0 w/sons Thomas^{2}, Samuel^{2} & Joseph.^{2}

He was a great land owner and cloth manufacturer; 4 of his sons were early settlers in Conn. - James 0 1638 AE 16; his wid. was sole executrix to his will and to that of their son Nathaniel. She was liv. at Hartford, Conn. with son Joseph 21 Oct. 1669. Thomas bought 2 ho. and lands in Little Waldingfield, co. Suffolk (Fine Michaelmas 1613) which he sold to Edward Allston (F. M. 1615); bought houses in Bocking from Wm. Collyn (Fine Easter 1617) and from Paul Usher (Fine Michaelmas 1628); was possessed of a large amt. of real and personal property for that day, as indicated by the fact that Anne, as sole exec., was required to give bond for as much as £2000. His will, 11 Dec. 1632, proved 12 Feb. 1632/4? P.C.C., names 7 sons & 3 daus.

11 Children:

1. **Thomas**^{2} - b. 14 Oct. 1612, Bocking, co. Essex, Eng.
d. 18 Oct. 1704, Norwalk, Conn.
m.$^{(1)}$ 1 Nov. 1632 - Anne Stacie (Stacey), dau. of William and Anne (or "Agnes") (Garrold) Stacie (Ch. Reg. St. Mary's Ch., Bocking)
b. ; d.

(m.(2) - Ruth Clark
Thos 3
Virkus vol. 7
Freeman 1657

Fought in the Parliamentary Wars in Eng.; 0 1657 w/mo. & bros., Samuel^{2} & Joseph^{2}; one of the founders of Norwalk, Conn. in 1650; an intelligent and well educated leader; listed as one of the wealthiest men in the colony town; "Mr." in 1654; Clerk of the Train Band, Norwalk, 1655; 26 Feb. 1659 confirmed as "Recorder of the Laws" by the Gen. Court; Sel. 1659; King's Commissioner, 1669, and 25 yrs. thereafter; Dep. to Gen. Court, 1673, '76, '80-'86, '91-2, '94; Dep. Gov. of Conn.
Inv. of his est. - taken 13 Nov. 1704 - £111-03-00

5 ch.:

?Martha^{2} Fiske David^{1} + Sarah (Edmund fa.) (Smith)

(Capt.) Thomas^{3} - b. 1632; m. ~~Ruth Clark~~ - ~~4 ch~~.
John^{3} - b. 1633; m. Rebecca Lindall - 4 ch.
Mary^{3} - b. ? 164 ; m. Capt. Matthew Sherwood - 6 ch.
Ann^{3} - b. ; m. John Thompson -
Sarah^{3} - b. ; m. John Burr - a dau.

2. **John**^{2} - b. ; d. 9 May 1676 Windsor, Conn.
~~rem. in Eng.~~; under 21 at date of fa's. will, 11 Dec. 1632.

m. 16 July 1656 widow Ann Hillier d. 11 Aug. 1673
s.p.

FOSTER

3. **Elizabeth** - b. ; d. bur. at Bocking, 11 Nov. 1615

* 4. Rev. **James**^{2} - b. 24 Dec. 1622, Bocking, co. Essex, England
d. 18 Nov. 1702, Lebanon, Conn. (g.s. w/Latin inscrip. sd. to have been written by his son Rev. Jabez^{3} Fitch, still plainly visible, 1929.
m.(1) 1 Oct. 1648 at Guilford, Conn. - Abigail Whitfield, dau. of the Rev. Henry & Dorothy (Sheaffe) Whitfield(feild)
b. ; d. 9 Sept. 1659 at Saybrook, Conn.
m.(2) Oct. 1664 at Norwich, Conn. - Priscilla Mason, dau. of Maj. John and Anne ( ) Mason
b. 1641 ; d. (liv. 20 Mar. 1720)
Ø 1638, AE 16.
He was ordained as 1st min. of a Ch. org. at Saybrook, Conn.1646. In 1659, he and a majority of the people rem. to Norwich where he served as min. until 1694 when he was suddenly disabled from preaching by a stroke of palsy. (His son, Jabez, AE 22, having just completed study at Harvard, consented to occupy the pulpit on trial but declined perm. status aft. more than a yr.). James had hopes of converting the Mohegan Indians, and systematically studied the native Ind. tongue and could speak in assemblies of the tribe; a very successful instructor and interpreter of the Ind. tongue; worked much with the Indians; an active agent and counselor of the gov't.; a zealous and indefatigable pastor; and in add. to other multiple labors he trained several young men for the ministry.

which James^{1} ae 30 & Abigail ae 24 & John Fitch ae 14 Ø in the "Defence" out of London abt. the last of July & arr. 8 Oct. at Boston "The Planters of the Commonwealth" Chas. Edw. Banks 1930

6 ch.: (by 1st wife)
(Maj.) James^{3} - b. 2 Aug. 1649; m.(1) Elizabeth Mason - 5 ch.
(see "Wm. Bradford") m.(2) Mrs. Alice^{3}(Bradford)Adams- 8 ch.
Abigail^{3} - b. 5 Aug. 1650; m. Capt. John Mason - 2 ch.
Elizabeth^{3} - b. 2 Jan. 1651/2; m. Rev. Edward Taylor - 8 ch.
Hannah^{3} - b. 17 Sept.1653; m. Thomas Meeks(Mix) - 9 ch.
Samuel^{3} - b. 16 Apr. 1655; m. Mary Brewster - 10 ch.
Dorothy^{3} - b. Apr. 1658; m. Nathaniel Bissell - 2 ch.

8 ch.: (by 2nd wife) b. Norwich, Conn.
(Capt.) Daniel^{3} - b. 16 Aug. 1665; m. Mary Sherwood - 5 ch.
(Capt.) John^{3} - b. Jan. 1667; m. Elizabeth Waterman - 4 ch.
(Capt.) Jeremiah^{3} -b. Sept.1670; m. Ruth ?Gifford - 10 ch.
(Rev.) Jabez^{3} - b. Apr. 1672; m. Elizabeth Appleton - 7 ch.
Anne^{3} - b. Apr. 1675; m. Lieut.Joseph^{3}Bradford-10ch.
(Capt.) Nathaniel^{3} b. Oct. 1679; m. (1) Ann Abel of Norwich - 12 ch.
widow of James^{3} Tisdale m. (2) Mindwell (Hutchinson) Tisdale- 3 ch.
Joseph^{3} - b. Nov. 1681; m. (1) Sarah Mason- 4 ch.
m.(2) Ann Whiting - 6 ch.
(Dea.) Eleazer^{3} - b. 14 May 1683; m. Martha Brown - s.p.

5. **Nathaniel** - b. 26 Dec. 1623, Eng.; d. 1648-49 Liv. in Brittlewell co. Essex, Eng.; will dated 15 Aug. 1648, proved 8 May 1649, P.C.C., names bros., Samuel & Joseph, as beneficiaries.

6. **Jeremy** - b. 5 Aug. 1625, Eng.; d.
Named in fa's. will, 11 Dec. 1632.

7. ***Samuel**^{2} - b. 9 Nov. 1626, Bocking, co. Essex, Eng. (q.v.)

* "Bosworth Genealogy - Part 5" Mrs Mary Bosworth Clarke - 1936
accepts Thomas^{1} & calls James^{2}, Capt. Nathaniel^{3} & son Ezekiel^{4}. Capt. Nathaniel - one of early settlers of Lebanon, Conn. He had 3 sons by his 2d wife, Mindwell, one of whom was Ezekiel^{4} Fitch who m. Susan Higley. Their dau. Mindwell^{5} m. at Lebanon, Ct. 4 Mar. 1773 - David^{6} Bosworth, Jr. son of David^{5} (John^{4}, Jonathan$^{3-2}$, Edw.^{1}) & Mary (Strong) Bosworth

8. **Joseph**^{2} - b. 162-, Bocking, co. Essex, Eng.;
d. abt. 1727 (liv. 1713)
m. bef. 1663 - Mary^{2} Stone, dau. of Rev. Samuel^{1} & Elizabeth (Allen) Stone; b. ; d.

Came to America 1637 w/wid. mo. and bros. Thomas & Samuel; settled 1st at Hartford, Conn.; rem. to Norwalk w/ elder bro. Thomas in 1650, where he stayed only 3 yrs.; was in Northampton, Mass., 1655; chosen selectman same year; in Hartford, Conn., 1660, where he was freeman in 1662; rep. 1662-1668; 1669 made Samuel Wyllys his atty. to sell his lands at Great Birch, co Essex, Eng. (prop. left to him by bro. Nathaniel); mo. liv. w/him in Hartford, 21 Oct. 1669; bef. 1672 he rem. to Windsor, Conn., on east side of Conn. River, where he purchased a 20th part of the township; his farm near the boundary line of present towns of E. Hartford and E. Windsor.

? Ch.:

(Capt.) Joseph^{3} - b. ; m. Prudence ? - 3 ch.
(Corp.) Nathaniel^{3} - b. ; m. Abigail Bottolph - s.p.
? Samuel - b.
? Mary - b. Jan. 1657/8

9. **Mary** - b. Mar. 1629 ; d. 1693/4
Ment. in fa's. will, 11 Dec. 1632.

10. **Anne** - b. 6 Aug. 1630 ; d.
Ment. in fa's. will, 11 Dec. 1632.

11. **Sara** - b. 24 July 1631 ; d.
Ment. in fa's. will, 11 Dec. 1632.

===

SAMUEL^{2} **FITCH** - b. 9 Nov. 1626, Bocking, co. Essex, England
d. 1659
m. - , Mrs. Susannah (?) Whiting,
dau. of
& wid. of "Worshipful Mr. William^{1} Whiting" of Hartford, Ct. who d. 1647
b. ; d. 8 July 1673 Middletown, Conn.
Susanna - m.(3) Alexander^{1} Bryan, of Milford, Conn. (1602-79)
1 ∞ 1639, to Milford Conn. m.(1) Ann who d. 1661

He came to America 1637 w/wid. mo.^{1} and bros. Thomas^{2} and Joseph^{2}; at Hartford, Ct. 1650; in the records as "Mr.", which proves he ranked as a gentleman; engaged to keep the school at Hartford for 3 yrs., beginning 1 Jan. 1649/50 Freeman, 1651. Like his 3 bros. he was a man of prominence in local affairs; rep. to the Gen. Court, 1654-55; later lived in Milford, Conn.

2 Children:

1. **Samuel**^{3} - b. 1649 ; d. 1690

2. ***Thomas**^{3} - b. 1652 (q.v.)

Major Wm. Whiting from Eng. to Cambridge 1633; orig. settler at Hartford 1636
2d Col. Treas. of Conn. 1641-47
Major in Col. Forces;
Magistrate 1642-47
m. Susanna ?
Fitkins ? + "orig. Propr."
ch: 1. William
2. John b. 1635
? 3. Samuel
4. Sarah b. ab. 1637; m.(1) Jacob Mygatt; John King
5. Mary m. 1664
6. Joseph b. 2 Oct. 1645

6

8.

THOMAS$^{\cancel{2}3}$ FITCH - b. 1652 ; d. 17/18 Oct. 1704 AE 52, at Wethersfield, Conn.

m.(1) ~~abt~~. 15 Sept. 1680 - Abigail Goodrich, dau. of Ensign William & Sarah (Marvin) Goodrich, of Wethersfield AEPH
b. 1662 AEPH ; d. 8 Nov. 1684

m.(2) - Sarah^2 Boardman, dau. of Samuel^1 and Mary^2 (Betts) Boardman, of Wethersfield, Ct.
b. 4 Mar. 1655/6 ; d. 1746 AEPH

He was a constable, Dec. 1679; drew land in allotment 1694; rate-maker, 16.5; Town schoolmaster, 1699; leather sealer, 1702; his home was on the east side of Broad St.,. bet. Church and Fletcher's Lane, Wethersfield; d. intestate - inv. taken 13 Nov. 1704 by John Curtis, Sen., John Goodrich and Daniel Boardman - amt. £111-3-0.

2 Children: (by 1st wife)

1. Thomas$^{\cancel{3}4}$ - b. 20 July 1681; d. y.
2. Sybil$^{\cancel{3}4}$ - b. 2 Nov. 1684; d. 18 Dec. 1684

4 Children: (by 2nd wife)

3. Abigail$^{\cancel{3}4}$ - b. AEPH or may? 1686-7 ; d.
m. 11 Feb. 1696? - Abraham Kimberly, son of Maj. Abraham & ? (?) Kimberly, of Newtown, Conn. (gr.son of Thomas Kimberly); b. 1675 AEPH ; d. ~~1675~~ 1727 AEPH
? ch.:

4. *Sybil$^{\cancel{3}4}$ - b. 1688-9 ; d. bef. 24 June 1752
m. 27 Apr. 1704 Wethersfield - Joseph^3 Hurlbut, son of Stephen^2 and Phebe ( ) Hurlbut
b. 10 July 1683 Wethersfield; d. 24 June 1752
10 ch.:

Sybil - b. 4 Nov. 1705; m. Joshua Andrus - 1 son
Charles - b. 4 Nov. 1707; m. Martha ? - 9 ch.
Joseph - b. 10 June 1710; m. Hannah Wells - 10 ch.
Josiah - b. 4 Mar. 1713/4
Sarah - b. 18 May 1716; m. Samuel Hurlbut - 5 ch.
Phebe - b. 3 July 1718; m. Elijah Andrews(Andrus) - 4 ch.
Abigail - b. 24/29 Apr. 1721; d. 28 June 1740
Martha - b. 27 Oct. 1723; m.(1) Phineas Cole
m.(2) Jonathan^4 Boardman - 4 ch.
Fitch - b. 27 Feb. 1726; m.(1) ? ?
m.(2) Jemima Hu[illegible] - ? ch.
*Elisha - b. 3 July 1729; m. Elenor^5 Hogeboom - 11 ch.

5. Martha$^{\cancel{3}4}$ - b. 1690-1 ; d. 2 Feb. 1712/13 unmarried.
Inv. of her est. taken 3 Sept. 1713 - amt. £8-12-08; admin. granted to her mother.

6. Samuel$^{\cancel{3}4}$ - b. ? 1694 ; d. ? 1763
In 1713, he being then a minor, he chose William Whiting to be his guardian. (cont'd. p.9)

> "An agreement of distribution of Thomas^2 Fitch's estate (9 Apr. 1717) to Sarah Fitch, son Sam^{ll}, dau. Abigail now wife to Mr. Abraham Kimberly of New Town, and Joseph Hurlbutt now Hufband to Sibell..."
> (Probate Records, State Library, Hartford, Conn. - Est. of Thomas Fitch, date - 1704, #1990, Town of Wethersfield, Dist. - Hartford)

Source: Ancestral Lines of Mary Lenore Knapp (Alfred Averill Knapp-1947)
Boardman Geneal. 1525-1895 (Charlotte Goldthwaite -)
Deacon George Clark & Some of His Desc. (George Clarke Bryant-1949)
Early Conn. Probate Records - Vol. II 1700-1729
Geneal. of Conn. - Vol. 2 - 1911
History of Deerfield - Vol. 2 (George Sheldon - 1896)
History of Desc. of John Whitman of Weymouth (Charles H. Farnam-1889
History of the Fitch Fam. 1400-1930 (Roscoe Conkling Fitch - 19__)
History of Hatfield, Mass. (D. W. Wells & Reuben Field - 1910)
N. E. H. & G. R. - Vols. 4 - 12 - 15 - 17
Original Proprietors of Hartford, Conn.

6. Samuel$^{\cancel{3}\,4}$ - cont'd.
(see p.8)

m.(1) - Sarah^{3} Bryan, dau. of Richard$_{2}$ of Milford, Conn. & Mary (Pantry ? Peyntree) Bryan, & grdau. of Alexander^{1} Bryan, 3rd husb. of Samuel's grandmother - Mrs. Susanna(?)Whiting-Fitch-Bryan; Sarah - b. ; d.
m.(2) - Mary Griswold, dau. of
b. ; d.

Child by 1st wife:
Sarah$^{\cancel{4}\,5}$ - b. ; m. Zachariah Whitman - 2 ch.
Child by 2nd wife:
Samuel$^{\cancel{4}\,5}$ - b. 1739; m. Hannah Rossiter - 4 ch.

(Samuel^{3}) He bequeathed to his son, Samuel^{4}, a plate with "coat of arms thereon."

---

a Thomas Fitch, of Watertown; a cordwainer; res. Boston
b. d. 1678
m. Martha^{2} (David^{1}) Fiske, b. Eng.
#171 #134

5 children:
Martha - b. 9 Nov 1656
Mary - b. 17 Feb. 1659
Sarah - b. 14 June 1661
Elizabeth - b. 2 Aug. 1664 (fa. then of Watertown)
bap. 4 Sept. 1664 First church, Watertown
Thomas - b. 5 Feb. 1669

a Martha Fitch of Boston
b.
m. as 2d w. of Capt. Thomas^2 Fiske (Phinehas^1 & Sarah (----) Fiske)
on 14 May 1695
b. 1637 Eng. & 1637 or 8
d. 15 Aug. 1707

Will of THOMAS FITCH of Bockinge, Essex, clothier, 11 December 1632, proved 12 February 1632.

To the poor of Bocking three pounds. To my eldest son, Thomas, that chief messuage wherein I now dwell in Bocking and the messuage adjoining, now in the occupation of the said Thomas, and all the lands tenements &c which I purchased of William Collin in Bocking, and the lands and tenements in Bocking which I lately purchased of Edward Peppen gent and his wife and John Amptill and his wife and the barn in Bocking by Panfield Lane which I lately purchased of Thomas Trotter, upon condition that he pay my sister Stracy twenty shillings yearly during her natural life. To my son and his heirs the messuage in Bocking late of Richard Usher deceased and which I lately purchased of Paul Usher and Peter Kirby and Ursula Bond, widow, and the little garden or orchard in Bocking now in the occupation of Richard Skinner or his assigns, and the tenement in the occupation of Thomas Laye in Bocking by Panfield Lane and the great orchard adjoining which I purchased of Mr Thomas Trotter, to enter upon the same at his age of one and twenty years. To my son John two hundred pounds at one and twenty.

"Item I give to my sonne James one hundred pounds to be paid him when he shalbe a batchelor of Art of two yeares standinge in the uninrsity of Cambridge, for I desire he should be bredd up a scholler, And I also give him and my minde is that he shall have thirtie pounds a year paid him by my Executrix out of my lands and tents. from the tyme of his admission to be a scholler in Cambridge until he be or have tyme there to be a master of arts." To my sons Nathaniel and Jeremy, to either of them a moiety and half part of the farm messuage, Lands and tenements, both free and copy, lying and being in Birch or elsewhere in Essex, which I lately purchased of William Brock, gent, to be equally divided between them, and they to enter upon the same at their several ages of one and twenty. My executrix shall lay out six hundred and fifty pounds within one year after my decease and shall purchase with the same as much lands and tenements within the County of Essex as the same will buy in a frugal and good manner, to be assured to the use of my two younger sons Samuel and Joseph. And my wife Anne shall have the lands and tenements in Birch, which I have given to Nathaniel and Jeremy, and the lands &c to be purchased for Samuel and Joseph until these four sons shall severally accomplish their ages of sixteen years &c. To my three daughters Mary, Anna and Sara three hundred pounds apiece, whereof two hundred pounds apiece to be paid at their several ages of eighteeen, and the other hundred at one and twenty. To my loving friends Mr. Hooker, Mr. Nathaniel Rogers, Mr. Daniel Rogers and Mr. Collins twenty shillings apiece as a token of my love. To son Thomas my great oil cistern of lead, so as he give and deliver to my son John the little cistern of lead for oil which I late bought and gave to Thomas. To my brother John Malden and my sister his wife twenty shillings apiece. To Henry Stracy my kinsman five pounds. To my brothers John Reeve and William Stacy (Stracy?) forty shillings apiece and to my brother Jeremy Reeve twenty shillings as a token of my love. The residue to my wife whom I make sole executrix, she to enter upon a bond of two thousand pounds to my said brothers John Reeve and William Stacy (Stracy?) with condition to prove this will within two months after my decease and to pay all the legacies and perform all things contained therein. My said brothers to be supervisors.

W. Lyngwood one of the witnesses. Russell, 20.

Source: "Genealogical Gleanings in England-Vol. I." (H. F. Waters-1901)
"Hist. of the Fitch Fam., 1400-1930" (Roscoe Conkling Fitch-19)
"N.E.H. & G.R. - Vol. 46"

FOSTER

FITCH

Thursday after St. Leonard abbot, 21 Henry VII

(Thomas Fitch, as son and heir of Juliana Fitch, admitted to 3 roods of land and 1 acre of meadow in field called Cressewelfeld and Cressewelmedowe etc. formerly belonging to Julliana wife of John Fitch who was after wife of Richard Westely, which Richard Westeley after the death (a long time before this court) of Juliana, for 30 years held said land and occupied without licence and authority of the court.)

(Extract from the Court Rolls of Widdington, Co. Essex, now in the possession of New College, Oxford, England.)

* * * * * * * * * *

Sunday in St. Thomas Apostle, 21 Henry VII (21 Dec. 1505)

Margaret formerly wife of Robert Algore died since last court: 'languens in extremis' surrendered certain lands for use of Margaret senior daughter of Thomas Fytche and her heirs; if she die without any, to Katherine another daughter of Thomas Fitch and her heirs; if she dies without any to Joan another daughter of Thomas Fitch and her heirs; if she die without any, to right heirs of said Margaret formerly wife of Robert Algore and said Margaret being under age, 11 and more, she to be in custody of Thomas Fitche, and Katherine and Joan likewise.

Friday in St. Thomas Apostle, 6 Henry VIII (23 Dec. 1514)

Thomas Fytche died since last court, who held 12 acres of land in field called Baresley, etc. and who 'languens in extremis' surrendered same to use of Agnes his wife for her life, with remainder to William Fytche, son of said Thomas and Agnes.

Also one field called Herteshede, etc., to use of said Agnes, for her life, with remainder to Roger, son of said Thomas and Agnes.

And said Agnes surrenders into hands of the lord one tenement and 14 acres of land called Hobbardes, and lord re-grants same to said Agnes, and William Fytche, son of said Thomas and Agnes.

And said Agnes is admitted to one toft and 3 crofts of land called Gobyes, which she and Thomas Fycche her late husband held jointly.

(Extracts from the Court Rolls of Lindsell, Co. Essex, now in the possession of New College, Oxford, England.)

* * * * * * * * * *

Source: "History of the Fitch Family, 1400-1930 - Vol. I."
(Roscoe Conkling Fitch - 19)

FLOYD
FAMILY HISTORY (1st, 2nd & 3rd Generations)

Form A3 Copyright 1963 by The Everton Publishers, Inc., P.O. Box 506, Logan, Utah Publishers of THE GENEALOGICAL HELPER Send for a free catalogue with lists and full descriptions of many genealogical aids

Capt. John[1] Floyd - b. abt. 1636, judging from his testimony given as a witness in court at Salem in 1681 and from age appearing on g.s. Lynn.
d. 1 Feb. 1701/2 at Rumney Marsh; bur. at Lynn, Mass.
m. - Sarah Doolittle, dau. of John of Rumney Marsh.
b.
d. 16 June 1717, aged 75
bur. in the old Rumney Marsh burial-ground (now in Revere, Mass.)

He was living in Lynn in 1662 with wife Sarah when his eldest child was born; from here he moved, about 1670, to Malden, settling at Black Ann's Corner, nr. Rumney Marsh line. Made freeman in 1674, and during the spring and early summer of 1676 served as lieut. in Capt. Henchman's company in King Philip's War. About 1680 he moved to Rumney Marsh, where he lived for the remainder of his life, retaining, however, the Malden farm and sharing in the sixth division of the common lands of Malden as a freeholder of that town.
John Doolittle, his fa.-in-law, d. 24 Sept. 1681, and made Capt. Floyd's children the residuary legatees of his large estate in Rumney Marsh, in his will mentioning Sarah Floyd, and making son-in-law John Floyd sole executor.

Capt. Floyd was in Gov. Andros's expedition of 1688 against the Indians to the eastward and in 1689 was in command of a military post on the Saco River. In 1690 he was made Captain of a troop and stationed at Portsmouth and for about 3 years after this he saw service against the Indians, taking part in the fight at Wheelwright's Pond, in the expedition of Sept. 1690, under Maj. Church, against the enemy around Casco, etc.

In 1692 he was arrested and imprisoned on the charge of practising witchcraft and evidence was given against him in the trial of Abigail Faulkner at Salem, 11 Aug. of that year, but he appears to have escaped conviction.

His heirs drew up an agreement for the division of his estate, which included eight negroes and was partitioned between the widow Sarah, sons Hugh, John, Joseph and Daniel and sons-in-law Nathaniel Upham and John Hawks (Suffolk Probate, vol. 14, p. 400).

CHILDREN (first 5 born at Lynn, remainder at Malden)

1. Sarah[2] - b.24 Feb. 1661/2; d. 14 Oct. 1715; m. Nathaniel Upham
2. Hugh[2] (Ensign) - b. 10 Sept. 1663; d. 17 Nov. 1730; m. Elinor ?
   Children:
   Hannah[3] - b. 5 Nov. 1686, Rumney Marsh
   Sarah[3] - b.28 Jan. 1688, Rumney Marsh; m.25 Mar.1713 Francis Leath
   Ebenezer[3] - b.21 Feb. 1690, Rumney Marsh
   Elinor[3] - b. 12 Feb.1692, Rumney Marsh; m.30 May 1717 John Leath
   #6 d.4 Mar. '80 aged 85 *Samuel[3] - b. abt. 1695; m. 8 Feb. 1727, cousin Joanna[3] Floyd (11 ch.) she d. 17 June 1770 aged 64
   Mary[3] - b. 22 July 1698, Malden, MA
   #7 *Benjamin[3] - b. about 1700, Rumney Marsh; m. 28 Nov. 1726 Sarah Eustis dau. of Jonathan & Sarah (Scollay) Eustis, b.18 Mar.1702
   d. 24 Apr. 1741, ae 41, Medford; wid. d. 18 June 1749. (6 ch.)
   #8 *Hugh[3] - b. 13 May 1704, Rumney Marsh; m.1) 29 Apr. 1729-Mary Baker dau. of Thomas & Mary (Lewis) Baker of Lynn,
   b. 19 May 1706 ; d. 21 Mar. 1751
   m.2) - Abigail Hasey, of Chelsea, Ma.
   He d. 28 Sept. 1789, aged 86, Chelsea, Ma.
   Will of his widow Abigail Floyd was presented at probate 9 Nov. 1789
   9 Children (all born at Chelsea)
   Joanna[3] - b. ; m. 11 June 1706 Edward Tuttle
3. John[2] (Lieut.) - b. 20 Feb. 1664/5; d. 7 Jan. 1723/4, aged 58 (g.s. at Revere)
   m. - Rachel Parker, dau.of Jacob & Sarah, of Chelmsford
   b. 9 Mar. 1664/5
   Children:
   (see over)

FOSTER

Children of John^{2}

#9 ★ John^{3} - b. 19 Aug. 1687, Malden; d. 4 Nov. 1775, aged 89
m.1) 27 May 1712 - Mary Tuttle, who d. 18 June 1732 (7 ch.)
?m.2) 23 Nov. 1732 - Sarah Vyal, widow of Nathaniel
dau. of Capt. Elisha Bennett
m.3) 24 Aug. 1763 - Hannah (Bellamy) Bill, widow of
Jonathan
Rachel^{3} - b. 25 Dec. 1690, Malden; d. 23 Sept. 1746
m. 27 Mar. 1711 - Ebenezer Pratt
Noah^{3} - b. 24 May 1696, Rumney Marsh; d. 2 Nov. 1706
Jacob^{3} - b. 11 Sept. 1703
Joanna^{3} - b. abt. 1706; m. cousin Samuel^{3} Floyd (Hugh^{2}) q.v.
Abigail^{3} - b. ; m. 3 Dec. 1713 - Samuel Tuttle
Tabitha^{3} - b. ; m. 9 July 1719 - James Nichols

4. Joseph^{2} (Sergt,) - b. 15 Mar. 1666/7, Lynn; d. 4 Jan. 1704 Malden
(g.s. in the old Bell Rock burial-ground)
m. - Elizabeth Potter, dau. of Robert, Sr., of Lynn
b. 15 Aug. 1670 ; d. 16 June 1757, aged 86
m.2) - Samuel Jenks

Children:

Joseph^{3} - b. 22 Oct. 1689, Malden; d. 19 Apr. 1714, intestate
Heirs: Wm. & Dorothy Sprague, and Wm. & Ruth Pratt.
Nathaniel^{3} - b. 17 May 1691 ; d. 12 Mar. 1692
Ruth^{3} - b. 25 July 1695 ; m. William Pratt
Dorothy^{3} - b. 29 Oct. 1699 ; m. William Sprague 1 Jan. 1717/8

5. Joanna^{2} - b. 3 Feb. 1668/9
6. Noah^{2} - b. Dec. 1670
7. Benjamin^{2} - b. ; d. fa.app. admin.of his estate 16 Nov. 1697
8. Daniel^{2} - b. 28 Dec. 1675, Malden; d. 1 Mar. 1750; m.18 Jan.1697 Mary Hollowell
possibly dau.of Joseph & Mary of Lynn

Children: Mary^{3} - b.25 Mar.1699 Malden; m. Thomas Pratt
#10 ★ Daniel^{3} - b. 8 Dec.1702;m.7 Feb.1726/7 Margaret Jenkins, dau.of
d. 1 May 1748 Ezekiel & Margaret;b.7 Dec.1706
(7 Children) d. 19 Apr. 1768

9. Abigail^{2} - b. ; m.(int.rec.7 Jan. 1698/9)John Hawks

Floyd is a name of Welsh origin, derived from the word lloyd or llwyd, meaning grey. It was very common in London and the country round about in the early part of the 17th century, and several of the early settlers of Mass. Bay and Plymouth bore this surname. John Floyd, a merchant from London, was in Scituate with wife Anne in 1640 and later removed to Boston. Joseph Floyd (often given as Flood) also from London, came to Dorchester with wife Jane in 1635 and moved to Lynn three years later. Possibly one of these was the father of Capt. John Floyd of Rumney Marsh, but no record has been discovered throwing any light on the subject. The other early New England Floyds seem to be out of the question.

Rumney Marsh, which was then the northernmost district of Boston, became a part of Chelsea in Jan. 1738/9, and is now the town of Revere, Mass.

Mary, given by Savage and other authorities, as dau. of Capt. John, was more likely a daughter of John & Sarah (Barker) Flood, of Boston.

Source: The Floyd Family of Rumney Marsh (C. Harold Floyd, S.B. - 1909)

(4th Generation Floyd Family)

FAMILY HISTORY

Children of Samuel^3 & cousin Joanna^3(Floyd) Floyd: (#6) (Hugh^2, John^1)

1. Tabitha^4 - b. 4 Apr. 1729; m. 5 Oct. 1750 Aaron Blanchard of Medford
2. Joanna^4 - b. 6 Dec. 1731; m. 1 May 1768 Aaron Bucknam of Malden
#11 * 3. Samuel^4 - b. 6 Dec. 1733 Chelsea; m.20 Apr.1779 Susanna Sargent,dau.of John & Susanna (Chamberlain) Sargent
(4 Children)
#12 * 4. Noah^4 - b. 26 June 1735 Chelsea; m. 29 June 1762 Medford - Eunice Waite dau.of Isaac & Deborah (Waite) Waite of Malden;b.8 Feb.1738/9
d. 6 Nov. 1789 at Medford
d. 24 Feb. 1807, Medford.
(6 Children)
5. Joseph^4 - b. 27 Jan. 1736/7
6. Ezra^4 - bapt. 25 June 1738
7. Rachel^4 - b. 30 Oct. 1739; m. cousin Hugh^4 Floyd (Hugh$^{3-2}$)
8. Nathaniel^4 - b. 11 Apr. 1741
9. David^4 - b. 20 --- (bapt. 21 Oct.) 1742
10. Nathan^4 - b. 16 --- (bapt. 12 Feb.) 1743/4
#13 * 11. Benjamin^4 - b. 3 --- (bapt. 2 March) 1745/6, Chelsea;m.1) 30 Apr. 1770 Rebecca Greenleaf,dau.of Gardner & Catherine (Thompson)Greenleaf
m.2) 10 Oct. 1812 Elizabeth Bellows
(7 ch. by 1st wife)

6 Children of Benjamin^3 & Sarah (Eustis) Floyd: (#7) (Hugh^2 John^1)

1. Mary^4 - bapt. 2 May 1731
2. Sarah^4 - b. 3 Oct. 1729; d. 5 Mar. 1753
#14 * 3. Benjamin^4 - b. 4 Apr. 1731 Rumney Marsh; m. 20 Mar. 1750 Medford Ruth Thompson
d. bef. 30 May 1763 when wid.app. admin.
dau.of Joseph & Sarah(Bradshaw)Thompson
b. 6 May 1729; d. 9 Feb. 1812
(5 children)
#15 * 4. Ebenezer^4 - b. 2 Apr. 1732 Rumney Marsh; m. 28 Apr. 1756 Mary Pierce (1 child)
5. Abigail^4 - bapt. 11 May 1735
6. Elizabeth^4 - bapt. 10 Sept. 1738

9 Children of Hugh^3 and Mary (Baker) Floyd: (all b. at Chelsea) (#8) (Hugh^2, John^1)

1. Mary^4 - b. 5 Aug. 1730
2. Eleanor^4 - b. 27 Aug. 1731
#16 * 3. Hugh^4 - b. 2 Feb. 1732/3 Rumney Marsh; m.10 May 1759 cousin Rachel^{4}Floyd(Sam.^{3})
d. 6 Aug. 1800, aged 69
b. 30 Oct. 1739
(9 children)
#17 * 4. Peter^4 - b. 6 June 1734 Rumney Marsh; m. 4 Dec. 1760 Mary Tuttle
perh. the Peter & Mary Floyd living at Salem in 1775
(5 Children)
5. Hannah^4 - b. 27 Dec. 1735
6. Susanna^4 - b. 26 Nov. 1737
#18 * 7. William^4 - b. 27 June 1739 Chelsea; m. 31 May 1775 Salem - Sarah Sampson
(1 child)
#19 * 8. Stephen^4 - b. 17 ---- 1741 Chelsea; m.1) 16 Nov. 1769 Abigail Pratt of Chelsea
d. ?bef. 4 Oct.1787 m.2) Mary ?
(2 ch. by 1st wife; 1 child by 2nd)
#20 * 9. Andrew^4 - b. 17 ---- (bapt. 25 Dec.) 1743 Chelsea;d. 12 Nov. 1789 Medford
m. 31 Oct. 1765 Elizabeth Bradshaw, of Medford; d. 3 Feb. 1792
(4 children)

7 Children of John^3 and 1st wife Mary (Tuttle) Floyd: (#9) (John$^{2-1}$)

#21 * 1. John^4 - bapt. 1 Apr. 1716 Rumney Marsh; m.(prob.) 9 Dec.1740 Sarah Belcher
dau.of Ens. Joseph & Hannah (Bill) Belcher
d. (ment.in fa's. will - probated 6 Feb. 1776 - as having died)
(3 children)
2. Mary^4 - bapt. 16 Apr. 1721; d. y.
3. Jacob^4 - bapt. 15 July 1722; d. 29 Mar. 1775
4. Mary^4 - bapt. 5 Apr. 1724;
5. Sarah^4 - b. 23 Nov. 1726; m. 7 Apr. 1752 John Sale
#22 * 6. James^4 - b. 30 Oct. 1729 Rumney Marsh; m. 3 Mar. 1757 Hannah Bill, dau. of Jonathan & Hannah (Bellamy) Bill. Her mo.,after d. of her fa., m. John^3 Floyd, as his 3rd wife and thus became the step-mo. of her son-in-law.
d. 31 Oct. 1822, aged 93 (7 Children)
7. Rachel^4 - b. ; m. (int.rec. 9 Oct. 1752) Capt. Samuel Sprague

FOSTER

Form A3. Copyright 1963 by The Everton Publishers, Inc., P.O. Box 506, Logan, Utah Publishers of THE GENEALOGICAL HELPER Send for a free catalogue with lists and full descriptions of many genealogical aids

7 Children of Daniel^{3} and Margaret (Jenkins) Floyd: (#10) (Daniel^{2}, John^{1})

#23 ★ 1. Daniel^{4} - b. 2 May 1728 Malden; m. 4 Oct. 1751 his 2nd cousin Elizabeth Jenkins
dau. of Nathaniel & Sarah
d. 15 Dec. 1766 Malden She d. 27 Jan. 1799, aged 68,
aged 38 of consumption
(4 children)

2. Ezekiel^{4} - b. 18 July 1730
d. 28 Oct. 1758 (returning home from service in expedition against Ticonderoga, took camp fever)

3. Joseph^{4} - b. 6 July 1732 Malden; d. 9 July 1736

4. Margaret^{4} - b. 27 Apr. 1737; m. 11 June 1762 Ezekiel Jenkins of Malden (? a cousin)

5. Mary^{4} - b. 1 June 1740

#24 ★ 6. Joseph^{4} - b. 11 Oct. 1742 Malden; m.1) 27 June 1765 Elizabeth Pierce, dau. of
d. 17 Feb. 1808, aged 66 Jerathmael & Rebecca (Hurd) Pierce of Charlestown
baptized 30 Jan. 1742; d. 29 Mar. 1781
(memb. of Malden company of minute men who marched against the British 19 April 1775.)
m.2) 9 Mar. 1784 Phebe Jenkins, dau. of Ezekiel &Phebe
b. 9 Apr. 1753; d. 23 Sept. 1817, aged 65

(2 children by 1st wife; 6 children by 2nd wife)

7. Ezra^{4} - b. 19 Jan. 1744/5

FIFTH GENERATION

4 Children of Samuel^{4} & Susanna (Sargent) Floyd: (#11) (Samuel^{3}, Hugh^{2}, John^{1}

1. Samuel^{5} - b. 2 Sept.1780; d. y.
#25 ★ 2. Samuel^{5} - b. 26 May 1782 Chelsea;; m. 6 Apr. 1814 Sally (Sarah) Burrill
d. 16 Feb. 1829 d. Chelsea "on or about 14 Nov. last"
(David Floyd admin. by petition 8 Feb. 1830) (David Floyd made admin. 21 Dec. 1835)
(5 children)
3. Susanna^{5} - b. 22 Nov. 1784 ; m. Henry Tewksbury of Chelsea
4. Hannah Burnit^{5} - b. 17 Mar. 1788; m. 26 Jan. 1809 Washington Tewksbury of Chelsea

6 Children of Noah^{4} and Eunice (Waite) Floyd: (#12) (Samuel^{3}, Hugh^{2}, John^{1})

1. Eunice^{5} - b. 26 May 1763; m. 1 Jan. 1797 Hezekiah Blanchard, Jr.
2. Noah^{5} - b. 17 Mar. 1767; d. 5 Dec. 1767
3. Lois^{5} - b. 29 Mar. 1770; d. 30 June 1804
#26 ★ 4. Isaac^{5} - b. 5 Sept. 1772 Medford; m. 26 Apr. 1798 Lydia Hall Tufts, dau.of Isaac & / Martha
d. 21 Nov. 1849 aged 77 b. 9 July 1778; d. 18 Feb. 1817 (1816 on g.s.)
(7 Children) aged 39
5. Deborah^{5} - b. 19 Apr. 177- ; d. 22 July 1804
6. Lucy^{5} - b. 21 Jan. 1782 ; d. 13 Jan. 1816

7 Children of Benjamin^{4} and 1st wife Rebecca (Greenleaf) Floyd: (#13) Samuel^{3}, Hugh^{2}, John^{1}

#27 ★ 1. James Thompson^{5} - b. 18 May 1772 Medford; m.1) 12 Nov. 1795 Mary Harris,
d. 3 Dec. 1854 " d. 25 Sept. 1803
m.2) 24 May 1804 Hannah Gleason
d. 1 July 1819
(3 Ch. by 1st w.; 4 ch. by 2nd)
2. Rebecca^{5} - b. 11 Feb. 1775; d. 6 Dec. 1831, aged 57
3. Katherine^{5} - b. 4 Aug. 1777; m. 17 Sept. 1797 Aaron Childs of Medford
4. Joanna^{5} - b. 4 May 1780; m. 20 May 1800 Kendall Parker of Andover
5. Benjamin^{5} - b. 21 Mar. 1783 Medford;
6. Abigail^{5} - b. 26 Aug. 1784; m. 12 June 1803 Samuel Teel, Jr., of Medford
7. Benjamin^{5} - b. 18 Dec. 1790 Medford;

FAMILY HISTORY

(Fifth Generation - cont'd.)

5 Children of Benjamin^{4} and Ruth(Thompson) Floyd: #14 (Benjamin^{3}, Hugh^{2}, John^{1})

1. Benjamin^{5} - b. 18 July 1750; d. 2 Aug. 1751
#28 ★ 2. Benjamin^{5} - b. 9 Jan. 1753 Medford; d. 22 Oct. 1823, ae 71 (g.s. at Medford)
m (though the town record reads 2 Oct.)
m. 7 Jan. 1779 Martha Savel, dau.of Thomas & Miriam (Royall) Savel
b. ; d. 14 Nov. 1841
(8 Children)
#29 ★ 3. Joseph^{5} - b. 10 Mar. 1758 Medford; d.
m. - Hannah ? , who d. 7 Feb. 1792
(3 Children - recorded at Medford)
4. Thomas^{5} - b. 29 Apr. 1760; d. 6 Mar. 1764
5. Eliakim^{5} - b. 11 Feb. 1763; d. 30 Apr. 1765

Child of Ebenezer^{4} and Mary (Pierce) Floyd: #15 (Benjamin^{3}, Hugh^{2}, John^{1})

Ebenezer^{5} - b. 13 Dec. 1756 Boston; d. 5 Mar. 1821
★ #30 (Lieut.) m. 12 June 1791 Susannah Hinckley, who d. 5 Mar. 1821
dau. of Ebenezer and Susannah (Brown) Hinckley of
Removed to Blue Hill, Me. bef.1790 Blue Hill, Maine
(4 Children)

9 Children of Hugh^{4} and Rachel^{4}(Floyd) Floyd: #16 (Hugh$^{3-2}$, John^{1})

#31 ★ 1. Hugh^{5} - b. 23 ---- 1760 Chelsea; d. 8 Jan. 1816 Lynn, where he rem. abt. 1785
m.1) (int.rec. 4 Sept. 1785) Abigail Fairn (Fearn or Fern) of Lynn
b. ; d. 21 Feb. 1807
m.2) 11 Oct. 1807 Sarah Fairn of Lynn
(8 Children by 1st wife, all b. Lynn)
2. Rachel^{5} - b. 25 July 1762
3. Eleanor^{5} - b. 3 Mar. 1765
#32 ★ 4. David^{5} - b. 7 June 1767 ; d. 4 Aug. 1854, aged 87 yrs. 2 mos. (g.s. at Winthrop)
m. 6 Dec. 1798 Hannah Tewksbury, who d. 9 Jan. 1858, aged 84 yrs. 5 mos
Lived in that part of Chelsea which became North Chelsea in 1846 and
Winthrop in 1852.
(9 Children)
5. Hepzibah^{5} - b. 2 Dec. 1769; m. 6 Dec. 1796 Joseph Patten Hall
6. Samuel^{5} - b.16 Aug. 1772
7. Lucy^{5} - b.27 Oct. 1774; d. Oct. 1775
#33 ★ 8. Thomas^{5} - b. 28 Jan. 1778 ; d. 17 Sept. 1839 Saugus where he had removed.
m. 31 July 1807 Sally Pratt of Meford who d. 4 Feb. 1844 (both bur.Saugus
(3 Children, so far as recorded) (On 7 Apr. 1840 wid.Sarah Floyd applied
to the court for an allowance from the estate of her husband, stating
that she had 5 children.)
9. Susanna^{5} - b. 22 Aug. 1780; m. Benjamin Morril

5 Children of Peter^{4} and Mary (Tuttle) Floyd: #17 (Hugh$^{3-2}$, John^{1})

1. Mary^{5} - b. 16 Jan. 1762
2. Peter^{5} - b. 19 ---- 1764, possibly the same who m. at Boston 15 Dec. 1796 -
Rebecca Haney
3. Rebecca^{5} - b. 26 Oct. 1767
4. Lydia^{5} - b. 20 May 1771
5. Gilbert^{5} - (possibly) bapt. at Salem 26 Nov. 1775
m. 22 Jan. 1797 Esther Glover of Salem

1 Child of William^{4} and Sarah (Sampson) Floyd: #18 (Hugh$^{3-2}$, John^{1})

Hugh^{5} - b. 1791 ; d. 5 June 1845 New York City (a master mariner)
(History of Essex Lodge of Freemasons, Colls. Essex Inst. vol.3P.212)
m.1) 26 Mar. 1820 Mehitable Gould of Topsfield, d. 3 Aug.1828 aged 27
m.2) Elizabeth Covert of New York City
(? 1 child)
Hugh made an agreement 7 May 1829, with Sally Floyd of Salem, who
promised to provide for his daughter Mehitable (Essex Deeds, vol.253,
p. 112).

Form A3 Copyright 1963 by The Everton Publishers, Inc., P.O. Box 506, Logan, Utah. Publishers of THE GENEALOGICAL HELPER. Send for a free catalogue with lists and full descriptions of many genealogical aids

FOSTER

#19
2 Children of Stephen^4 and 1st wife Abigail (Pratt) Floyd: (Hugh$^{3-2}$, John^1)
1. Abigail^5 - b. 14 Oct. 1769
2. Stephen^5 - b.
1 Child by Stephen^4 and 2nd wife Mary (-------) Floyd: (Hugh$^{3-2}$, John^1)
3. Dixy^5 - bapt. 15 Nov. 1778, at Salem

4 Children of Andrew^4 and Elizabeth (Bradshaw) Floyd: #20 (Hugh$^{3-2}$, John^1)
1. Amdrew ^{5} - bapt. 31 Aug. 1766 at Roxbury; d. y.
2. Elizabeth^5 - b. July 1768, Medford;
3. Andrew^5 - b. 18 Dec. 1770, Medford;
4. Lucy (possibly) bapt. 15 Jan. 1775 Roxbury (Parentage not given on the record)

3 Children of John^4 and Sarah (Belcher) Floyd: #21 (John^{3-2-1})
1. John^5 - b. 7 ---- 1741
2. Richard^5 - b. ; m. 30 June 1768 Elizabeth Brintnall of Chelsea
[On 21 Aug. 1781 Elizabeth Floyd, widow, & John Truman, shipwright, were made administrators of Richard's estate. The widow's account mentions 4 children, one under 6 yrs. old at time of father's death.]
3. Sarah^5 - b. ; m. John Truman

7 Children of James^4 and Hannah (Bill) Floyd: #22 (John^{3-2-1})
1. Hannah^5 - b. 30 ---- 1758; d. 21 Oct. 1849; m. 17 Feb. 1780 Jacob Butman
2. John^5 - b. 9 Mar. 1760; d. 31 Mar. 1768
#34 3. James^5 - b. 17 Mar. 1762 Chelsea; d. 3 Feb. 1851
(Deacon) m.1) 3 July 1787 Eunice Boardman, dau. of Aaron & Mary (Cheever) Boardman
d. 13 Oct. 1825, aged 65 (gravestone at Revere)
[Chelsea records give 14 Oct. 1824]
m.2) Ruth ?
(8 Children by 1st wife)
4. Jacob^5 - b. 22 June 1764; d. 30 July 1849
5. Charlotte^5 b. 26 ---- 1766; m. 9 July 1795 Uriah Oakes of Malden.
6. Mary^5 - b. 31 July 1769; d. 25 May 1850 aged 82 (gravestone Revere)
7. John^5 - b. 15 Nov. 1773; d. 11 Apr. 1818

4 Children of Daniel^4 andElizabeth (Jenkins) Floyd: #23 (Daniel$^{3-2}$, John^1)
#35 1. Daniel^5 - b. 20 Aug. 1760 Malden; admin. granted on his estate 18 Jan. 1808
Estate declared insolvent & the real estate ordered sold, which was done at auction 20 Jan. 1816.
m. 1785 Mary Dampney, dau. of Joseph & Elizabeth (?) Dampney of Salem
(2 children) [Essex Deeds, vol. 207, p.107]
2. Elizabeth^5 b. 5 Sept. 1763 Saugus;
#36 3. Ezra^5 - b. 7 Aug. 1765 Saugus;d. of consumption 26 Dec. 1808, aged 42, ?Malden or Watertown
m. 10 Apr. 1787 Polly (Mary) Ramsdell of Malden
(6 Children)
4. Mary^5 - b. 6 July 1767 Malden;

#24
2 Children of Joseph^4 and Elizabeth(Pierce) Floyd: (his 1st wife) (Daniel$^{3-2}$, John^1)
1. Joseph^5 - b. 1 Dec. 1765; d. suddenly 29 Mar. 1794
2. Rebecca^5 - b. 30 Apr. 1770;

6 Children of Joseph^4 and 2nd wife Phebe (Jenkins) Floyd: #24 (Daniel$^{3-2}$, John^1)
#37 3. Ezra^5 - b. 28 Sept. 1784 Malden; On 12 Aug. 1823 Charles Lewis of Malden was made "administrator of the estate of Ezra Floyd of Malden who deceased within two months passed."
m. 3 Jan. 1819 Hannah Waite, who d. 6 Oct. 1865, aged 79.
(1 Child)
4. Samuel^5 - b. 17 Nov. 1786;
5. Mary^5 - b. 11 Aug. 1791;
6. Susann^5 - b. 1 Nov. 1793;
7. Joseph^5 - b. 25 June 1797;
8. Elizabeth^5 b. ; ment. as a dau. of Joseph in a deed rec. 11 Feb. 1818.

FAMILY HISTORY (SIXTH GENERATION)

5 Children of Samuel^5 and Sally/Sarah (Burrill) Floyd: #25 (Samuel$^{4-3}$, Hugh^2, John^1)

1. Sally Ann^6 - b. 8 Dec. 1816
2. Josiah^6 - b. 6 July 1818
3. Samuel^6 - b. 16 Sept.1823
4. Emerline^6 -b.
5. Susan Sargent^6 - b. 20 Jan. 1827

7 Children of Isaac^5 and Lydia Hall (Tufts) Floyd: #26 (Noah^4, Samuel^3, Hugh^2, John^1)

1. Martha Frost^6 - bapt. 21 Oct. 1798; d. 1799
2. Lydia Hall^6 - bapt. 6 Mar. 1803; d. 30 Dec. 1824 (28 Dec. on gravestone)
3. Hannah^6 - bapt. 18 Aug. 1805; d. 27 Oct. 1805
4. Edward^6 - b. abt. 1811 ; d. 9 July 1824, aged 13
5. Hannah^6 - b. ; d. 5 May 1813
6. Martha Frost^6 - bapt. 28 June 1813; d. 29 June 1813
7. Edward H.^{6} - b. ; d. 27 June 1827

7 Children of James Thompson^5 Floyd: #27 (Benjamin^4, Samuel^3, Hugh^2, John^1)

(By 1st wife Mary Harris)

1. James Thompson^6 - b. 5 July 1796; m.1) 28 May 1818 Lydia Rogers, d.29 Dec. 1831
   m.2) (Int.Rec. 14 Apr.1833) Sally Turner
2. William Harris^6 - bapt. 6 Jan. 1799; d. 8 Sept. 1800
3. Oliver Harris^6 - b. 3 Jan. 1801

(By 2nd wife Hannah Gleason)

4. Joshua Gleason^6 - b. 10 May 1805; d. 3 Sept. 1881; m. 9 Jan. 1827 Susan Pierce, of Medford
5. William Harris^6 - bapt. 6 Dec. 1807; d. 2 Nov. 1809
6. Hannah^6 - bapt. 6 Jan. 1811;
7. Josiah^6 - bapt. 5 Sept.1813; d. 14 Oct. 1814

8 Children of Benjamin^5 and Martha(Savel) Floyd: #28 (all born at Medford) (Benjamin$^{4-3}$, Hugh^2, John^1)

1. Benjamin^6 - b. 29 Dec. 1780
2. Pattey^6 - b. 5 Nov. 1783
3. Sukey^6 - b. 2 Nov. 1787
4. Rebecca Thompson^6 - b. 20 Jan. 1790
5. George Hinchman^6 - b. 15 Jan. 1792
6. Abel Butterfield^6 - b. 26 Oct. 1793; d. 23 Aug. 1797
7. Thomas^6 - b. 26 Dec. 1795
8. Abel B.^{6} - b. 5 Aug. 1798

3 Children of Joseph^5 and Hannah (-------) Floyd: #29 (recorded at Medford) (Benjamin$^{4-3}$, Hugh^2, John^1)

1. Nancy^6 - b. ; d. 7 July 1787
2. Jonathan Webster^6 - bapt. 15 Nov. 1789;
3. Joseph Thompson^6 - bapt. 15 Nov. 1789;

4 Children of Lieut. Ebenezer^5 and Susannah(Hinckley) Floyd: #30 (Ebenezer^4, Benjamin^3 Hugh^2, John^1)

Info. based on authority of Bangor, Me. Hist. Magazine Vol. 5

1. Delia^6 - b. 30 July 1792; d. 13 Feb. 1820
2. Sophia^6 - b. 25 Sept.1795; d. 29 July 1838; m. 12 Jan. 1825 Jeremiah Faulkner
3. Horatio^6 - b. 9 Feb. 1798; d. 15 Feb. 1820
4. Betsey Atkins^6 - b. 8 Feb. 1801; m. 11 Mar. 1839 Jeremiah Fulkner, her bro.-in-law

8 Children of Hugh^5 and 1st wife Abigail(Fairn/Fearn/Fern) Floyd: #31 (Hugh^{4-3-2}, John^1) (all born Lynn)

1. Betsey^6 - b. 18 July 1785; m. 30 Nov. 1806 David Curtin
2. Hugh^6 - b. 16 June 1787; d. 24 Dec. 1825; m. 30 Nov. 1806 Lydia Penney
3. Naby^6 - b. 10 Feb. 1789; d. 9 Oct. 1828; m. 12 Oct. 1806 Nathan Lewis
4. Jacob^6 - b. 10 Apr. 1791;
5. Rachel^6 - b. 5 Oct. 1793; d. 18 June 1822; m. 11 Aug. 1811 Samuel Mudge
6. Eleanor^6 - b. 20 Nov. 1797; ; m. 12 Sept.1819 Shadrack Ramsdell
7. Levi^6 - b. abt. 1801, being aged 15 in 1816
8. George Washington^6 - b. 23 Mar. 1804

FOSTER

Form A3 Copyright 1963 by The Everton Publishers, Inc., P.O. Box 506, Logan, Utah Publishers of THE GENEALOGICAL HELPER Send for a free catalogue with lists and full descriptions of many genealogical aids

9 Children of David^5 and Hannah (Tewksbury) Floyd: (#32) (Hugh,$^{4-3-2}$ John^1)

1. Henry^6 - b. 21 Nov. 1799; d. 19 June 1882
2. Luvy^6 - b. 11 Oct. 1801; m. 13 Dec. 1825 Henry Abbot 3d, of Andover
3. Thomas^6 - b. 3 Sept. 1803; d. 10 Dec. 1867; m. 11 Apr. 1830 Hannah B. Sturgis
   who d. 11 May 1883, aged 78 yrs. 10 ds.
4. Mary H.^{6} - b. 3 May 1805; d. 27 July 1883
5. David^6 - b. 14 Jan. 1807; d. 13 May 1895; m. 28 Nov. 1833 Sally F. Tewksbury
   b. 16 Aug. 1814; d. 28 Dec. 1893
6. Edward^6 - b. 24 Jan. 1809; d. 1879;
7. John^6 - b. 29 Dec. 1810; d. 7 June 1884;
8. Hannah^6 - b. 5 June 1813;
9. Phillips P.^{6} - b. 19 Mar. 1815; d. 22 Nov. 1896;

3 Children of Thomas^5 and Sally (Pratt) Floyd: (#33) (Hugh^{4-3-2} John^1)

1. Hannah Matilda^6 - bapt. 24 Sept. 1809;
2. Thomas Alfred^6 - b. 24 Jan. 1811; d. 2 Jan. 1890; m. 19 Apr. 1835 Rebecca Williams
3. Eliza Hall^6 - bapt. 24 Sept. 1815;

8 Children of Dea. James^5 and 1st wife Eunice (Boardman) Floyd: (#34) (James^4, John^{3-2-1})

1. James^6 - b. 5 Nov. 1787;
2. Bill^6 - b. 18 Nov. 1791; m. 13 Mar. 1823 Lydia Kendall of Chelsea
3. John^6 (twin) - b. 14 Sept. 1794;
4. Abijah (twin) - b. 14 Sept. 1794; d. 9 Aug. 1838
5. Nancy^6 - b. 20 June 1797; d. 29 June 1817
6. Aaron^6 - b. 22 June 1800; d. 5 July 1817
7. George Washington^6 - b. 11 Aug. 1804; d. 23 June 1817
8. George Washington^6 - b. ; he inherited part of father's estate.

2 Children of Daniel^5 and Mary (Dampney) Floyd: (#35) (Daniel^{4-3-2} - John^1)

1. Mary^6 - b. 9 Sept. 1785; d. 27 Oct. 1805 of consumption
2. Daniel^6 - b. 1799; m. 13 July 1824 Catherine Poor

6 Children of Ezra^5 and Polly/Mary (Ramsdell) Floyd: (#36) (Daniel^{4-3-2}, John^1)

1. Mary^6 - b. 8 May, 1788; m. ------- Winship
2. Patty^6 - b. 10 May, 1793; d. y.
3. Lucy(Lucinda) - b. 4 Sept. 1796; d. 18 Oct. 1834; m. 16 Sept. 1821 William Gilson of Lynn
4. Susanna^6 - b. 27 Oct. 1799;
5. Ezra^6 - b. 18 Oct. 1802;
6. Nancy^6 - b. ; m. Dwight Fisher

1 Child of Ezra^5 and Hannah (Waite) Floyd: (#37) (Joseph^4, Daniel$^{3-2}$, John^1)

1. Hannah^6 - b. 29 Jan. 1821; d. 19 Apr. 1847 of consumption

Sources: ① "Nantucket the Far-Away Island" (Wm. O. Stevens - 1936)
② "An Island Patchwork" (Eleanor Early - 1941)
③ "the Story of old Nantucket" (Wm. F Macy - 1st ed. 1915
2nd ed. 1928)

John[1] Folger b. m. Meribah Gibbs

Peter[2] Folger b. 1617 (1618 in Farmer's bk)
d. 1690
m. Mary Morrill

P on the ship "Abigail" 1635, from Norwich, Eng. & fell in love with Mary Morrill (Mõrrell) an indentured servant in the family of Rev. Hugh Peters, travelling to America on the same ship as also was Sir Harry Vane. Peter made love to her all the way from Liverpool to Boston. Sir Harry Vane was rich and noble; Peter was poor & humble & Mary fell in love with Peter and never so much as looked at Sir Harry who became Boy Governor of the Mass. Bay Colony.

Sir Harry Vane & (Rev. Hugh) Mr. Peters were friends and ret'd. to London together. Later Mr. Peters sent to N.E. for his wife to return. She ordered Mary to pack their things. It was 9 yrs. since Mary had seen the young Miller, who had made love to her under the moon & had promised to buy her indenture. Mary was an orphan bound out to Rev. Mr. Peters, and anyone wanting to marry her, had to pay the Peters 20 pounds. It took Peter a long time to make it, but as soon as he heard Mrs. Peters was returning to London, & taking Mary with her, he secured his sweetheart's release; and all the rest of his life he called her his "best buy" and "a dam fine bargain."

So Mrs. Peters travelled alone & was hardly in London when Charles II returned to the throne and ordered her husband hanged, drawn, & quartered. Sir Harry Vane was beheaded in London.

FOSTER

Rev. Hugh Peter

φ on same

rem. to Nantucket abt. 1662 or 3

Peter^2 Folger was probably the best educated man on Nantucket Island, and the first settler to learn the Indian language. He became official interpreter.

1635

Peter^2 & Mary went to Martha's Vineyard and began raising a family. When not busy as a miller, he worked at weaving and making shoes, and in between was interpreter for Mr. Mayhew and the Indians. For there was no union in those days and nothing to curb a man's ambitions.

Ch. 2 sons + 7 daughters

Eleazer^3 – a shoe maker; m. Sarah Gardner, dau. of Richard

+ Sarah Shattuck Gardner

son Eleazer^4 m. Bethiah Gardner

Dorcas^3 – m. a sailor & went to live in Boston.

visited Dorcas in Boston where they met their future husbands

Bathsheba^3 – m. in Boston

b. 15 aug. 1667

Josiah^1 Franklin son of Thomas of Ecton in Northamptonshire who was born 1658 φ to NE abt. 1682 & d. age 87

Abiah^3 – only ch. b. in Nantucket

m. widower Josiah Franklin,

9th a soap boiler, with a houseful of children. He had a dau. bef. he was 20 + 2 more ch. b. in Eng. + then 4 more b. in Boston & his wife Anne d. of the 7th childbirth.

Anna

Josiah^1 had a bro. Benjamin, a silk dyer who also came to NE.

Peter^2 had a grandson – Dr. Franklin

a dau. Bethiah^3 Folger
b. abt. 1651
m. 26 Feb. 1668/9 Eleazer
d. 6 June 1669 S.P.
They lived Nantucket; were
drowned "between Nantucket and ye
Vineyard" – returning from M's V.
where they had been to purchase some
furniture 5 persons in the canoe inc.
Isaac Coleman, Eleazer Folger and an Indian
Eleazer was the sole survivor

Abiah, who was 22 + a big husky girl, found herself m. & mother of 10 ch. of her own (including Benjamin) before she ret'd. to Nantucket. One child Eleazer, named for his uncle, fell into a tub of suds & was drowned. Fortunately Abiah had her health & another little Eleazer.

? a son. ?

~~a dau.~~

? a dau. ?

? ? a dau. ?

? a dau. ?

Franklin ch. by Anne (his 1st wife)

a dau.
a child
a child } b. Eng
4 ch. – b. Boston

Mrs. Richard H. Bready
R. R. 1, Box 451, Knowles Street
Eastham, Massachusetts 02642

Rewrote – 3rd time

Dear Alice,

Sept. 19, 1985

My last trip for research at Eastham Library I hunted through "Early Settlers of Nantucket" Compiled by Lydia S. Hinchman and published by Charles E. Tuttle Company of Rutland, Vt. and Tokyo, Japan. That last intrigued me! Probably get it done cheaper there.

Also looked through Savage Vol. 2 – (p. 177).

Found Peter²'s children: Peter son of John b. 1617, came over with his father from Norwich, Eng. & went to M's V. in 1635 where Peter taught school & surveyed land.
~~Eleazer b. 1648~~ ~~[illegible] (Savage)~~. He was a shoemaker and married
(getting ahead of myself) Mary Morrell/Morrill, about 9 yrs. after courting her for the entire trip from Liverpool England to Boston in the "Abigail." It was after Rev. Hugh Peters & Sir Henry Vane had gone back to England & Rev. Peters had told his wife to have Mary help her pack & for them to return to Eng. Peter Folger finally got the 20. lbs. to buy Mary's indenture. As Mrs. Peters traveled ~~back alone~~ & was hanged in London when Charles II ret'd. to the throne. ~~It was a few~~ ~~Mrs. Peters fell when she landed in England.~~ ~~King Charles II~~ and queen [illegible] husband Rev. Peters hanged, drawn & ~~slaughtered~~ quartered; & Sir Harry Vane beheaded in London."

Didn't get this from the above book but from one of 3 books I had read years back & had copied for my Folger Pages.

Peter & Mary's children

Eleazer³ b. 1648 (Savage 2 p. 177)
m. ca 1671 " " " " (you have her name & her parents

Bethiah³ b. ca 1651; & Jemima (Harvey) Barnard
m. 25 Feb. 1669 John² Barnard, son of Robert¹ (Savage) under Barnard, Robert John was m. 26 Feb. 1668/9
this all under Robert Barnard genealogy
They lived Nantucket but drowned 6 June 1669 between M's V. & Nantucket, returning from the Vineyard where they had gone to buy furniture. 5 persons were in the canoe – including Isaac Coleman, Eleazer Folger (? her bro.?) and an Indian. Eleazer was the sole survivor.

Dorcas³ b. ; m. Joseph Pratt a sailor & went to live in Boston

(Bathsheba³
Abiah³ } went to Boston to visit Dorcas & there met their future husbands.
Bathsheba b. —— m. in Boston Joseph Pope of Salem
Abiah b. 15 Aug. 1667 m. as 2d wife of Josiah Franklin
(the only one of Peter's ch. b. in Nantucket) (Savage) see NEHGR vol. XVI "Folger Family."
he had 4 ch. by 1st wife –
Abiah had 10 – 8th being the famous Benjamin Franklin b. 6 Jan. 1706; d. at Phila. 17 Apr. 1790 ae 84.
I have seen the monument for Abiah when I went over to Nantucket.

FOSTER

& abt. 1644,
dau. of Richard + Sarah Shattuck dau of Samuel.
b. 1626 Eng. d. 1724 ae 92 yrs
d. 23 Jan. 1688

Eleazer[3] + Sarah[2] Gardner had 5 ch. acc. to bk. mentioned in 2d line first p. ~~[illegible] Fredericks~~.

Eleazer[4] b. 2 July 1672 (Savage p. 177)

m. 1) Bethiah Gardner (Nantucket Town Records Bk. 1 p. 24

(Ch. of Eleazer[4] Not given) m. 2) Mary Marshall ibid p. 10 - 1717
(I suppose that means m. 1717)

Peter[4] b. 28 Aug. 1674 (Savage) m. Judith Coffin dau. of Stephen + Mary (---) Coffin.

Gordon Tilley has "Stephen Coffin b. 5/10/1652 Newbury, Mass. d. 5/18/1724 Topsfield. m. 10/18/1668/9 Mary Bunker b. may 1652 Topsfield dau of George + Jane (Godfrey) Bunker) See NEHGR Vol. XVI pages 271-274 "Folger Family

Sarah[4] b. 24 Aug. 1676; m. Anthony Oder (Ibid. p. 6 - 1702)

Nathan[4] b. 1678; m. Sarah Church, Nantucket Town Records Bk. 1 p. 8 - 1679
(Ch. of Nathan - lists No Fredericks) Maybe I copied it wrong

Mary[4] b. ; m. John Arthur N. Town Rec. Bk. 1 p. 9 -- 1704 m.?

Peter[2] was quite a guy. prob. the best educated man on Nantucket. Besides teaching school & surveying lands he assisted Thomas Mayhew, Jr., in his labors as a missionary to the Indians, and the 1st person to ~~learn~~ ~~[illegible]~~ the Indian language & became the official interpreter. Altho not one of the 1st prop. of Nantucket he may be regarded as a very early settler having rem. to the Island in 1663. There he was chosen Clerk of the Court and Recorder 21 July 1673; he also surveyed lands for the settlers and was regarded as the scholar of the community. His varied employment prove him to have been as versatile as industrious; to him at least, "the knowing Folger lazy," does not have been applied. Peter d. in 1690; his widow in 1704.

(After Peter had secured his sweetheart's release from indenture and all the rest of his life he called her his "best buy" and "a damn fine bargain.")

Peter + Mary were m. in 1644 V. and began raising a family. When not being busy as a miller he worked at weaving and making shoes and in between was interpreter for Mr. Mayhew + the Indians. For there was no union in those days & nothing to curb a man's ambition.

According to one item I read earlier Peter + Mary had 2 sons & 7 daus. but so far I've only found Eleazer[3] & 4 daus. (4 ch. missing)

Mrs. Richard H. Bready
R. R. 1, Box 451, Knowles Street
Eastham, Massachusetts 02642

Sept. 18, 1985

Dear Alice,

My last trip for research at Eastham Library I hunted thru "Early Settlers of Nantucket" compiled by Lydia S. Hinchman [Pub. by Charles E. Tuttle company of Rutland, VT. & Tokyo, Japan] (that line really surprised me!)

And also Savage – vol. II p.177

Ch. of Peter Folger & Mary Morrell/Morrill Folger

Gosh! they were a long time getting married after he made love to her all the way from Liverpool, England to Boston, in the ship. This wasn't from the book mentioned above but from an earlier 1 of 3 I have listed in 1st page of "Folger". (It was 7 yrs. before he bot her indenture for 20 pounds. to keep her from leaving with Mrs. Peters. Rev. Peters had left earlier with Sir Harry Vane; they should have stayed here. Charles II had both the men killed. – Rev. Peters hanged, drawn & quartered; & Sir Harry was beheaded.—

back to where I started —

Ch. – Eleazer^3 b. 1648 (Savage – vol. II p.177) (m. ca 1671 you have that) he was a shoemaker
Joanna^3 b. m. John Coleman
Dorcas^3 b. m. Joseph Pratt a sailor & went to live in Boston
Bethiah^3 b. ca. 1651 (m. 25 Feb. 1669 John Barnard son of Robert Savage) Bethiah was drowned 6 June following

I had it she m. 26 Feb. 1668/9 d. by drowning s.p.
They lived Nantucket but drowned between Nantucket & M's Vineyard returning from the Vineyard where they had been shopping for furniture. 5 persons incl. in the canoe inc. Isaac Coleman, Eleazer Folger and an Indian. Eleazer was the sole survivor.

Bathsheba & Abiah went to Boston to visit their sister Dorcas and there they met their future husbands.

Bathsheba b. m. in Boston Joseph Pope of Salem
Abiah b. (15 Aug. 1667) (acc. to Savage) m. as 2d wife of Josiah Franklin
see NEHGR vol. XVI "Folger Family"
who had 4 ch. by 1st wife
10 by 2d wife Abiah – the 8th of these acc. to a list I have was Benjamin Franklin b. 6 Jan. 1706; d. at Phila, 17 Apr. 1790 ae 84

only 1 of Peter's ch. b. in Nantucket

FOSTER

Ch. of Eleazer^3 + Sarah Gardner. she d. 19 Oct. 1729

acc. to Savage Eleazer d. at Boston 1716 p.77 (did I copy this wrong or did I copy the p.177 wrong)

Eleazer^4 Jr. b. 2 July 1672 (Savage p.177) m. 1st Bethiah Gardner
Nantucket Town Records. Bk. 1 p. 24
m. 2) Mary Marshall ibid p. 10, 1717

Peter^4 b. 28 Aug. 1674 (Savage); m. Judith Coffin dau. of Stephen
& Mary (——) Coffin
(see NEHGR vol. ~~XVI~~ pages 271-274)
Folger Family

Nathan^4 b. 1678; m. Sarah Church, Nantucket Town Records Bk. 1
p. 8 - 1679

Sarah^4 b. 24 Aug. 1676; m. Anthony Oder Ibid p. 6 - 1702

Mary^4 b. ; m. John Arthur Nantucket Town Records.
Bk. 1 p. 9 1704

Ch. of Nathan lists No Frederick
ch. of Eleazer^4 Jr. Not given.

Peter^2 b. 1617 son of John and came from Norwich, Eng. in 1638 & went with his fa. to M.S. V. where he taught school + surveyed land & also assisted Thomas Mayhew, Jr. in his labors as a Missionary among the Indians. Altho not one of the 1st prop. of Nantucket he may be regarded as a very early settler having rem. to the Island in 1663. At Nantucket he was chosen Clerk of the Court and Recorder 21 July 1673; he also surveyed lands for the settlers and was regarded as the scholar of the community. His varied employment prove him to have been as versatile as industrious; to him at least, "the knowing Folgers clan" does not have been applied. Peter d. in 1690; Mary his widow in 1704.

The only Frederick Folger that I found listed in the bk. 1st mentioned (1st paragraph 1st page) was in a chapter entitled — "Neutrality During Revolution." p. 115 "a new meeting convened 25 Apr. 1782 and a memorial prepared + adopted which was sent to the Court of Mass." p. 117 — the report was signed * in behalf of the Town by Frederick Folger. This Frederick could be the Frederick you have as son of Eleazer^4 Jr. + Bethiah (Gardner) Folger b. 1724/5 + m. Mary Trott dau. of Benjamin or the son of that Frederick. He'd be abt 57

1782
1725
57

Tomorrow I'll be going to Brooks Library in Harwich + will try to do some more research there before I come home. Didn't find anything.

(from Nancy Hurlburt)

Joanna^3 Folger – b. 1648/50 ; d. 1718/19

?
1648-50

m. ab. 1666 – John^2 Coleman
b. 1644 Newbury, Mass.
d. 7 Dec. 1715 Nantucket

dau. Phoebe^3 – b. 15 June 1654 Nantucket
m. 1) 1691 West Tisbury, M.V.
Robert^1 Cathcart b. ab. 1650 Scotland
d. 22 Mar. 1718 Boston, Mass.
m. 2) 1719 Samuel Athearn

? Bethiah Gardner

Eleazer^4 Folger – m. 1) Bethiah Folger

m. 2) Mary Marshall

mo. of Frederick^5 Folger b. 1724/5
m. Mary Trott dau. of Benjamin

ch. of ~~John~~ Josiah^1 Franklin
+ 1st wife Anna

1. Josiah b. 23 Aug. 1685
2. Anna b. 1687
3. Joseph b. 5 Jan. 1658
4. Joseph 2d. b. 30 June 1689

ch. by 2d wife Abiah Folger

5. John b. 7 Dec. 1690
6. Peter b. 22 Nov. 1692
7. Mary b. 1694
8. James b. 4 Feb. 1697
9. Sarah b. 1699
10. Ebenezer b. 1701; d. 1703
11. Thomas – b. 7 Dec. 1703
12. Benjamin b. 6 Jan. 1706 d. at Phila. 17 Apr. 1790 ae 84
13. Lydia b. 1708
14. Jane b. 1712

FOSTER

Abraham Fonda - b.
d.
m.

son Jan (Johannes) - b.
d.
m. 5 Dec. 1694 at albany - Marytje³ Loockermans
dau of Pieter² & Maritje (Lambertse) Loockermans

?ch. b. ; d.

Son

Abraham - bap. 18 Jan. 1708; d. 1762
m(1) 9 Nov. 1733 - Elbertje Van Alen
b. 1715 dau of Stephanus & Maria² Cornelisse (Mulder) Van Alen

m(2) 1750 Jannetje³ Mulder
dau. of Jeremias² & Lysbeth (Hallenbeek) Mulder

5 ch.

Johannes - b
Jeremias - bap. 13 June 1751
Douwe - bap. 25 Oct. 1752; m. Lena Muller - s.p.
Cornelis - bap. 23 Nov. 1754; m. Elzb. Muller - 9 ch.
Elbertje - bap. 16 apr. 1755; d.y.

FOSTER

Cornelis Fonda - ? m. Elizabeth⁴ Mulder (Jacob³, Jeremias²) - 9 ch.
bap. 26 Nov. 1749

Cornelis Fonda - ? m. Lisbeth⁴ Mulder (Cornelis³, Jeremias²) - 9 ch

2.

4.

3. Mary^2 Foote - b. ca 1623 Eng. ; d. post 1685
m.(1) 1642 - John^1 Stoddard of Wethersfield
b. ca 1620, Eng. ; d. Dec. 1664
m.(2) 1674 - widower John Goodrich, Sr. the settler of Wethers.
b. ; d. Apr. 1680
m.(3) 168 as wife - Lt. Thomas^1 Tracy of Norwich, Ct.
b. ; d. 7 Nov. 1685

7 ch.: (by 1st husband)

#3234 1. Mary^2 - b. 12 May 1643; d. 23 Aug. 1683; m. 10 Dec. 1663 - Joseph Wright of Wethers. son of Thomas of Weth. (2 ch.)
He m.(2) Mercy Stoddard (his wife's sister)
*3235 2. John^2 - b. 12 Apr. 1646; d. 4 Dec. 1703; m. - Elzb. Custer, of Wethersfield dau. of Thomas (8 ch.)
#3236 3. Caleb^2 - b. 12 Sept 1648; d. in childhood
d. abt 1725 lvg no issue #3237 4. Joshua^2 - b. 12 Sept 1648; m. 15 Aug. 1684 - Bertha (Bethia) Smith of Wethersfield dau. of Richard of Weth. (2 ch.)
#3238 5. Mercy^2 - b. Nov. 1652; m. 10 Mar. 1685 - Joseph Wright (as 2d w.) see above He d. Jan. 1715
#3239 6. Elzb.^{2} - b. July 1656; m. ? Wright
#3240 7. Nathaniel^2 - b. Mar. 1661; m.(1) Mary ? who d. 17 Jan 1693 (1 ch.)
d. 9 Feb. 1714 ae 54 m.(2) 7 Dec. 1693 Eunice, dau. of Thos. Standish of Wethers. (3 ch.)
d. 15 Aug. 1716 ae 52

5. Lt.
4. Robert^2 - b. abt 1627 1627, Eng.; d. 1681 very suddenly ae 52 Branford, Ct.
m. 1659 - Sarah Potter, dau. of Wm. & Frances Potter of New Haven
b. abt. 1639, bap. 22 Aug. 1641 E. Haven Ct. 1st Congr. Ch.
d.
m.(2) 1686 Aaron Blachley (Blakesley) of Branford - they lived Guilford, Ct.

Res. Wethersfield, (in that part of New Haven now known as) Wallingford & Branford, Ct.

8 ch.: (5 oldest ch. b. in that part of New Haven which in 1670 became Wallingford) last 3 rec. in Branford rec.

p.5 1904 ★ 1. Nathaniel^3 - b. 13 Apr. 1660 New Haven record - m. - Tabitha Bishop dau. of Stephen of Branford - 7 ch.
p.5 1905 ★ 2. Sarah^3 - b. 12 Feb. 1662 N. H. rec. - m.(1) 13 Aug. 1682 - Isaac Curtis son of Richard of Wallingford - 9 ch.
m.(2) 9 Aug. 1714 - Nathaniel How, Sr., of " -
p.5-7 1906 ★ 3. Elzb.^{3} - b. 8 Mar. 1664 N. Haven rec. - m. - Lt. John^3 Graves, of E. Guilford - 10 ch.
p.7-8 1907 ★ 4. Capt. Joseph^3 - b. 6 Mar. 1666 N. Haven rec. - m.(1) 1690 - Abigail Johnson of New Haven - 6 ch.
(d. 6 Mar. 1751 ae 84)
m.(2) 1710 - Sarah^4 Rose (dau. Dea. John^3 of Branford) she d. 3 June 1741 - 1 ch.
m.(3) 8 Sept. 1741 - widow Susanna Frisbie
p 8 1908 ★ 5. Samuel^3 - b. 14 May 1668 New Haven Record - m. 1694 - Abgl. Barker ?dau. of William of Branford - 1 dau. Thankful
(d. 1696 ae 28)
She m.(2) 15 Aug. 1697 - Jonathan^3 Rose
p.8 1909 ★ 6. John^3 - b. 24 July 1670 Branford record d. 1713 ae 43 - m. 1696 - Mary ? - 7 ch.
p.9 1910 ★ twins { 7. Stephen^3 - b. 14 Dec. 1672 } Branford records - m.(1) 1702 - Elzb. Nash - 5 ch.
m.(2) 1739 - Hannah Howd
p.9 1911 ★ 8. Dr. Isaac^3 - b. 14 Dec. 1672 - m. 1709 - Rebecca Dickerman - 3 ch.

son of Nathaniel & widow Anne Gull Dickenson
Dickinson, in Foote Family 3.
in Foote Genealogy

11.

5.
5. Frances² - b. abt. 1629 Eng.; m.(1) 1648 John² Dickenson of Hadley, Mass. he d. 1676
d. aft. 5 Apr. 1686
m.(2) 1677 Francis Barnard his 2nd wife of Hartford Ct. & Hadley, Mass.
~~m. 2~~ Lieut. Philip Smith son of ~~Lieut~~ Samuel Smith & bro. of Elzb. who m. Frances' bro. Nathaniel
He d. 3 Feb. 1698 ae 81

ch. by 1st husb.

1. 3241 Hannah³ - b. Wethersfield 6 Dec 1648 d. after 1705 - m.(1) 23 Sept. 1668 Samuel Gillett of Hatfield lost at "Falls Fight" 19 May 1676 (4ch)
(Capt. by Ind. & carried to Canada 19 Sept. 1677 reg'd 1678) ~~d. aft. 1705~~
m.(2) 15 May 1677 Stephen Jennings of Hatfield (4 ch)
1st ch. dau. b. after return named "Captivity"
Stephen Jennings KB1 22 July 1710 (in Brookfield - mass.)
2. Mary 3242
3. John 3243
4. Jonathan 3244 d. bef. Mar. 1678
5. 3245 Sarah³
- m.(1) 11 Dec. 1677 Samuel Lane, of Hatfield, he d. abt 1690 Suffield Ct. (5 ch)
m.(2) 27 Feb. 1691 Martin Kellogg of Hatfield then Deerfield & late Suffield (4 ch)
his 2d wife (his 1st w. - Anna Hinsdale dau. of Barnabas had 2 ch.)

6. Elizabeth 3246 - d. bef. Mar. 1678
7. Rebecca 3247 - b. 1658
8. Abigail - 3248
9. Mercy - 3249 - See Gordon Tully's chart
10. Mehitabel - m. 26 June 1689 John Ingram Jr. of Hadley then Amherst (11 ch)
3250

#2 Mary³ 3242 - m. 1674 Samuel Northam of Hadley then Hatfield 1674-1682 later Deerfield later Colchester, Conn. (4 ch)
#3 John³ 3243 - m. Susanna Smith dau. of Joseph & Lydia★ (Hewitt) Smith - 1 son
#7 Rebecca 3247 - m. 11 Feb. 1688 Joseph son " " " " " - (8 ch) + ?
#8 Abigail - m.1) 6 Dec. 1683 Thomas Croft of Hadley who d. (27) Feb. 1692 (6 ch) d. 10 Oct. 1733 ae 71
d. 1714
m.2) 30 Nov. 1704 as 2d w. of Samuel Crofoot of Hadley - (1 dau)
#9 Mercy³ - m. 8 June 1688 - Joseph Chamberlain of Hatfield - Colchester Ct. (3 ch)
d. 30 June 1735 Colchester intered 17th yr. He d. there 7 Aug. 1752 ae 87

61
6. Sarah² - b. abt. 1632; d. 1673 aged abt. 41
m. 1652 - Jeremiah² Judson of Stratford son of William who came w/ 1st w. & 3 sons 36 of Patsy
b. abt. 1621 ; d. 15 May 1701 in 79th yr. of his age
son of William¹ & Grace 1st w. of Stratford
& w/ wife & 3 sons in 1634 & settled in Concord, Mass. for abt 4 yrs; rem. to Stratford - lived there abt. 6 yrs. rem. to New Haven
He m. 2) 8 Nov. 1675 - Catharine Fairchild wid. of Thomas Fairchild who d. 14 Dec. 1670
(his 2d wife) Her maiden name - Craig ~~whom she m. in London~~ 1662
Catharine d. May 1706

6 ch.

3302 Isaac b. 10 Mar. 1653
3303 Mary b. 31 Dec. 1655
3304 Elzb. b. 24 Feb. 1658
3305 Sarah b. 7 Apr. 1662
3306 Mercy b. 14 June 1665
3307 Jeremiah b. 1 Mar. 1671

(3247 Rebecca - d. 16 Feb. 1731 ae 73 Joseph Smith d. 1733 ae 76)

★ Lydia Hewitt, dau. of Rev. Ephraim Hewitt 2nd min. of Windsor, Ct. she was b. June 1667
John ~~of Hatfield~~, Mass., soon after mar. rem. to Conn. prob. later res. either Wethersfield or Glastonbury
1 son John #3263 b. 1 Nov. 1689 Hatfield prob. others

7.
7. Rebecca² - b. abt. 1634 ; d. 6 April 1701, ae 67, Hadley, Mass.
m.(1) abt. 1657 - Lt. Philip² Smith, of Wethersfield, Ct. & Hadley, Mass. aft. 1659
Rev. Cotton Mather ~~said~~ said he was "murdered w/ an hideous witchcraft"
b. ; d. 10 Jan. 1685
son of Samuel¹ (1602-80) & Elzb. (Chileab) (1602-1685) Smith & w. & 4 ch. to Watertown Mass 1634 rem. to Wethersfield 1st & founder of Hadley
m.(2) 2 Oct. 1688 (as 4th wife) - Major Aaron¹ Cooke of Windsor, Ct. & Northampton, Mass.
b. bap. 20 Mar. 1613/4 abt. 1610 Bridport Co. Dorset Eng.; d. 5 Sept. 1690 ae 80 Northampton, Mass.
son of Aaron & Elizabeth (Chard) Cooke of Thorncombe & Bridport Co. Dorset, Eng.
He & with his mo. & step-fa. (m. 1616 Thomas Ford) in "Mary & John" 1630
m.(1) abt. 1637 She d. aft. 1645
m.(2) abt. 1649 Joan ? She d. 1676 dau. of Nicholas Denslow
m.(3) 1676 Elzb. Nash dau. of John of New Haven - She d. 1687
m.(4) see above

8 ch. by 1st husb. "Smith"
Samuel b. Jan. 1658 m.1) Mary Church - 5 ch. m.2) Mary Smith - 3 ch.
John b. 18 Dec. 1661 m. Joanna Kellogg - 12 ch.
Jonathan b. 1663 m. Abgl. Kellogg - 10 ch.
Philip b. 1665 m.1) Mary Bliss m.2) Mary Robinson 12 ch.
Rebecca b. 1668 m. George Stillman - 8 ch.
Nathaniel b. 1671 m. Mary Dickenson (dau of Nathaniel) - 8 ch.
Joseph - b. 1674 m. Esther Parsons (dau. of Cornet Joseph Parsons) - 3 ch.
Ichabod - b. 11 Apr. 1676 m. Elizabeth Cook (dau. of Capt. Aaron Cook) - 11 ch.

FOSTER

#9. Samuel^{3} (Nathaniel$^{2-1}$) b. 1649
(from p.1) ~~d. 7 Sept. 1689 ae 40~~
Samuel of Hatfield
d. 29 Feb. 1704, Deerfield, Mass. KBI.
m. 1671 - Mary Merrick, of Springfield, Mass.
b. -d. 3 Oct. 1690
dau. of

21. 1. Nathaniel^{4} b. 1672 - 5 Nov. 1707 m. Mary Ward - 3 ch. P.53
22. 2. Mary^{4} b. 9 July 1674 d.y.
23. 3 Samuel^{4} b. KBI ←
24 4 Mary^{4} 28 Feb. 1680 - m. 13 Feb. 1707 Samuel SIKES of Springfield, Mass. - 4 ch. P.53

8 ch.:

25. 5. Sarah^{4} - b. 26 Feb. 1682 - m. 21 June 1706 William Scott - 7 ch. P.54
s. of John + Sarah (Bliss) Scott) * Springfield
In or abt. 1730 rem. w/ his fam. from Springfield to a place then called Kingston, Mass. (now Brimfield)

26. 6. Eleazer^{4} b. 5 Sept. 1684. ~~place then called Kingston~~
27. 7. Thomas^{4} b. 24 Nov. 1686 - (m. 1) 24 May 1717 Lydia Bidwell - 2 ch. P.54
(- m. 2) Sarah ?
8. Daniel^{4} b. 6 Feb. 1689 - m. 3 Nov. 1726 Abigail Seger of Westfield - 2 ch. P.54
in or abt. 1730 rem. from Springfield to Brimfield res. Springfield Brimfield, Springfield + Monson
28. of Hartford Ct. (8th) m. 19 Nov. 1718 - Mary Collyer dau. of Joseph of ~~Hatfield~~ P.55

#8. Nathaniel^{3} (Nathaniel$^{2-1}$) b. 10/14 Jan. 1647 ~~1648/9~~ Wethersfield Conn.
(from p.1) appendix A
d. 12 Jan. 1703 Wethersfield, Conn. "of a lingering consumption"
m. 2 May 1672 - Margaret^{3} Bliss
b. 12 Nov. 1649 (thos') ; d. 3 Apr. 1745 Colchester, Ct.
dau. of Nathaniel^{2} & Catherine (Chapin) Bliss of Springfield Mass.,
grdau. of Thomas 1 of 1st settlers of Hartford Ct. + Margaret his wife

Rem. from Wethersfield, Ct. to Hatfield, Mass. + 2 yrs. later to Springfield, Mass., (here res. 4 yrs) + then later to Stratford, Ct. + in 1679 to Branford, Conn. + back to Wethersfield where he died.

9 Ch.:

~~Mary^{4} - b. 24 Nov. 1679 - m. Daniel^{3} Rose - 8 ch.~~

d. P. 50 in Bk 12. 1 Sarah^{4} - b. 1672 - (Hatfield Rec.) She d. 24 July 1756 ae 84 m. Nov. 1691 Thomas Olcott of Hartford, Ct. grson of Thos. Olcott one of 1st settlers of Hartford - 11 ch. 48-58 Bk
13. 2 Margaret^{4} - b. 1 Dec. 1674 (Springfield Rec.)
P.50 in Bk. 14. 3 Elizabeth^{4} - b. 23 June 1677 (" ") m. June 1701 abt. Robert Turner 1st of Wethersfield afterwards of Coventry - 7 ch. 59-65
P.50-51 in Bk. 8 ch. 66-73 15. 4 Mary^{4} - b. 24 Nov. 1679 (Wethersfield Rec.) - m. 14 MAY 1706 Daniel Rose Jr. He d. 1743 - 8 ch. 1st of W 1st of Cov
P. 51 16. 5 Nathaniel^{4} - b. 9 Sept. 1682 (" ") m. (1) 4 July 1711 Ann Clark of Lebanon - 9 ch. m. (2) 13 Sept. 1727 Hannah Coleman - 1 ch.
P. 51 + 52 17. 6 Ephraim^{4} - b. 13 Feb. 1685 (" ") moved to Colchester, Ct. m. June 1708 Sarah Chamberlain dau. of Joseph & Mercy - 9 ch.
P. 52 18. 7 Josiah^{4} - b. 27 Sept. 1688 (" ") m. 1712 Sarah Welles dau. of Lieut. Noah Welles - 11 ch.
P. 52 19. 8 Joseph^{4} - b. 28 Dec. 1690 (" ") m. 1) 12 Dec. 1719 Ann Clothier - 5 ch. m. 2) Hannah Northam wid. of John - s.p.
P. 52 + 53 20. 9 Eunice^{4} - b. 10 May 1694 (" ") m. 3 Dec. 1712 - Michael^{4} Tainter, Jr. - 8 ch. of Colchester, Conn.

Daniel^{3} (Nath.$^{2-1}$) - 5 ch.
#10. , by wh. wife
29 John^{4} - b. 17 June 1680 - m. 13 July 1715 Sarah Prindle of Newtown, Ct - 7 ch. P.55
30 Daniel^{4} - b. 10 Jan 1682 - 1st of Stratford late of Newtown, Ct. m. 1) 2 Jan. 1705 Dorothy Blakeman dau. of Ebenezer m. 2) Abigail Shepard wid. of John Shepard of Stratford Ct.* P.55 9 ch. P.56
31 Hannah^{4} - b. 13 Feb. 1684 m. 7 Dec. 1704 Richard Beach of Stratford Ct. - 9 ch. P.56
32 Jehiel^{4} - b. 17 Mar 1687 - m. Susannah ?
33 Peter^{4} - b. - d. unm. 1753 leaving a will

#30 Daniel^{4} + Dorothy (Blakeman) Foote parents of
#150 David^{5} b. 7 July 1707 m. Eleanor Blakesley 1735
#489 their son Isaac Foote 1st of Washington, Ct. & later of Charlotte, Vt. where he d. 1826
m. Anna Hurlbut of Washington, Ct.
d. Oct. 1815 Charlotte, Vt.

* late of Milford, Conn., deceased, & dau. of Gideon Allen late of same town deceased - 3 ch. by 2d wife

← see p. 4 across Phebe^5 Foote dau. of John^4 #29 (Daniel^3 #10) & Sarah (Prindle) Foote b. 11 May 1723 Newtown, Ct. 4 cont'd
m. Newtown, Ct. 4 Dec. 1751 Timothy Treadwell son of Benjamin & Mary (Kimberly) T. 1.

b. 9 Sept. 1682 [Wethersfield record]
son of Nathaniel^4 #8 & Margaret (Bliss) Foote

#16. Nathaniel^4 Foote, of Colchester, Conn. was twice married.

m. 1) 4 July 1711 Ann Clark of Lebanon, Conn.
b.
d. 25 June 1726

"June 25, 1726, my loveing wife Ann departed this life about ye breaking of ye day, — and went to rest, as I believe, and left me a sorrowful man, with eight small." [Nathaniel Foote's family record.]

m. 2) 13 Sept. 1727 Hannah Coleman widow of Noah Coleman of Colchester
b.
d. 1765

He died 20 Aug. 1774, aged 92 nearly

9 Children by first wife

#74 Nathaniel^5 - b. 28 May 1712; m. 15 Apr. 1736 Patience Gates dau. of Samuel of Colchester - 9 ch.
#75 Israel^5 - b. 16 Oct. 1713; m. 28 Dec. 1748 Elzb. Kimberly dau. of Thomas of Glastenbury & Ruth (Hale) Kimberly - 4 ch.
#76 Ann^5 - b. 25 Aug. 1715; m. 3 July 1740 Isaac Day of Colchester - 7 ch.
★ #77 Daniel^5 - b. 6 Feb. 1717; q.v.
#78 Charles^5 - b. 26 Dec. 1718; d. 15 June 1719
#79 Hannah^5 - b. 17 Apr. 1720; m. 5 Apr. 1753 as 2nd wife of Sampson Howe of Middletown Chatham Society, Ct. & d. Vermont - 3 ch.
#80 Elizabeth^5 - b. 15 Feb. 1722; m. 20 Nov. 1744 Joseph Barker, Jr. of Branford Ct. - 5 ch.
#81 Charles^5 - b. 10 Nov. 1723; m. Oct. 1750 Jerusha Chamberlain dau. of John of Colchester - 9 ch.
#82 Asa^5 - b. 4 May 1726; m. 26 Apr. 1752 Jerusha Carter dau. of Ezra of Colchester Ct. - 6 ch.
of Marlborough Ct.

1 Child by his second wife

#83 Jared^5 - b. 28 Aug. 1728; m. 1) 1753 Hannah Buell dau. of Capt. Timothy Buell of Hebron, Ct. d. 5 Apr. 1774 in 39th yr - 7 ch.
m. 2) & divorced Hepzibah Phelps dau. of Charles of Marlborough - 1 ch. d. in inf.
m. 3) Joanna Jennings widow of ___ Jennings late of Ellington Ct. (dec.) - 1 son
son Asa b. 17 Jan. 1788

#77 Daniel^5 Foote res. Colchester, Ct. until 1770 & after that of Williamstown, Mass.
Daniel Foote Esq. d. in Colchester 27 Dec. 1801 in the 86th yr. of his age.
a Professor of religion.

m. 1) 9 June 1743 Margaret Parsons dau of Ebenezer Parsons of Springfield Mass.
b. ; d. suddenly 6 July 1765 ae 44 yrs 10 mo. & 2 d.

m. 2) 31 July 1766 Mary (Thompson) Skinner, wid. of Rev. Thomas Skinner, Colchester
of Billerica when she m. Rev Mr. Skinner as his 2d wife 2 Oct. 1746
& d. 10 Oct. 1762
Mary d. in Williamstown, Mass. 1814 ae 96

12 Ch. by first wife
see over

FOSTER

4
cont'd.

12 ch. of Daniel^{5} Foote

191 Daniel^{6} - b. 21 June 1744; res. Williamstown Mass.; m. then Elzb. Mgt. Woodcock - 4 ch.
192 Isaac^{6} - b. 4 Jan. 1746; res. Colchester until May 1773; rem. to Stafford, Ct.; 1794 rem. to N.Y. m. 31 May 1768 Mary Kellogg dau. of Jonathan Jr. - 8 ch.
★ 193 Eli^{6} - b. 30 Oct. 1747; (q.v.)
194 Margaret^{6} - b. 31 May 1749; d. 14 Dec. 1751
195 Martha^{6} - b. 27 Jan. 1751
196 Margaret^{6} - b. 24 May 1752
197 Ann^{6} - b. 11 Apr. 1754
198 Ebenezer^{6} - b. 12 Apr. 1756
199 Stephen^{6} - b. 10 Jan. 1758
200 John^{6} - b. 17 Feb. 1760
201 Justin^{6} - b. 31 July 1762
202 a child - b. ; d. in infancy

#193 Eli^{6} Foote - of Guilford, Ct. d. in No. Carolina 8 Sept. 1792 aged 44 yrs. 10 mos. 9 days living 1 week longer than his mother had
m. 11 Oct. 1772 Roxana Ward, only dau. of Gen. Andrew Ward of Guilford, Ct.
b.
d. 31 Oct. 1840, ae 90 Guilford, Ct.

10 Children:

644 Harriet^{7} - b. 28 July 1773; d. 19 1842 unm.
★ 645 Roxana^{7} - b. 10 Sept. 1775; (q.v.)
646 Andrew Ward^{7} - b. 9 Nov. 1776; d. 29 Sept. 1794
647 Wm. Henry^{7} - b. 8 Sept. 1778; d. 7 Oct. 1794
648 Martha^{7} - b. 23 Sept. 1781; d. 23 Sept. 1793
649 John Parsons^{7} - b. 26 June 1783;
650 Mary Ward^{7} - b. 7 Aug. 1785; m. 1803 John James Hubbard of Jamaica, W.I. She d. 1 Sept. 1813
651 Samuel Edmund^{7} - b. 29 Oct. 1787
652 George Augustus^{7} - b. 9 Dec. 1789
653 Catharine^{7} - b. 28 Feb. 1792; d. 27 Aug. 1811

#645 Roxana^{7} Foote m. 19 Sept. 1799 Rev. Dr. Lyman Beecher Amer. Presby. Clergy. b. 1775 d. 1863
She d. 26 Sept. 1818 ae 43

9 Children:

1585 Catharine Esther b. 1800
1586 Rev. Wm. Henry b. 1802; m. Catharine Edes of Boston, Ma.
1587 Rev. Edward b. 1803; m. Isabella Jones of Wiscasset, Me.
1588 Mary b. 1805; m. Hon. Thos. C. Perkins of Hartford, Ct.
1589 Harriet b. 1807; d. same yr.
1590 Rev. George b. 1809; m. Sarah S. Buckingham of Putnam, Ohio
1591 Harriet Elizabeth b. 1811; m. Rev. Prof. Calvin E. Stowe of Cincinnati, O.
1592 Rev. Henry Ward b. 1814; m. Eunice Bullard of Sutton, Mass.
1593 Rev. Charles b. 1817; m. Sarah Coffin of Wiscasset, Maine

"The Foote Family: or the Desc. of Nathaniel Foote" (Nathaniel Goodwin - 1849)
(one of the 1st settlers of Wethersfield, Conn.)

#18 - Josiah^{4} Foote - (Nathaniel^{3-2-1})
son of Nathaniel^{3} and Margaret (Bliss) Foote
b. 27 Sept. 1688 (Wethersfield, Ct. V.R.)
d. Dec. 1778 aged 90
m. 1712 - Sarah Welles, dau. of Lieut. Noah Welles
(both of Colchester, Conn.) b.
d. 3 Aug. 1766, aged 73

11 Children:

#93. Josiah^{5} - b. 28 July 1713; m. 7 Dec. 1738 Sarah, dau. of Wm. Chamberlain (8ch)
* #94. Jonathan^{5} - b. 23 Mar. 1715 (q.v.)
#95. Eunice^{5} - b. 26 Sept. 1716; m. 13 May 1735 Josiah Treadway, of Colchester (12ch)
#96. David^{5} - b. 24 Feb. 1718; d. of small pox 3 Sept. 1757 aged 39, unm.
#97. Joseph^{5} - b. 12 May 1721; d. Feb. 1757 in 36th yr.; m. Thankful ? (2ch)
#98. Habakuk^{5} - b. 27 Jan. 1723; both of Colchester m. 5 Mar. 1754 Mary (dau. of Wm. Chamberlain; & widow of Elisha Welles) (5ch)
#99. Mary^{5} - b. 22 May 1726; m. 10 Oct. 1748 Jonas Wyles (5ch)
#100. John^{5} - b. 15 Aug. 1728; m. 1) Anna dau. of John & Mary (Otis) Thompson (S.P.) m. 2) 8 Sept. 1792 Maria Catharine dau. of John Miller (1ch)
#101. Sarah^{5} - b. 28 Jan. 1731; m. 5 Jan. 1758 Cullick Ely of Lyme, Ct. (8ch)
#102. Catharine^{5} - b. 13 Apr. 1733; m. 14 July 1756 Daniel Isham of Colchester, Ct. (7ch)
#103. Noah^{5} - b. 1738; m. 1) 18 Apr. 1768 Esther dau. of Silas Kellogg (2ch)
(both of Colchester) she d. 18 Dec. 1771 ae 29 (1 d. 17 Dec. 1771)
m. 2) 1774 - Tabitha dau. of Ebenezer Shaylor of Bolton, Ct. (11ch)

#94 - Jonathan^{5} Foote Esq. - m. 25 May 1749 - Sarah dau. of John Fenner of Saybrook Ct.
(of Saybrook, Ct.) grand dau. of William Fenner of Prov. R.I.
after a short residence in Saybrook
removed to his native town, Colchester, Ct., & thence about 1772 to Lee, Mass.
where he res. until his death 11 Nov. 1803 ae 88
Sarah (Fenner) Foote d. in Lee 1791 ae 61

8 Children:

9 Mar. 1745 50
#320 Freelove^{6} - b. 11 Mar. 1750; m. Simeon Wright of Rutland, Vt.
ch. at least 2 daus. Freelove who was b. 25 Oct. 1773; d. 24 Nov. 1858
m. 12 Nov. 1798 Pittsford, Vt. Martin Mead (10ch)
Lucy Wright - b. ; m. Matthew Hopkins
#321 Jonathan^{6} - b. 30 Mar. 1752; of Lee, Ma. m. 23 Dec. 1773 Deliverance Gibbs dau. of Sylvanus Gibbs of Sandwich Cape Cod (5ch)
#322 Fenner^{6} - b. 5 Oct. 1754; of Lee, Ma. m. Sarah Willcox dau. of Peter Willcox of Lee (9ch)
#323 Sarah^{6} - b. 12 Jan. 1758; m. abt. 1778 Jesse Clark of Lee (11ch)
#324 David^{6} - b. 4 Sept. 1760; of Dover, Ohio, formerly of Lee, Mass. m. at Lee 1785 Betsey dau. of Job Hamblin formerly of Falmouth (10ch)
#325 Asahel^{6} - b. 22 Apr. 1763; of Lee (formerly of Colchester) m. 1793 Anna dau. of Seth Abbot of Cornwall, Vt. (8ch)
#326 Lovica^{6} - b. 1765 (Dwells unm. in Lee, Mass.)
#327 Doctor Solomon^{6} - b. ? first of Cornwall, Ver. afterwards of Rutland Vermont m. 1798 Betsey dau. of Archibald Crossett of Pelham, Mass. (? 4ch.)

FOSTER

(4) B.

from p. 4

#86 Ephraim⁵ Foote (son of #17 Ephraim⁴)
b. 27 April 1716 d. 1810 ae 94
of Colchester m. 3 times
m. 1) Margaret Smith of Lyme (6 ch.)
b.
d. 4 July 1754

m. 2) ? Lord of ~~Colchester~~ Lyme (3 ch)
b.
d.

m. 3) Lucretia Lewis of ~~Colchester~~ Lyme (5 ch)
b.
d. 1815, ae 93 at Vernon, Oneida Co. N.Y.

6 Children by 1st wife

#250 eldest - Ephraim⁶ Foote b. d. 1799 Troy, NY
m. Lydia Cushman dau. of Oliton Cushman said to be of Colchester, Ct.
b.
d. 1778 in New Concord, N.Y.

9 ch. 1st ch. b. 1769 - 2d ch. b. after 1773
#807 - 815

#809 - Zilpah? b. d. at Chatham, N.Y. (leaving 2 ch.)
m. Elijah Hurlbut of New Concord NY

#807 - Freelove? - b. 1764 - m. Jacob Jackson of Chatham NY

#808 - Oliton? Cushman - b. (6 ch.) m. Thina Bull of New Lebanon, N.Y.

#810 - Asa - b. m. Catharine Davis of Albany NY.
res. Balso. m. 2) there & he died there

#811 - Margaret b. m. 1) Hunn Beach of Johnstown, N.Y.
m. 2) Horatio Waldo of " "

#812 - Ephraim - b. m. in Cherry Valley, N.Y.
d. at Boam, nr. Long Point, on Lake Erie, upper Canada abt. 1844
leaving 2 sons James & Ephraim

#813 - William. b. 21 Mar. 1773 (12 ch) m. 27 Dec. 1798 Eve Butler dau. of Peter of Shandaken, NY.

#814 - Jacob - b. lived Albany, NY. d. 1806 nr. Boston while on a journey

#815 - John - b. d. in Johnstown, N.Y. abt. 1812

4th Generation

1. Lt. Nathaniel^3 Foote (Robert^2 - Nathaniel^1)
(from p. 2) b. 13 Apr. 1660, Wallingford ; d. 1714 ae 54
m. - Tabitha Bishop of Guilford
b. ; d. 1715 ae 57
dau. of Stephen Bishop of Guilford, Ct.

7 ch.
1. Elizabeth^4 - bap. Mar. 1696 - m. 29 Mar. 1710 - Joseph^4 Taintor, of Branford, Ct. - 6 ch
2. Dorcas^4 - bap. Mar. 1696 - m. 30 Nov. 1720 Wm. Goodrich, of Branford " - 7 ch.
3. Dea. Nath'l.^{4} - bap. June 1696 - m. 2 Mar. 1720 Hannah Frissell, dau. of Joseph, of Woodstock, Mass. - 8 ch.
4. Daniel^4 - bap. Feb. 1697 - m. 27 Sept. 1721 - Mary^3 Barker, dau. of William, of Branford, Ct. - 4 ch.
5. Moses^4 - born 13 Jan. 1702 - m.(1) 22 June 1726 Mary Byington dau. of John d. ae 35 Jan. 1740 - 9 ch.
1st of Branford - afterwards of Waterbury, Ct. m.(2) 5 Nov. 1740 Ruth Butler dau. of Jonathan d. in 86th yr. 7 Aug. 1792 in Gill, Ma. - 3 ch.
6. Abraham^4 - bap. June 1704 - d. in childhood
7. Abigail^4 - born 1706 - m. 20 Aug. 1725 John Bird, of Branford, Ct. - 3 ch.

2. Sarah^3 Foote (Robert^2, N.^{1})
(from p. 2) b. 12 Feb. 1662, Wallingford ; d.
m.(1) 13 Aug. 1682, at " - Isaac Curtis of Wallingford, Ct.
b. ; d. 15 July 1712 ae abt. 52
son of Richard Curtis of Wallingford
m.(2) 9 Aug. 1714 - Nathaniel How, Sr. of Wallingford, Ct.
b. ; d. 12 Feb. 1723
son of

9 ch. (by 1st husb.)
1. Isaac - b. 6 Nov. 1683
2. Sarah - b. 11 June 1685
3. Joseph - b. 11 July 1689
4. Ebenezer - b. 6 Oct. 1691 ; d. 20 July, 1717
5. Stephen - b. 8 Mar. 1694
6. Phebe - b. 1696 ; d. 5 Aug. 1718
7. John - b. 1698 ; d. 20 July, 1719
8. Elizabeth - b. 10 Aug. 1701
9. Benjamin - b. 2 Mar. 1703

3. Elizabeth^3 Foote (Robert^2 - N.^{1})
(from p. 2) b. 8 Mar. 1664, Wallingford ; d. 14 May 1730 ae 66
m. 12 Jan. 1685 - Lt. John^3 Graves, of E. Guilford, Ct.
b. 27 Feb. 1658/9 Guilford ; d. 1 Dec. 1726 ae 68
son of Dea. & Capt. John^2 & 1st W. Elzb. (Stillwell) Graves

10 ch. (all apparently b. Guilford)
(see over)

FOSTER

4th Generation (+ 5th Gen.)

3. Elizabeth^3 Foote & Lt. John^3 Graves - 10 ch.:

1. Elizabeth^4 - b. 17 July 1686 ; d. 28 May 1687
2. Mehitabel^4 - b. 1 Feb. 1688 - m. Cornelius Hull of Durham, Ct.
son of Joseph & Mary (Merwin) Hull of Killingworth, Ct.
3. Dea. John^4 - b. 9 Feb. 1690 ; d. 17 July 1763
m.(1) 10 May 1714 - Elzb. Stevens d. 30 Apr. 1725
dau. of Lt. Nath'l & Sarah ( ) Stevens
m.(2) 1728 - Abigail Starr
b. 20 Mar. 1700 d. 1752
m.(3) 1753 - Mrs. Naomi (Dudley) Blatchley
dau. of John Dudley, wid. of Aaron B.

8 ch.:

4 ch. (by 1st wife)
1. Anna^5 b. 1715 ; m. Thos. Griswold of Guilford
2. John^5 b. 1717 ; d. 1718
3. John^5 b. 1719 ; m.(1) Abigail Pierson
m.(2) Phoebe Hart
4. Ezra^5 b. 1722 ; m. cousin Elzb.^{5} Graves
dau. of Noadiah & Sarah Graves
She m.(2) Moses Sheldon of Durham, Ct.

4 ch. (by 2nd wife)
5. Simeon^5 b. 1729 ; m.(1) Naomi Dudley
m.(2) ; ?
6. Capt. Elias^5 b. 1733 ; m.(1) Mabel Murray
m.(2) Mrs. Mary (Cleveland) Hubbard
of Southold, L.I.
7. Timothy^5 b. 1740 ; d. y.
8. ?

4. Ann^4 Graves - b. 29 Aug. 1692
5. Noadiah^4 - b. 4 Dec. 1694 E. Guilford ; d. July 1751
m. - Sarah ?

(Lived
Guilford &
Durham, Ct.
Moved in 1750
to Bedford
(late Granville,)
Mass.)

: ch.
Elzb.^{5} - b. ; m.(1) cousin Ezra^5 Graves
m.(2) Moses Sheldon of Durham, Ct.

6. Mindwell^4 - b. 4 Nov. 1696 ; d. 12 Feb. 1771
m. 10 Nov. 1713 - Nathaniel Stevens of Claremont, N.H.,
son of Lt. Nath'l. & Sarah Stevens of E. Guilford, Ct.
Nathaniel - b. d. 9 Mar. 1747

(Cont'd. from p.6) - Ch. of Elizabeth^3 Foote & Lt. John^3 Graves;

7. Sarah^4 - b. 14 ~~Mar.~~ Apr. 1699 ; d. 30 Nov. 1784
m. 14 Dec. 1720 - Dea. Thos. French of No. Bristol Ct.
b. d. 16 Jan. 1772
son of
?ch.

8. David^4 - b. 31 Jan. 1701 ; d. 16 ~~Nov.~~ Sept. 1726
m. 17 Feb. 1725 - Prudence Willard of Guilford
b. 2 Nov. 1701 ; d. Nov. 1737
1 ch.:
David^5 - b. 15 Mar. 1726 E. Guilford ; d. 2 Nov. 1779
m. 5 Oct. 1749 - Temperance Dudley
b. 26 Aug. 1730 ; d. 20 June 1822
6 ch.:

9. Elyb.^{4} - b. 4 Jan. 1703
m. - Daniel Redfield
b. ; d.
son of
?ch.

10. Ebenezer^4 - b. 15 July 1705 ; d. 1 Mar. 1785
m. 12 Feb. 1730 - Mary (or Marian) Isbell
b. 31 Dec. 1712 ; d. 6 May 1764 Guilford
dau. of Robert & Eliz. (Hall) Isbell
8 ch.:
1. Ebenezer^5 b. 1730 - m. Mary Willard
2. Gilbert^5 b. 1732 - d. 1754
3. Eli^5 b. 1734 - m. Hannah Wilcox, of Guilford
4. Elyb.^{5} b. 1736 - m. John Graves
5. Ambrose^5 b. 1738 - m(1) Catherine Field of Branford
m(2) Silence Dudley of Guilford
6. Israel^5 b. 1740 - m. Rebecca Dudley of Guilford
7. Mary^5 b. 1743 - d. 1754
8. Ann^5 b. 1745 - d. 1776

#1907
4. Capt. Joseph^3 Foote (Robert^2 - N.^{1}) - b. 6 Mar. 1666 ; d. 6 Mar. 1751 ae 84
(from p. 2)
6 ch.: (by 1st wife m. 1690 Abigail Johnson of New Haven, Ct. dau. of John Johnson of New Haven
1. Joseph^4 b. 20 June 1691 ; d. 1761 ; m. 1717 Anna Johnson of New Haven dau. of Ebenezer - 9 ch.
d. 1759 ae 63
2. Daniel^4 b. 19 May 1695 ; d. 1695 (19 Nov.)
3. Samuel^4 - b. 25 Dec. 1696 ; d. in childhood
4. Capt. Robert^4 - b. 31 May 1699 ; d. 14 June 1761 ; m. 25 Jan. 1721 Mary Lindsley of Branford dau. of John Lindsley d. Apr. 1785 ae 84 - 9 ch.
5. Daniel^4 - b. 16 Aug. 1701 ; d. Nov. 1742 ; m. 1726 Sarah Thompson 7 ch. dau. of Samuel & Abigail Thompson
(Potter - desc. of John^2) q.v. Sam'l. desc. of John T.
6. Abraham^4 - b. 28 Dec. 1704 ; d. in childhood

Foote Geneal. says Sarah Thompson was dau. of John of East Haven
She m.2) John Tainter

FOSTER

b. ; d. 3 June 1741

#1907 m. 1710 dau. of
1 ch. of Capt. Joseph³ Foote & 2nd wife Sarah⁴ Rose (Dea. John³ Rose of Branford)
7. Dr. Ichabod⁴ b. May 1711; d. 11 Sept. 1773 aged 61
m. (1) 4 Mar. 1734 - Hannah Harrison
(res. North Branford)
6 ch b. d. 2 Sept. 1748 in ~~ae~~ 37th yr. of age
dau. of Isaac Harrison of Branford, Ct.
m (2) - Damaris Finch of East Haven
5 ch dau. Hannah m. Mark Warner son of Ebenezer b. d. 15 Apr. 1797 aged 71
dau. of Daniel Finch of East Haven, Ct.
She m. 2) Ebenezer Warner of Waterbury

Capt. Joseph³ Foote ? ch. :
m. 3) 23 Sept. 1741 Susannah Frisbie wid. of John late of said Branford dec.
Susanna - d. 17 May 1767 ae 85

#1908
5. Samuel³ Foote (Robert² - N.¹) m. Abigail Barker 1694 1 ch. by Abigail (Barker) Foote [who m. (2) Jonathan³ Rose
dau. of Wm. of Branford
b. 14 May 1668 NEW Haven Records
(from p. 2)
1. Thankful⁴ - b. 3 Nov. 1694 ; d. 23 Aug. 1724 ae 30
of Branford, Ct.
m. (1) 10 Aug. 1713 - Jonathan Frisbie of Branford, Ct.
Abigail (Barker) Foote
m. 2) Jonathan Rose of Branford, Ct. 3 ch
b. ; d. 13 July 1722
Samuel d. 1696 ae 28
son of
m (2) 18 Dec. 1723 - Benj. Farnam 1st of Andover, Mass.
& later of Branford, Ct.
no ch.
b. ; d.
son of
(He m. 2)

#1909
6. John³ Foote (Robert² - N.¹) b. 24 July 1670 Branford; d. 1713 ae 43
(from p. 2) m. 1696 - Mary ?
(res. Branford, Ct.) b. ; d.
dau. of

7 ch. :

#1946 1. Elizabeth⁴ - b. 1697 - m. 1720 Caleb Parmele, Jr. of Branford - 3 daus.
twins \#1947 2. Mary⁴ - b. 1697 - m (1) 8 Feb. 1715 John Chedsey of East Haven - 3 ch.
(res. E. Haven) m (2) Nathaniel Luddington - 1 dau. Lucy
see p. 10 \#1948 ★ 3. Dr. Thomas⁴ - b. 1699 - m. Elzb. Sutliff - 11 ch.
#1949 4. Capt. John⁴ - b. 1700 - m (1) 25 Dec. 1733 Elzb. Frisbie d. 1737 ae 22 - 1 son \#2058 Jonathan⁵
d. 1777 26 Jan. ae 77
16 Aug. ~~dau. of Jonathan~~ of Branford & Thankful his w.
m (2) 1738 Abgl. Frisbie " " - 1 son John
d. May 1779 ae 67
#1950 5. Samuel⁴ - b. 1702 - d. early in life in childhood
#1951 6. Jonathan⁴ - b. 1704 - m. 14 June 1727 Lydia Sutliff of Waterbury dau. of John - 4 ch.
#1952 7. Patience⁴ - b. 1706 - m. 13 Jan. 1726 Daniel Palmer, Jr. of Branford - 2 daus.

#2058 Jonathan⁵ Foote son of \#1949 Capt. John⁴ & Elzb. (Frisbie) Foote - b. 28 Jan. 1737
of Branford m. 19 Nov. 1761 Lydia Baldwin dau. of Noah of Branford, Ct.
He d. 11 Jan. 1801 ae 64 - She d. 9 May 1825 ae 89 7 ch
son Jonathan⁶ Jr. \#2380 - b. 3 May 1765; m. Apr. 1792 Esther Russell dau. of Jonathan R. of Branford
d. 31 July 1813 ae 48 She d. 13 Feb. 1835 ae 67 3 ch
their son \#2874 John⁷ Foote b. 6 Oct. 1798 - m. Sylvia Rose of Branford he d. 6 Jan. 1835 ae 36

7. Stephen^{3} (a twin) (Robert^{2} - N.^{1})
(from P. 2)
b. 14 Dec. 1672 Branford - d. 23 Oct. 1762 ae 89
m. (1) 1702 ~~27 June 1739~~ - Elizabeth Nash
b. d. 15 Jan. 1739 in 59th yr. of her age
dau. of John + Elzb. (Hitchcock) Nash of Branford
m. (2) 27 June 1739 - Hannah Howd, widow
b. d. 10 Sept. 1754 ae 70
dau. of
wid. of Lieut. John Howd of Branford, Ct.

5 Ch. (by 1st wife)
1. ~~Susan (or~~ Sarah^{4}) in Baldwin info b. 4 Oct. 1706 - m. (1) 10 Apr. 1729 Joseph Harrison of Branford - 4 ch.
m. (2) 27 May 1754 Daniel^{3} Baldwin of Branford (as his 2d w.) m. (1) Thankful ;
Ch. by Daniel's 1st wife
Thankful^{4} - b. 29 June 1738 -
m. 30 Nov. 1763 - Solomon^{5} Rose
Son David - b. 24 Apr. 1770 / s. of David^{4}
2. Elizabeth^{4} - b. 10 Nov. ~~4 Oct.~~ 1709 - m. 2 Apr. 1727 - Capt. John Blackstone of Branford - 4 ch.
He m. (2) 25 Nov. 1736 Rebecca Harrison of Branford
3. Lydia^{4} - b. 1 Sept. 1712 - d. y.
4. Mary^{4} - b. 27 Sept. 1715 - m. 5 Dec. 1733 Orchard Guy of Branford - 8 ch.
5. Rebecca^{4} - b. 20 Oct. 1723 - d. 9 Feb. 1755 ae 31
m. 22 Jan. 1746 Samuel Maltbie junr. of Branford
(He m. 2) Mary ? 1 (1 dau. Abigail)
At least 2 sons who m. sisters
Samuel Jr. b. 15 Nov. 1746 m. Rosanna^{6} Coe
James b. 30 May 1749 m. Sarah^{6} Coe
(both were daus. of Ensign Simeon^{5} + Anna (Morris) Coe
Jonathan b. 21 Oct. 1751
Rebecca b. 25 May 1754; d. 15 May 1755

8. Dr. Isaac^{3} (a twin) - b. 14 Dec. 1672 Branford; d. 11 Feb. 1758 ae 85
(from p. 2)
m. 1709 - Rebecca Dick~~enson~~erman of New Haven, Ct.
b. ; d. 15 Oct. 1757 ae 77
dau. of Lieut. Abraham Dickerman of New Hav.

3 Children:
1. Jacob^{4} - b. 19 Feb. 1710; d. 8 July 1731 unm.
2. Hannah^{4} - b. 28 Feb. 1712; m. 24 Dec. 1735 - Rev. Philemon Robbins of Branford - 9 ch.
3. Major Isaac^{4} - b. 16 July 1717; m. - Mary Hall of Wallingford - 5 ch
dau. of John Hall

#1948

Dr. Thomas Foote^4 (John^3, Rob't.^{2} N.^{1}) b. 1699 ; d. 19 Dec. 1776 ae 76
(from p. 8)
m. - Elizabeth Sutliff
b. ; d. 16 Nov. 1789 ae 82

Res. first at Branford & afterwards of that part of Waterbury, now Plymouth, Ct. (Source 1)
dau. of

11 Children:

#2047
1. Samuel^5 - b. 1723 - m. 5 June 1750 Mary Lyon, (dau. of John Lyon of Hadden) -8 ch.
She m. (2) 6 June 1780 Timothy Judd of Watertown

2048
2. Jemima^5 - b. 1725 - m. 19 Apr. 1748 Abraham Hickox of Waterbury (son of Samuel & Mary (Hopkins) Hickox) -9 ch.

2049 3. Elizabeth^5 - b. 1728 - m. 26 May 1765 Noah Griggs of Waterbury (his 2d wife) -3 sons

2050 4. Ebenezer^5 - b. 1730 - m. 17 June 1752 Martha Moss (dau. of John) of Wallingford -5 ch.
1st of that part of Waterbury now Watertown afterwards Cornwall Vt.
She m. (2) after 1763 John Hart of Cornwall Vt. -1 ch.
She m. (3) after 1773 John Thompson senior of Goshen Conn.

2051 5. Timothy^5 - b. 1735 - m. (1) 5 June 1755 Sarah Garnsey (dau. Dea. Jonathan of Waterbury) -7 ch.
m. (2) 11 Mar. 1778 Lucy (Parks) Wheeler, wid. of Preserved Wheeler of Woodbury -1 dau.

2052 6. Dr. Nathan^5 - b. 25 Jan. 1738, Waterbury - m. 12 June 1759 Marina Selkrigg (dau. of Wm. of Waterbury) or Marian -11 ch.

2053 7. Thomas^5 - b. 10 May 1740, Waterbury - m. (1) 17 May 1762 Rebecca Doud (dau. of John of Middletown) -4 ch.
m (2) Anna (Baldwin) Adams (wid. of Eli) dau. of Matthew

*2054 8. Capt. John^5 - b. ~~24~~ 21 Aug. 1742 Waterbury - d. 5 July 1809 in 67th yr. (He was a Rev. Soldier)
(res. Waterbury, Ct.) (of that part now Watertown)
m. (1) 26 July 1764 - Esther Mattoon (dau. of David of Waterbury) -2 ch. boys both d. young
d. 10 Mar. 1769 ae 26
m (2) 20 July 1769 - Mary Peck (dau. of Gideon of ~~[illegible]~~ Harwinton 1st of Waterbury) 9 ch.
b. abt. 1745 ; d. 22 Nov. 1822 Ogdensburgh, N.Y. in 77th yr.

11 ch.

2 ch. (by 1st wife)

1. Ebenezer^6 - b. 16 Apr. 1765 - d. 16 Feb. 1768
2. John^6 - b. 17 Dec. 1766 - d. 13 Aug. 1772, k. by the kick of a horse

9 ch. (by 2d wife)

3. Esther Mattoon^6 - b. 30 July 1770 - m. 26 June 1788 Isaac Edwards of Watertown - 6 sons & 1 dau.
see "Davies" moved to Oswego Co. NY
4. Ruth^6 - b. 29 Aug. 1771 - m. 29 Dec. 1792 Thomas John^4 Davies (of Watertown) cousin. -6 ch. 2 daus 4 sons
5. Ebenezer^6 - b. 6 July 1773 - m. ~~1812~~ 1803 - Elzb. Colt (dau. of Benj. & Lucretia (Ely) Colt) - 1 dau.
6. John^6 - b. 25 Apr. 1775 - d. 1806 Watertown, Ct. unm., at his fa's house
7. Mary^6 - b. 24 Jan. 1778 - m. (1) 1798 Samuel Howes - (d. 3 Jan. 1799 ae 25) surv. m. only a few months -1 son b. aft. fa's death
m. (2) 1806 Amos Lane, Esq. Counselor-at-Law of Ogdensburgh, N.Y.
1 son by 1st husb.
5 ch. (by ~~[illegible]~~ 2d husb.)
3 sons & 2 daus
8. Sabrea^6 - b. 29 June 1779 ; d. 27 Jan. 1780
9. Sabrea^6 - b. 11 Mar. 1781 ; m. 1802 Selah Scovill of Watertown Ct. -2 ch.
10. Lavinia^6 - b. 29 Apr. 1787 ; m. 17 Aug. Joseph York of Ogdensburgh, NY - 2 ch.
11. Judge Samuel Alfred^6 - b. 17 Dec. 1790 - m. (1) 1818 Mariam Fowler (dau Wm. F. Esq. of Albany, N.Y.) -1 dau. d. y.
of Albany NY afterwards NYC
m (2) 1 July 1834 Jane Campbell, dau. of Samuel Esq. of N.Y. ? 8 ch. -14 ch.

? 15 ch.

#2055
9. Jacob^5 - b. 30 Oct. 1744 Waterbury, Ct. d. 6 Apr. 1810 ae 65 - m (1) 25 Dec. 1776 Esther Doolittle -11 ch
m (2) 26 May 1791 Rhoda (?) Sexton wid. of Jehiel -5. P.

#2056
*10. Joseph^5 - b. 3 Apr. 1747 " (#2056) - m. 6 Nov. 1768 Thankful Ives (dau. of Stephen) -10 ch.

#2057
11. Isaac^5 - b. 25 Mar. 1750 " - m. 21 Aug. 1770 Sarah Selkrigg (dau. of John of Waterbury) - 5 ch.

Foote Family "Geneal. & Hist. of Nathaniel Foote of Wethersfield, Conn. & his Desc., Vol. I Abram W. Foote – 1907

gr son of Thomas #1948
son of Joseph #2056 & Thankful (Ives) dau. of Stephen of Wallingford–
d. 29 June 1789 ae 42 Foote d. 3 Feb. 1792 ae 48

~~2364~~ 2366 Stephen 6 Foote – b. 24 Jan. 1774 d. 184- Ill.

1st of Westfield, N.Y. afterwards Illinois m. 179- Rhoda Hand, dau. of Timothy of Litchfield, Conn. South Farms,

? desc. of John Hand (Tanner?) (1611–63) settled 1st at Lynn, Mass.; from Eng. ca 1636 L.I. 1644; one of 9 founders of East Hampton 1648 rem. to So. Hampton, magistrate 1657–60 m. Alice Stansborough, sis. of Josiah – 4 ch

Children:

2861 Rachel P. – b. 1797 – m. John Kenney

2862 Timothy Bradley – b. 29 Dec. 1799 d. 18 Apr. 18[illegible] Nephi, Juab Co., Utah

?(4 sons)

m.(1) 1823 Jane Ann Russell of Oswegatchie, N.Y.
dau. of
b. 29 Dec. 1799? at Oswegatchie, N.Y.
d. 7 Dec. 1848 in Ill.

m.(2) 23 July 1850 Nancy Jane Riley of Quincy, Ill.
dau. of
b. 17 Dec. 1830 Canada West
d.

m.(3) 5 Apr. 1857 Elizabeth Bessac
dau. of
b. 5 July 1813 Candor, Tioga Co., N.Y.
d. Oct. 1876 Nephi, Juab Co., Utah

2863 Stephen V. – b. 1802; unm.
2864 Jarvis – b. 1804; m. ? ? res. Barcelona N.Y. (1 ch.)
2865 Amanda – b. 1806; m. Geo. Babcock 2 ch.
2866 Nancy – b. 1808; d. 1870
2867 Lucia – b. 1811; d. 22 July 1887 Nephi, Utah
2868 Reuben – b. 1814;

Timothy Ford - b.
m.   ?   ?

dau Elizabeth Ford - b.
m(1)   Joshua^2 Culver son of Edw.^{1} & Ann (Ellis) Culver
m(2)   Eleazer Peck

FORD (g.s. Cemtery, Keene St., Duxbury, Mass.)
Joseph, died 13 April, 1849, aged 73 years, 4 months, 28 days.

FOSTER

Foster

Foster

Foster

(source (1) -
(from Mgt. Weeler's charts)

FOSTER

(1) Thomas Foster - b. ? England
d. 5 Dec, 1638, Ipswich Eng.
m. - Abigail Wimes b. Ipswich, Eng.

(1) Thomas^{1} Foster - b. abt. 1600
d. 20 Apr. 1682, Billerica, Mass.
m. - Elizabeth ? b. ?
d. 29 Jan. 1694/5, Billerica, MA.

Mayo p. 69 (1) #1 John^{1} Foster b. 7 Oct. 1642, Weymouth, Mass.
d. 13 June 1732, Marshfield, Mass.
m. - Mary^{2} Chillingworth b.
dau of Thomas^{1} & Joanne (---) Chillingworth
x d. 1653 Marshfield, MA d. Marshfield
b.
d. 25 Sept. 1702, Marshfield, Mass.

#2 Chillingworth^{2} Foster, deacon b. 11 June 1680 Marshfield
d. 22 Dec. 1764 Harwich
m (1) Mercy/Marcy Freeman b. 3 Aug. 1687 E.; d. 7 July 1720 Harwich
dau. of
m (2) bet. 1723-27 Susanna Sears b.
dau. of
m. 3 Ruth (Merrick) Sears, (wid. of Samuel Sears.) b.
dau. of
?children: dau. Mercy^{3} b. 2 May 1735
Chillingworth^{3} Jr. 17 July 1737
Isaac^{3} Capt. b. 17 June 1716
Jerusha^{3} b. 9 Dec. 1727 by 2d wife
Nathan^{3} b. 10 June 1715, Harwich

Chillingworth^{3}, Jr. b. 17 July ; d. 12 Jan. 1815. aet. 77 yrs (H.V.R.)
Mayo P. 20 "Marcy"
" P. 9 "
P. 48 "Mercy"
P. 9
P. 20
m. 10 Oct. 1730 - Marcy Winslow, dau. of Edward & Sarah (Hilton) Winslow
Mercy P. 48 Mayo
1st wife
b. 11 Sept. 1712 ; d. 25 Jan. 1757 aet 45th y.
children: Thankful^{4} b. 14 June 1733; d 22 Mar. 1759 in her 26th yr
m. (1st wife of) 23 Oct. 1755 John^{5} Freeman (q.v.)
Mayo P. 48
Chillingworth^{4} 3d, Capt. b. 17

Isaac^{3} Capt. b. 17 June 1716; d. 10 Sept. 1777 aet 60 th yr.
mayo (p. 32, 40) m. 2 Nov. 173 - Hannah Sears; dau of Sam'l & Ruth (Merrick) Sears
b. 3 June 1720
d. 31 Oct. 1760 aet. 41 st yr.

Isaac^{4} Jr. Capt. b.
d.
m. (1) Eunice Freeman mayo p. [illegible]
m. (2) Sarah Thacher mayo p. 40, 43, 52

Children
Hannah^{5}, dau of Sarah Thacher b. ; d. 12 Dec. 1841 aet 74
m. Zoeth^{6} Snow p. 52 mayo son of Joseph^{5} & Priscilla (Berry) Snow
(Joseph^{5}, Joseph^{4}, Edward^{3} b. 26 Mar. 1672, Jabez^{2} b. bef. Apr. 1651 m. bef. 29 Oct. 1670 Elizabeth Smith, Nicholas^{1})
Zoeth^{6} Snow
d. 2 Dec. 1831 aet 65 yrs

Foster

Foster

MD 29/72 –
Sandwich V.R.

Ch. of Joseph Foster + Rachell Foster, his wife
Mary b. 1 Sept. 1697
Joseph b. 19 Sept. 1698
Benjamin b. 16 Nov. 1699
William b. 31 Mar. 1702
Thankfull b. 3 Nov. 1703
John b. 12 Apr. 1705
Nathan b. 3 Jan. 1707/8
Abigail b. 27 Feb. 1708/9
Deborah b. 18 Jan. 1710/11
Ebenezer b. 10 May 1713
Solomon b. 4 Sept. 1714
Rachel b. 30 Oct. 1716
Hannah b. 17 June 1718
Sarah b. 23 Sept. 1721

Mayo Bk. Isaac^3 Capt., P.27 – son David^4 (b., d., m.)
P.32 – his own (b d m)
P.40 – wife + son Isaac^4 Jr. Capt. (b. d m.) – m. 15 Mar. 1764 Sarah Thacher – d. 2 Oct. 1777 aet 35 yrs. 10 mos.
Isaac^4 Jr., Capt. P.26 – son Samuel^5 (b d m) (Isaac 4's + 1st wife)
P.40 – son Isaac^5 (d.) + (Isaac^4 Jr.'s 2d wife)
P.52 – dau. Hannah^5 (m. + d.) b. bet. 1764 + 77
Chillingsworth^4, 3d P.48 – (b. d m.)
P.53 – dau. Sally^5 (m.)
P.65 – " Ruby^5 (m.)
P.73 – " Mercy^5
P.74 – " " (m. + d. of 2 sons)
David^4 P.64 – dau Eunice^5 (m. + d.)
P.27 – (m. + his parents)
Tully? P.21 (d.)
P.22 (widow + daughter)
Thankful P.9 (parents + m.)
Capt. Barney C. Foster (P.60) (wife, + dau.'s death)

Foster

Josiah¹ Franklin - b. Eng. ; d. ? Boston, Mass.

"a soap boiler" (Source 1) "Tallow Chandler" (Source 2)

m. 1) in Eng. - Anne ?

dau. of

b. ; d. after birth of 7th child

m. 2) in Boston - Abiah² Folger

dau. of Peter¹ & Mary (Morill or Morrell) Folger

b. Nantucket, Mass., ae 22 when she m., after going to Boston with her sister Bathsheba, to visit older sister Dorcas who m. a sailor & was living there.

X with wife & 3 children.

Source 1. Josiah bought the "Blue Ball" estate for £320 from Mehitable (Minot) Cooper widow of Thomas¹ Cooper, 25 Jan. 1711-12

Children by 1st wife - Anne

1. dau. b. (before fa. was 20 yrs. of age) Eng.
2. child b. Eng.
3. child b. Eng.
4. child b. Boston
5. child b. Boston
6. child b. Boston
7. child b. Boston

8. b.
9. b.
10. b.
11. b.
12. b.
13. b.
14. b.

10th son 15. Benjamin b. 1706; d. 17 Apr. 1790 in his Philadelphia home (q. v.)

16. b. ; named for uncle; fell into a tub of suds & was drowned

17. b.

Source 1.

Henry Francklyn - b. ; d.
m. - Sarah

son Henry Francklyn - b. 24 June 1692 ; d. 13 July 1725
m. 24 May 1722, at Boston, Hannah^{2} Cooper (Thos^{1} - q.v.)

Source 2.

James^{2} Franklin - his brother Benjamin^{2} Franklin was apprenticed to him when only 13 yrs. of age. James had recently returned from England with a new printing press.
Benjamin learned the printing trade, devoting his spare time to the advancement of his education.
In 1721 James established the "New England Courant" and Benjamin at the age of 15 was busily occupied in delivering the newspaper by day and in composing articles for it at night.
In 1722 in consequence of an article considered particularly offensive, James was imprisoned for a month and forbidden to publish his paper and for awhile it appeared under Benjamin's name.

Source 2.

Benjamin^{2} Franklin - not long afterward as a result of disagreements with James, Benjamin left Boston and made his way to Philadelphia arr. in Oct. 1723. there he worked at his trade, and made a number of friends. One, Sir Wm. Keith, the provincial governor of Pennsylvania, persuaded him to go to England to complete his training as a printer and to purchase the equipment needed to start his own printing establishment in Phila. Benj. reached London in Dec. 1724. He obtained employment at two of the foremost printing houses in London, Palmer's & Watt's. 2 years later in Oct. 1726 he returned to Phila. where he resumed his trade.
He m. in 1730 - Deborah Read, a Philadelphia girl whom he had known before his trip to England.

Source 1 - "Thomas Cooper of Boston and his Descendants" (Frederick Tuckerman - 1890)
" 2 - "The Universal Standard Encyclopedia" Vol. 10, (1954)
" 3 - My "Peter Folger" notes from Nantucket sources

"Tallow chandler" - in Encycl.

Josiah Franklin b. Eng. (a soap boiler)

m. 1) in Eng. d. - Anne ? d. after b. of 7th child

m. 2) Abiah Folger, dau. of Peter & Mary (Morrill) Folger

b. ? ae 22 when she m. after going to Boston with her sis. Bathsheba to visit an older sister Dorcas who had m. a sailor.

[Josiah bought the "Blue Ball" estate for £320 from Mehitable (Minot) Cooper, widow of Thomas Cooper, 25 Jan. 1711-12]

(by 2d wife, 10 ch.) son Benjamin Franklin - b. 1706 ; d. ~~1790~~ 17 Apr. 1790 in his Philadelphia home ae 84

son Eleazer named for his uncle (Eleazer Folger) fell into a tub of suds & was drowned

son Eleazer

7 others

(by 1st wife) 7 ch

1. a dau. b. in England before fa. was 20 yrs. of age

2. }
3. } 2 more ch. b. in England

4. child b. Boston

5. " " "

6. " " "

7. " " "

Henry Francklyn b.

d.

m. - Sarah

son Henry Francklyn b. 24 June 1692 ; d. 13 July 1725

m. 24 May 1722 (at Boston) Hannah² Cooper (q.v.)

Benj. 15th ch. & 10th son of Josiah

he learned prtg. trade from his bro. James who ret'd from Eng. with a new prtg. press. to whom he had been apprenticed at age 13

As a result of disagreements with James, Benj. left Boston & made his way to Philadelphia arr. in Oct. 1723

m. 1730 Deborah Read a Phila. girl whom he had met before his trip to England to learn prtg. business on.

wilkes?

John^1 French (1612 - 1692) from Eng. to Dorchester, Mass 1630
rem. to Braintree 1640, the homestead acquired 1640
or, soon after is still in the family.

m (1) Grace
dau. of
b. ; d. 1681

m (2) Elinor (Thompson) Veazey
dau of Rev. William &
widow of William Veazey
b. ; d.

Children:

Margaret^2 - b. ; d.
m (1) - Elder Edward Lamb
b. ; d.
son of ? Thomas^1 who ♀ 1630

m (2) as 2d w. of Samuel^2 Allen (Geo.^{1})

Nathaniel^2 - b. abt. 1638 ; d. 14 June 1711, ae 73, Taunton, Mass.
m. 9 Jan. 1675/6. at Taunton - Mary^2 Tisdale
dau. of John^1 & Sarah^2 (Walker) Tisdale
2 ch.
Nathaniel^3 - b.
Sarah^3 - b. 4 Oct. 1680; m. Grenfill (Grenfield) Hanover
d. 4 June 1711, Taunton
4 daus.
Anna, Mary, Sarah, & Jane

"FRENCH"

Topsfield V.R.

Births

Abner, s. John & Elesabeth Nov. 17, 1699
Elesabeth, d. John, Jr. & Elesabeth Apr. 6, 1696
Jemimah, d. John & Elesabeth Jan. 31, 1697/8
John, s. John, Aug. 26, 1671 (Ct.R.)
John, s. John & Elesabeth Nov. 22, 1704
Joseph, s. John & Elesabeth Aug. 10, 1709
Kezia, d. John & Elesabeth July 6, 1702
Lidiah, d. John May 17, 1674 (Ct.R.)
Martha, d. John Aug. 9, 1669 (Ct.R.)
Mary, d. John bp. Oct. 27, 1706 (C.R.)
Patience d. John Aug. 23, 1681 (Ct.R.)
Phebe, d. John May 8, 1667 (Ct.R.)
Phebea, d. John Feb. 2, 1678 [-9] (Ct.R.)
Richard, s. John Aug. 18, 1676 (Ct.R.)
Samuel, s. John & Elesabeth Jan. 29, 1710/11
Sarah, d. John Mar. 1, 1664 [-5] (Ct.R.)

Deaths

Phebe - May 14, 1701 (C.R.)
——, w. John, "drown^d herself" May 13, 1701 (C.R.)
——, w. John, a. 24 y. Nov. 16, 1836
[Sarah, w. Jonathan, a. 23 y., Nov. 2, .. P.R.I.]

Marriages

Elisabeth & Thomas Perkins m. Nov. 21, 1715
Hephzibah & David Shapley [Shepley-C.R.] of Marblehead, Nov. 13, 1704
Lydia & Nathaniel Averill, June 17, 1730
Mary & Daniel Carrill, of Boxford, at Boxford, Sept. 1, 1727
Phebe & John Gould, Nov. 10, 1684 (Ct.R.)
Sarah & Tho[mas] Towne, Mar. 17, 1684-5 (Ct.R.)

FRINK

miner/minor/mynor
Thomas¹ Miner b. 23 Apr. 1608
♀ in "Lyon's whelp" 1629
Chew Magna, Somerset Co., Eng.
d. 23 Oct. 1690 Stonington, Ct.
m. 3 Apr. 1634 Grace Palmer
at Rehoboth, MA
dau. of Walter Palmer

Samuel Frink – b.
m. 6 Jan. 1691 – Hannah³ Miner (Ephraim², Thomas¹)
b. 20 Apr. 1671
q.v.

Ephraim² b. 1 May 1642 Hingham, Mass.
d. 16 May 1724 ae 82
m. 20 June 1666
Hannah³ Avery
b. 11 Oct. 1644
d. 22 Aug. ~~1~~ 1721
ae 77

John³ – b.
m. Hannah Prentice

Children

Hannah⁴ – b. 27 Nov. 1701 – m. 22 Aug. 1723 Samuel³ Utley
son of Samuel² & Sarah (Ashby) Utley

Mary⁴ – b. 1703 – m. 9 Nov. 1725 Jeremiah³ Utley
bap. 19 Apr. 1705
son of Samuel² & Sarah (Ashby) Utley

? Mary Frink dau. of George & Rebecca (Skillin) Frink
b. 17 Jan. 1706 (where?)
m. 30 Sept. 1725 (where?) – John Snow, son of ?

needed by Isabel Coburn

Susanna Frink m. Ichabod Hunt of pre-Rev. wars
of Falmouth & Gorham, Me
10 ch.
5 sons – veterans in War of Rebellion
Ephraim, Ichabod, William, George, Daniel
5 other children – Enoch, Sarah, Susannah, Polly, Rebecca

NEHGR
Apr. 1976 p. 157
July 1977 p. 237

10. Joshua^3 - b. 4 July 1688, Boxford, Mass.; d.
m. 1 . 171 -
, dau. of Jonathan & Abigail(Kimball)
Foster; b. ; d.

Virkus ? Nicholas^{1} Frost - (1585-1663) from Eng. to Kittery, Me. 1634
where he had a garrison house
m. 1610 - Bertha Cadwalla

#1 Ancestry of Warren Libbey Spear

#438 440 Major Charles Frost - b.
d. Sunday 4 July 1697 KBI, at "Ambush Rock" while returning on horseback from ~~worship~~ ~~to~~ the meeting house of the parish of Unity in the precinct of Berwick with Capt. John^{3} Heard his wife Phebe^{3} (Littlefield) Heard & Dennis Downing

Located on Rt. 101
1.3 miles S.E. of
junction of Rt. 236 & 101
called "Goodwin Road"
abt. 4 miles from
Great Works.
m. Piscataqua River
sep. Me. & N.H.

AMBUSH ROCK
HERE ON SUNDAY JULY 4 1697
MAJOR CHARLES FROST
PHEBE LITTLEFIELD HEARD
DENNIS DOWNING
WERE KILLED BY INDIANS WHILE RETURNING
ON HORSEBACK FROM THE MEETING HOUSE
IN THE PARISH OF UNITY IN THE PRECINCT
OF BERWICK WHERE THEY HAD ATTENDED
DIVINE SERVICE
1915 [erected 1915]

[Capt. John Heard escaped]

#439 441 m. Mary Bowles or Bolles

? perh. desc. of Joseph Bolles (1608-78)
from Virkus ? from Eng. to Winter Harbor, Me., ante 1640; removed to Wells, Me. m. Mary? (supposed to have been dau. of Morgan Howell who bequeathed her all his prop.) will prov. 1677

#219 Children:
Mary Frost - b. 10-18-1676
m. 12-12-1694 #218 Capt. John Hill b. 5-28-1666 prob. Saco, Me.
d. 6-2-1713 Berwick
#109 dau. Mary b. 1-15-1701
#108 m. Lieut John Leighton (q.v.)

#220 Hon. John Frost - b. 3-1-1680/81
d. 2-25-1732/3 New Castle, N.H.
m. 9-4-1702 Mary Pepperell b. 9-5-1685 Kittery d. 4-18-1766 #221
m. 2) 1745 Rev. B. Coleman
m. 3) 1748 " B. Prescott

son of Hon. John Frost & Mary (Pepperell) Frost

(#110) John Frost - b. 5-12-1709 New Castle, N.H. ?
d. 1770

(#111) m. 10-30-1734 Sarah Gerrish b. 3-25-1714/15

dau. of Col. Timothy Gerrish (#222)
b. 4-21-1684 Dover, N.H.
d. 11-19-1755 prob. Kittery, Me.
m. 11-14-1706 Sarah Eliot (#223)
b. 10-1-1687
d. 10-27-1770

(#55) dau. Abigail Frost b. 10-1-1744
d. 11-30-1826 Kittery, Me.

(#54) m. Capt. & Major Samuel Leighton (q.v.)

b. 1611
d. June 1698

Thomas^1 Fuller ♀ to this country, from Eng. in 1638 on a tour of observation, not intending to stay. While in Cambridge, Mass., he became a convert to Puritanism under the eloquent preaching of Rev. Thomas Shepard and at once resolved to cast in his lot with his brethren of that faith in the New World. He purchased a large tract of land in New Salem (afterward Middleton)

vilkus Vol. 7
at Woburn 1640
a blacksmith; Sgt. 1656; Lt. 1685;
selectman 1663, 64, 85;
rem. to Salem ca 1664;

He d. leaving 3 sons
& sev. daughters

m. (1) 1643 - Elizabeth Tidd of Woburn
dau. of John
m (2) ~~d.~~ 1684 - b. Sarah (Nutt) Wyman - d. ~~b.~~ d. 1688
~~1698~~, ~~leaving 3 sons & several daughters~~
dau. of John Nutt
m (3) Harriet (Palmer) Wilson
vilkus Vol.

ch.

Thomas^2 b.

Benjamin^2 - b.
m.
ch.
incl. Rev. Daniel^3 Fuller of Gloucester
& Col. Archelaus^3 Fuller, commander of American forces at battle of Bennington, Vt.

Jacob^2 - b. 1655
m. Mary Bacon

(settled on paternal homestead)
5 ch.
Mary^3 - b.
Elizabeth^3 - b. m. Dea. Ebenezer^3 (Wm.$^{2-1}$) Fiske (9th.
Edward^3 - b.
Sarah^3 - b. m. Daniel^3 (Daniel^2 - Wm.^{1}) Fiske (11th.
See Supplementary Fiske P. 5
Jacob^3 - b.

& sev. daus.
? dau.

? dau.

? dau.

? dau.

Edward^1 Fuller - b.

Capt.^{2} Matthew - b.
m. Frances ?

Elizabeth^3 Fuller - b. d. aft. 1714 East Haddam
or Colchester, Conn.
m. 22 Apr. 1652 - Moses^2 Rowley, son of
Henry^1 & Sarah (?) Rowley

Jonathan Fuller - b.
m. Rebecca Perry
b. ? 1698

( )

Nutmegger - Mar. 1979 P.636
Daniel Fuller (Rev. War soldier) b. Lynn Mass. 1761
m. 1782, Wilton, N.H. Betty Dalty

Ch.
dau Sibble - b. ; m. Jacob Avery

G

G

Gage

John^{1} Gage - b. ; d.
m. Amy ?
dau. of
b. ; d.

Children:

Stickney Genealogy

Samuel^{2} - b. abt. 1639 ; d. 20 July 1676, Bradford
m. 10 June 1674, Bradford - Faith^{2} Stickney
dau. of William^{1} + Elizabeth ( ) Stickney
b. 12 m. 4 da. 1641, Rowley
d. bef. 14 May 1696, date of admin. on her est.

Children:

Elizabeth^{3} - b. 12 Mar. 1674/5 ; d.
m. David^{3} Kimball, son of
Benjamin^{2} + Mercy (Hazeltine) Kimball
b. 26 July 1671 ; m(2) Ruth ; - 2 daus.
twin son + dau. - b. 22 June 1676 ; d. same day

Kimball Genealogy

10 Ch. of Elizabeth^{3} + David^{3} Kimball:
Rebaca^{4} (Rebackah) - ; m. 18 Dec. 1724 Joseph^{4} Willson (Joseph^{3}) b. 20 Mar. 170/
David^{4} , m. 19 Feb. 1730 Mary^{4} Willson (Joseph^{3}) in Bradford

Willson/Willson Genealogy

? Daniel Gage - b. ; d.
m. - Martha Burbank

dau. Martha - b. 4/7/1703 - m. James^{4} Willson in Haverhill 17 Dec. 1725
b. 18 Feb. ? 1702/3 ; d. 1788
10 ch.: son of Joseph^{3} + Marah or Mary (Richardson) Willson

? Nathaniel Gage - b. ; d.
m. - Mehitable Kimball
dau. of
b. ; d.

son Jabez - b. 9-13-1723 ; m. Elizabeth Willson
b. 1724
dau. of

Francis Baker Genealogy

Francis^1 Baker

(Nathaniel^2)

Jane Gage — m. 25/28 Mar. 1736/7 — Samuel^4 Baker (Samuel^3)
b. 17 Feb. 1714/15

James Gage — m. 1 Sept. 1743 — Sarah^4 Baker (Silas^3) (Nath'l^2)
b. 15 July 1726

James Gage — m. 16 July 1741 — Mercy^4 Baker (John^3, John^2)
b. 14 Nov. 1726

Dorcas Gage — m. 5 July 1739 Yarmouth — Isaac^4 Baker (Jonathan^3, John^2)
b. 1708 Yarmouth

Ebenezer Gage — m. 7 Dec. 1780 — Jane^5 Baker (Judah$^{4-3}$, Wm.^{2})
b. 8 June 1761

Thankful Gage — m. 17-- — Nathaniel^4 Snow (Nicholas^3, Mark^2, Nicholas^1)

Possibilities TO check for Sarah (   ) Dean

She - aged 29
He - aged 17 } - - - -
b. abt. 11 Dec. 1677
m. abt. 1706 William^3 Dean
d. 21 Dec. 1746 ae 69 yrs. 10 days
bur. Old Plainfield Cemetery (Off Rts. 12 + 14A
(Canterbury Rd.) (Cemetery Rd.)
Plainfield, Conn.

Denison, William^1 - b. abt. 1586 Eng.; d.
? in 1631 & settled at Roxbury, Mass.

a Capt. Wm. Denison - m. Sarah^2 (Stanton) Prentice,
dau. of Thomas^1 & Ann (Lord) Stanton &
wid. of Thomas Prentice
Sarah - b. 1655

"Bibliog" - A Record of the Desc. of Capt. George Denison of Stonington, Conn. (John Denison Baldwin & Wm. Clift - 1881)

A Record Gen., Biol. & Stat. of Thomas Stanton of Conn. & His Desc. 1635-1891 (Wm. A. Stanton PHD, DD. 1891)

Brand, Thomas of Stonington, Ct.
m. 29 Oct. 1672 Sarah Larkin of Stonington, Ct.
? ch.

Baldwin, John - of ? Stonington, Ct.
dau. Sarah b. 8 Dec. 1680

Which Sarah Dean d. 20 Dec. 1712 ?

Sarah^3 (James^2) b. 1676
or
Sarah^4 (James^3, James^2) b. 1699

Vinton Vol. 7 John¹ Gallup - b. 1590; d. 1650
from Eng. in "Mary & John" arr. at "Nantascot" (changed to Hull 1646)
1630; adm. freeman at Boston 1634
m. Crestabel ? who followed him to Amer.
with 4 ch. in the "Griffin" 1633

1. John Gallup - m. ? ?

2. John Gallup - m. Hannah Lake

3. Lt. Wm. Gallup - m. Sarah Cheesebrough, dau. of Samuel
(both bur. White Hall Cem. Mystic, Conn.)

4. Sarah Gallup - b. 24 Feb. 1688/89; d. 9 Sept. 1729

5. John Gallup m. Hannah Frink
↕
6. Elizabeth Gallup (call Eliz. 2nd) b. 2 June 1753 d. Voluntown 11 Nov. 1795
m. in Voluntown Ct. 11 Jan. 1776 Lt. Wm.⁵ Briggs See NEHGR ae 42-4
vol. 126

Isaac Gallup (of Preston, Ct.) m. 12 Mar. 1812 Prudence⁵ Geer
b. 30 Mar. 1788

49 72
410 Isaac Gallup - m. Anna Smith
dau. Anna m. 11 Jan. 1810 David⁵ Geer, b. 20 Jan. 1784

104 Andrew Gallup

~~[illegible]~~ Benadam "Ben Adam" Gallup m. Cynthia Fish
(BEDM Gallup) son James Gallup m. 5 June 1820 Abgl⁶ Spicer

Jesse Gallup - m. Betsey Elderkin ?
dau. of Hannah Newton + 2d Robert Williams or 3d husband
Thos. Fitch

John

John¹ Gallup (or Gallop) b. 1590 Eng.
d. 1650

m. Eng. - Crestabel ?
dau. of
b. Eng.; d.

♂ from Eng. in the "Mary + John" arriving at Nantascot (changed to Hull, 1646) 1630; admitted freeman at Boston, 1634. Crestabel ♀ to America w/4 children in the "Griffin" 1633.

? Capt. John Gallup - b. ; d.
m. -
dau. of
b. ; d.

Children

Elizabeth - b.
m. Henry Stevens

a Thomas Gallup - b. ; d.
m. 11 Aug. 1748 - Hannah⁴ Dean dau. of Jonathan³ + widow Sarah (Olcott - Douglass) Dean
b. 24 Mar. 1722 Plainfield, Ct.

Henry Stevens Sr.
Henry Stevens, Jr.
Thankful Stevens

Richard^1 Gardner f 1640
b. 1626 England
d. Mar. 1688
m. - Sarah Shattuck dau. of Samuel
b. ; d. 1724 ae 92 yrs.
Nantucket

10 ch.

Joseph^2
Sarah^2
Deborah^2
Damaris^2
James^2
Miriam^2
Nathaniel^2
Hope^2
Love^2

Richard^2 Gardner - b. 23 Oct. 1653
d. 1728
m. 5/$\overset{17}{18}$/1674 - Mary Austin
dau. of Joseph & 2d w. Sarah^2 (Starbuck) Storey wid. of Wm.
Mary - b. 1662
Her sister Deborah Austin m. John Coffin & had 11 ch.

Solomon^3 Gardner - b. 7/1/1680
d. 6/17/1760
m. - Anna^3 Coffin, dau. of Stephen^2 ~~dau~~ of Tristram^1
& Mary^2 (Bunker) Coffin dau. of Geo.
b.
d. 4/22/1740 Nantucket

Mary^4 Gardner - b.
d. 3/29/1804 Nantucket
m. 12/6/1734-5 - John Worth son of Jonathan & Mary^4 (Hussey) Worth
b. 2/5/1713 ; d. 1803

Mary Worth - b. 10/4/1747 ; d.
m. Reuben Morton

1 Thomas Gardner of Salem

2 John Gardner b. ; d. 6 day 5 mo. 1706 Nantucket
m. 20 Feb. 1653/4 Priscilla Grafton
b. ; d. 1712 Nantucket
dau. of Joseph Grafton & Mary ?

3 Ruth Gardner b. 26 day 1 mo: 1676/7
d. 4 day 10 mo. 1748 Nantucket
m. as 2d w. of James³ Coffin (q.v.)

4 see Benj Coffin 2d (q.v.)

Ch. of Thomas^1 Gardner

a Source - History of Nantucket - County, Island + Town (Alexander Starbuck - 1924)

5.

Richard^1 Gardner - b. 1624 ; England — m. ♀ abt. 1640 Sarah Shattuck, dau. of Samuel
d. 23 Jan. 1688 — b. — d. 1724 ae 92 yrs.

1st to Remove to Nantucket g. 1/2 Share Mar. 22 1666/7 to exercise his trade as a "seaman"

Member of Prop. of Nantucket since 1665

Ch.

2 or 3. Sarah^2 - b. — m. Eleazer^3 Folger son of Peter^2

5. Damaris^2 - b. 21 Nov. 1662

6. James^2 - b. 19 May 1664 ; Salem — m.(1) Mary^3 Starbuck dau. of Nath.^{2} + Mary (Coffin) Starbuck; m.(2) Rachel^2 Gardner Brown; m.(3) ~~Mrs.~~ Patience Harker wid. of Ebenezer & dau. of Peter + Mary Folger; m.(4) ~~Mary~~ Pinkham wid. of Richard & dau. of James + Mary Coffin

7. Miriam^2 - b. 7/14/1671 m. John Worth son of Wm. — ~~Son of Wm.~~ + SARAH MACY WORTH

8. Nathaniel^2 - b. 16 Nov. 1669

Joseph^2 - b. g. 1/2 share Feb. 15, 1667 to exercise his trade as a "Shoe Maker" m. 30 Mar. 1670 Bethiah Macy, dau. of Thomas, Sr. + Sarah — 7 ch. — dau. Hope m. as 2d wife of ? Peter Coffin

9. Hope^2 - b. 16 Nov. 1669 m. as 2d w. John Coffin son of James + Mary

10. Love^2 2 May 1672 m. as 1st w. of James^3 Coffin

3 or 2. Richard^2 - b. 23 Oct. 1653 m. 17 May 1674 ( ) Austin — ~~b. bet. 1660-1664~~

10 ch.

4. Deborah^2 b. 12 Dec. 1658 - m.(1) John Macy, son of Thomas m.(2) Stephen Pease

---

br. of Richard^1 — Capt. John^1 Gardner (Mariner of Salem) - b. 1624 England

"invited to come to the Island & set up the trade for the taking of codfish" granted 1/2 a share on his agreement to stay for a period of 3 yrs. Rem. until his d. in 1706

m. ♀ abt. 1640

m. 20 Feb. 1654 Priscilla Grafton, dau. of Joseph

House was at or nr. "Sunset Hill", Nantucket Isl.

Ch. (at least 10)

1. John^2 - b. 20 Feb. 1654
2. Joseph^2 - b. 8 July 1655
3. Priscilla^2 - b. 6 Nov. 1656 — perh. had m. John Arthur in Salem who d. bef she followed fa. to Nantucket
4. Benjamin^2 - 3 Feb. 1658; d.y.
5. Rachel^2 - 3 Aug. 1661 — J.M. says 3 day 8 mo. 1662 Salem — m.(1) John Brown 2 day 2 mo. 1662 from memoir — m.(2) her cousin James^2 Gardner (as his 2d wife) (see above!) (Rich.^{1})
6. George^2 (d. 17th, 2d mo. 1750) m. Eunice^3 Starbuck - 4 ch. dau. Nath.^{2} + Mary^2 (Coffin)
7. Benjamin^2 - 17 May 1664
8. Ann^2 - 20 Feb. 1667 m. Edward^3 Coffin son of Capt. Peter^2 + Abigail^2 (Starbuck) Coffin
9. Nathaniel^2 - 24 Sept. 1668
10. Mary^2 (4th dau.) - b. 27 May 1670 m. ? 1686 - Jethro^3 Coffin, son of Capt. Peter^2 + Abigail^2 (Starbuck) Coffin & grandson of Tristram^1 + Dionis (Stevens) Coffin

dau. Hannah Brown b. 6 day 4 mo. 1684 d. 13 day 12 mo. 1738 m. [illegible] Pinkham

? S.P.

(cont'd. over)

Lived in house built for them in 1686 on "Sunset Hill" (Now called "Oldest House") on land donated by the bride's father, the lumber having been sawed at the mill, in N.H., of Peter^2 Coffin, father of the groom.

abt. 1672 John & fam. rem. to Nantucket

Children born Nantucket:

11. Mehitable - 24 Nov. 1674 m. 14 Aug. 1704 Ambrose Dawes
12. Ruth - 26 Jan. 1676 m. 19th, 3 mo. 1692 James Coffin,
son of James & Mary

In John's will, probated October 2, 1706, he mentions his wife, one son only - xiii, George - & 6 daughters, so it is likely his other sons did not come to the Island.

13. George

Which Nathaniel Gardner m. Abigail ? & had a dau. Judith who m. (Benjamin^3 Barnard - b. abt. 1681
son of Nathaniel^2 (Thos.^{1}) & Mary^2 (Robert Barnard) Barnard

(8 ch.)

Where does Bethiah Gardner belong?
1st wife of Eleazer^4 Folger b. 2 July 1672
he m. 2d. ? 1717 Mary Marshall

Solomon^3 Gardner (Rich.$^{2-1}$)
b. 7/1/1680
d. 6/17/1760
m. Anna^3 Coffin dau. of Stephen Coffin & Mary (Bunker) Coffin
b.
d. 4/22/1740 Nantucket

? ^{2} Garland

Jabez^3 Garland - b.
m. Dorcas Heard

Children:

Hannah^4 - b.
m. bef. ? 1716 - John^2 Ricker (q.v.)
(14 ch.)

Dorcas^4 - b. 3 Apr. 1698
m. 1 Nov. 1720 - Ephraim^2 Ricker (q.v.)
b. 15 Feb. 1695/6 d. 17 Dec. 1773
He m. (2) Sarah^3 Wentworth
? 3 ch. by 1st w. ? 9 ch. by 2nd w.

Mercy Garland m. (as 2d w.) Ephraim Plumer s. of Daniel
+ Sarah^3 (Wentworth) Plumer
(9 ch.)

Dorcas Garland m. Daniel Dore, son of ~~Daniel~~ John +
Charity^4 (Wentworth) Dore
(a son)

Rebecca Garland m. Jonathan Dore son of John +
Charity^4 (Wentworth) Dore

Elizabeth Garland m. 15 Nov. 1770 Ebenezer^5 Knox
lived Coxhall (or Lyman) Me.

at least 3 ch.
Elizabeth
Issachar
Henry

virkus vol. 7

Source - Garland Genealogy
The Descendants
(The Northern Branch)
of Peter Garland, Mariner
by James Gray Garland - 1897

Peter^1 Garland - mariner
b. England
d. "in the South while on a voyage"
m. Elzb. ——
b. 1599
d. 1687 ae 88

♀ Eng. to Charlestown, Mass. 1634

resided Charlestown, Massachusetts Bay.
He owned vessels & "coasted" between Mass.
Bay and Virginia & the "Dutch plantations."

Before his death he requested his sons to take his body north for burial. While the body was being brought north in one of his vessels, a storm arose and the coffin with his body was washed overboard.

Admitted inhabitant to Charlestown, Mass. Bay, in 1637 w/17 others inc. John Harvard founder of Harv. College

5

* * * * * * * *

Exchequer Court of York

Will of RYCHARD GAWKEROGER of Soureby parish Halifax Senior.

To be buried in churche yard of Halifax.
Holye church to have hir rightes &c.
Second sonn John Gawkeroger the halfe parte of all my lands in
Shiplaye, in tail, with remainder to my youngest son Edmonde
Gawkeroger, and my 4th son Geo. Gawkeroger, successively in tail.
Third sonn James Gawkeroger the other halfe of my lands in Shiplay,
in tail, with remndr to said Edmonde and Geo. successively in tail.
Wyf Elsabet the 3rd parte of all my goods according to the
laudable custom of this realme.
Sonns John Gawkeroger, James Gawkeroger and George Gawkeroger 10 each.
"Mye Edmonde Gawkeroger" £20.
Mye dowghter Elezabethe Gawkeroger £20.
Mye dowghter Grace Gawkeroger £20.
Mye sisters Jhanet Rayner & Agnis Rayner 20 each.
Servant Peter Vurtars 10/-.
Rychard Dobsonn layt my servant 10/-.
Son in law Tho. Bates £6. 13. 4.
To the poor at my buriall 40/-.
Rychard Gawkeroger myne eldest sonn. £6. 13. 4.
Sonns John, James, George & Edmund a great Arke called
a meal Arke each. Also all my tenters & Tenter tymber
lomes, Walker sheares, &c.
Residue to my said children John, James, Geo., Edmund, Elesabeth
and Grace Gawkeroger, excrs.
Supervisors - my eldest son Richard Gawkeroger, the said Thomas
Bates my sonn in lawe & Henrie Waterhouse my
faythefull frend & cosine.

Witnesses - Willm Dickson, John Dobsonn, Edward
Smythe, Richard Gawkeroger younger.
Proved at York 19 Dec. 1570 by John & James Gawkeroger
sons of deceased, & excrs, power being reserved for George,
Edmund, Elizabeth & Grace, minors.

(Vol. XIX, fo. 29)

Source: "Desc's. of John White 1574-1909 - Vol. IV." (Almira Larkin White - 1909)

"Gawkroger" - left-handed, or left-handed Roger.
Definitions: "Heriot" - a feudal duty or tribute due to a lord upon the death of a tenant.

"Prepositor" - at some public schools, a student entrusted with discipline; a monitor.
"Moiety" - a half; about a half; a part or portion.

Sources:
Ancestry of John Barber White (Almira Larkin White - 1913)
Colonial Families of U.S.A. - Vol. III

GAWKROGER (PLATTS)

① **JOHN GAWKROGER** - b. ; d. bef. 10 Jan. 1505
m. - Katherine ? , dau.of
b. ; d. (liv.1487)

Of Sowerby, parish of Halifax, co. York, England. Name occurs from 1447 to 1505. Surrendered lands called Platts to grs. John, s. of Richard, 10 Aug. 1487. Died bef. 10 Jan. 1505, when heriot was paid by grs. John. He was buried at Wakefield.

Children:

*Richard (q.v.)

==

② **RICHARD GAWKROGER** - b. ; d. bef. 11 May 1509
m. - Margaret ? , dau.of
b. ; d.

Of Sowerby, his name occurs 1452 to 1487; constable, 16 Oct. 1452; called Senior, 1 Aug. 1478. Her name occurs 1481 to 1509.

Children:

John - b. ; d. bef. 13 Oct. 1533
m. - Isabella ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) - John Elywell

He was of Platts in Sowerby, by gift of his grfa. 10 Aug. 1487. His name occurs 1465 to 1529; constable 1481-1484; prepositor 12 Oct. 1520; paid heriot on his grfa., 10 Jan. 1505. His son & heir, John, paid heriot for him, 13 Oct. 1533.

Ch.:
John - b. ; m. Agnes ? - 5 ch.
William - b. ; m. Margaret ? - 5 ch.
Thomas - b. ; m. Margaret ? - 2 daus.

*Richard (q.v.)

==

③ **RICHARD GAWKROGER** - b. ; d. bef. 28 Apr. 1544
m. - ? ? , dau.of

b. ; d.

Of Sowerby; name occurs 1478 to 1544; constable 16 Oct. 1520; heriot was paid for him by son and heir, John.

Children:

John - b. ; bur. 5 May 1569, in Halifax Ch. yard.
m.(1) - Joan ? , dau.of
b. ; bur. 15 Aug. 1545
m.(2) - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; bur. 20 Aug. 1562
m.(3) - Jennet ? , dau. of
b. ; d. after husb.

He was of Sowerby, also called alias Platts; name occurs 1529 to 1569. After the d. of his fa. in 1544, he was heir of moiety in Hessilhurst, for 12 yrs. His will dated 28 Mar., proved 6 Oct. 1569.

Ch.: (by 1st wife)
Joan - b. ; m. cousin Richard Gawkroger, alias Platts - 5 ch.
Edward - b. ; d.y.?
Edward - b. ;

Ch.: (by 2nd wife)
Robert - b.
Richard - b.
John - b.
?Samuel - b.

Ch.: (by 3rd wife)
?perh. Samuel was her s.
Grace - b.
Anthony - b.

*Richard (q.v.)

?Jhanet - b. ; d.
m. - ? Rayner

?Agnis - b. ; d.
m. - ? Rayner

---

④ RICHARD GAWKROGER - b. ; d. 18 Oct. 1570
(will)
m.(1) - Isabella ? , dau. of
b. ; bur. 12 Feb. 1560
m.(2) - Elizabeth ? , dau. of
b. ; d. after husb.

Of Sowerby, parish of Halifax; heir of moiety of Hessilhurst, 10 Oct. 1547. His will proved 19 Dec. 1570.

Children:

Richard - b. ; d.
m. abt. 1560, cousin Joan Gawkroger, dau. of John & Joan ( )Gawkroger; bap. 18 Oct. 1540; d.
Ment. in fa's. will; supervisor of said will, 1570; liv. in 1595; called "alias Platts."

5 ch.:
Grace - bap. 3 Oct. 1563;
Richard - b ; bur. 25 Sept. 1566
John - bap. 9 May 1568; m. Susan Tattersale - 8 ch.
Sara - bap. 15 Apr. 1571;
Richard - bap. 28 Aug. 1575;

John - b. ; d.
m.(1) - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; bur. 11 Feb. 1578
m.(2) 29 Nov. 1579 - Isabella Dobson, dau. of
b. ; d.

John was ment. in his fa's will, proved 19 Dec. 1570.

Ch.(by 1st wife)

Francis - bap. 16 May 1574;

Ch.(by 2nd wife)

John - bap. 23 Oct. 1580;
Abram - bap. 23 Oct. 1580;
George - bap. 10 May 1584;
Samuel - bap. 12 May 1585;
John - bap. 29 May 1586;
Mary - bap. 23 May 1591;

*James - (q.v.)

George - bap. 1 Apr. 1541; d. 25 Sept. 1542

Agnes - bap. 21 Jan. 1544; d. bef. fa.
m. - Thomas Bates, son of
b. ; d.

Elizabeth - bap. 3 Jan. 1546; d. 12 Jan. 1546

George - bap. 9 July 1551, in Sowerby, Halifax parish; d.
m. 27 Sept. 1574 - Anne Kinge, dau. of
b. ; d.
Lived in Sowerby.

Ch.:

Mary - bap. 7 Apr. 1578;
Anne - bap. 16 Sept. 1580;
Grace - bap. 3 Nov. 1583;

Edmund - bap. 1 Dec. 1551; d. (liv. in 1582)

Elizabeth - b. ? 155-5; d. (liv. in 1582)
under age 1570, when co-executor of her fa's. will.

Grace - bap. 4 Sept. 1558; d. (liv. 1570)

==

⑤ JAMES GAWKROGER alias PLATTS - b. ; d.
m. 2 Dec. 1571 - Jenet Fairbanks, dau. of
b. ; d.
They lived in Sowerby. He was one of the executors of his fa's. will 1570.

Children:

Sara - bap. 26 Dec. 1572; d.
Abram - bap. 21 Nov. 1574; d.
Isaac - bap. 9 Sept. 1576; d.
*James - bap. 7 Sept. 1578; (q.v.)
Judith - bap. 9 Aug. 1580; d.
Samuel - bap. 24 Feb. 1583; d.

4.

⑥ JAMES GAWKROGER alias PLATTS - bap. 7 Sept. 1578 in Sowerby, Halifax,
Yorkshire, England
d. 1625-1628
m. 5 Sept. 1601 - Martha Ainsworth, dau. of
b. ; d.

They lived in Sowerby. His will, 15 Apr. 1625, mentions wife Martha and all ch.; appoints his wife Guardian of his ch. under age, and also Executor of his will. Witnesses, John Gawkroger and Jonathan Gawkroger; will proved in Excheq. Court of York, 6 Oct. 1628, by Martha Gawkroger, the wid. and sole executrix. (vol. 38 600) He was of Haselhirst, Sowerby, Halifax.

11 Children:

John - bap. 3 Jan. 1602; d.

Anna - bap. 4 Sept. 1603; d.

Lydia - bap. 28 Apr. 1605; d.

⑦ *Mary' - bap. 15 Mar. 1607; d. 1674
m. 21 Jan. 1629 - at Wygan, Lancashire, Eng. - John^1 Prescott,
son of Ralph and Ellen (?) Prescott
bap. 1604/5 at Standish, Lancashire, Eng.
d. Dec. 1681, Lancaster, Mass., AE abt. 77 years
g.s. "Ye Old Settlers Burying Field" - Lancaster, Mass.

11 ch.:

*Mary - bap. 24 Feb. 1630; m. Thomas^1 Sawyer - 11 ch.
an inf. - ; bur. 7 Mar. 1631, in Sowerby
Martha - bap. 11 Mar. 1632; John Rugg - twins, d.inf.
an inf. - ; bur. 3 Jan. 1634 in Sowerby
John, Jr. - bap. 1 Apr. 1635; m. Sarah Hayward - 4 ch.
Sarah - bap. 1637; m.(1) Richard Wheeler - ?8 ch.
m.(2) Joseph Rice
Hannah - bap. 1639; m. as 2nd w.-John Rugg - 9 ch.
Lydia - b. 15 Aug. 1641; m.(1) Jonas Fairbanks - 7 ch.
m.(2) Elias Barron
Jonathan - b. abt. 1643; m.(1) Dorothy ? - 3 ch.
m.(2) Elizabeth Hoar - 6 ch.
m.(3) Rebecca(Wheeler)Bulkley
m.(4) Ruth Brown
Joseph - b. abt.1645- 1646;
Jonas - b. June 1648; m. Mary Loker - 12 ch.

James - bap. 25 May 1609; d.

Abraham - bap. 22 Dec. 1611; d.
(or Abram)

Martha - bap. 6 Mar. 1614; d.

Sarah - bap. 1 Oct. 1615; d.

Samuel^1 - bap. 19 Jan. 1617; d. ; was in Rowley, Mass. as early as 1650; held many offices of trust; rep. from Rowley, 1681.

Isaac - bap. 2 July 1620; d.

Ester - bap. 12 Mar. 1623; d.

a Mary Platts m. Henry^3 (Geo.$^{2-1}$) Abbot - b. 12 June 1696 - 5 ch.

(Hewitree or Heavitree)

?JONATHAN GEER - of Hevitree or Shoreham, Devonshire, England

Sons:
*George^1 (q.v.)
Thomas^1 b. 1623; d. 1722 [6th from Walter Geere b. 1450, of Heavitree, Exeter ↑]
 from Eng. to Boston 1635; settled at Enfield, Conn. ca. 1682 m. Deborah Davis

---

GEORGE^1 GEER - b. abt. ?1621 ; d. 1726, in that part of Preston, now Griswold, Conn., at home of his dau. Margaret; he was aged 105 yrs. bur. nr. Welcome Browning farm in Griswold.
m. 17 Feb. 1658/9 in New London - Sarah^2 Allyn, dau.of Robert^1 & Sarah ( ) Allyn.
bap. 22 Mar. 1642 Salem, Mass.; d. (liv.1723)

virkus vol.? from Eng. to Boston 1635; settled at New London, Conn. Ct. 1651, soldier Pequot War; later at Preston,

11 CHILDREN:

1. Sarah^2 - b. 27 Feb. 1659/60, New London; d.
m. 28 Feb. 1676/7 - Nathaniel^3 Parke, s.of Thomas^2 & Dorothy (Thompson) Parke
b. ; d. early in 1718

9 Children:

Nathaniel - bap. 14 Aug. 1681;
Daniel - bap. 4 Aug. 1681; prob. d. y.
Joseph - b ; m. Mary Smith -
Ezekial - b. abt. 1687; m.(1) Alice Larabee -
m.(2) Mercy^4 (or Mary) Safford - (John$^{3-2}$ Thos.^{1})
John - b ; m. Sarah Spaulding -
Isaac - b ; m. Deborah Parke -
Jacob - b ; m.(1) Martha Geer -
m.(2) Prudence ?
Phoebe - b ; m. Thomas Beman -
Margaret - b ; m. Jabez^2 Spicer - 6 ch.

2. Jonathan^2 - b. 26 May 1662, New London; d. 30 Apr. 1742
m. - Mary ? , dau.of
b. ; d. 24 Apr. 1718, ?Griswold, Conn.

? Children:

?Deborah^3 - b. ; m. ?James^4 Park
?Dorothy^3 - m. William^4 Tyler - 7 ch.
Job^3 & Mehit.? (Bradstreet) Tyler

3. Joseph^2 - b. 14 Oct. 1664, New London; d. 1743
m. - Sarah Howard, dau.of Thomas & Mary (Wellman) Howard
b. Feb. 1669 ; d.

? Children:

4. Hannah^2 - b. 27 Feb. 1666 ; d.
m. - Charles Williams, s.of
b. ; d.

? Children:

5. Margaret^2 - b. 1669 ; d.
m. - Thomas Gates, s.of
b. ; d.

? Children:

6. Mary^{2} - b. 26 Mar. 1670 ; d.
m. - Zachariah Mainor, s.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

7. Daniel^{2} - b. abt. 1673 ; d. 2 Oct. 1749
m. - ? ? , dau.of
b. ; d.
6 Children:
Daniel^{3} - b. 15 June 1700 ; m. Abigail^{4}Spicer - 8 ch.
John^{3} - b. 29 Mar. 1703 ; m. Zurviah Geer, 12 May 1725 -
Christopher^{3} b. 19 Dec. 1706 ; m.(1) Hannah ? -
m.(2) Prudence Randall -
Ebenezer^{3} - b. 29 Dec. 1709 ; m. Desire Herrick, 1 Apr. 1730 -
William^{3} - b. 4 Jan. 1713 ; m.(1) 10 Dec.1732 Esther Geer -
m.(2) 29 Dec. 1757 Dinah Weeden-
Thankful^{3} - b. 7 Jan. 1721/2;

8. Robert^{2} - b. 2 Jan. 1675, New London; d. 20 Nov. 1742 North Groton, Conn., on the same homestead farm where he was born (the locality having changed its name but not its location) which came to him by purchase from his bro. Jonathan, and which he deeded to his 3 sons: Robert, Ebenezer, & James. He was one of the leading men of North Groton during the 1st half of the 18th century. He was a miller and tanner, & built the 1st gristmill in the locality. His mill was one of the 3 places where all warnings were to be posted, & was sit. 1 mi. so. of the site of Geo. Geer's 1st house. His will dated 30 Apr. 1742 probated 30 Nov. 1742

Inv. of real est. £978 0s. 6d. movable do. £289 11s. 6d.

m. 3 Apr. 1700 - Martha^{3} Tyler, dau.of Hopestill^{2} & Mary(Lovett)Tyler, of Preston, Conn.; Martha - bap. 9 Apr. 1676, Roxbury, Mass.
d. 18 Sept. 1741, North Groton, Conn.
5 Children:
Mary^{3} - b. 14 May 1701; m. John^{3} Spicer - 6 ch.
Martha^{3} - b. 18 Mar. 1704;
Robert^{3} - b. 5 Apr. 1707; d. 1 Jan. 1801
(see p.5) * Ebenezer^{3} - b. 1 Apr. 1710;
(see p.7) * James^{3} - b. 7 Dec. 1713;

9. Anne^{2} - b. 6 Jan. 1679 ; d.
m. 28 May 1700 - Daniel^{3} Tyler, s.of Hopestill^{2} & Mary (Lovett) Tyler
b. ; d.
? Children:

10. Isaac^{2} - b. 26 Mar. 1681 No. Groton ; d. 1745
m. - Martha^{4}Lee, dau.of Richard^{3}& Sarah ( ) Lee
b. ; d. aft. husb.

In a div. made of his fa's. farm betw. him & his bro. Jeremiah, he rec'd. the southern part thereof(the farm on which his fa. was then living). He purch. sev. tracts of land adjoining. His est. at his d. inventoried £2400. He gave the farm to his sons Benj. & George, they to pay legacies mentioned in his will. The last clause of ~~the~~ his will reads as follows: "I give to my sons Benjamin and George two-thirds of all my moveable estate, to enable them to pay off all the aforementioned legacies. And my will is that George shall live with Benjamin and work for him while he arrives to the age of twenty years; and that Solomon and Jacob be bound out to tradesmen to learn trades at the age of fourteen years." He made wife Martha and son Benjamin executors. This will, dated Oct. 25, 1739, was presented for probate Jan. 10, 1745/6. In the division of the farm George received the southern half, where he some years after, 1746, built a residence.

9 Children:
Isaac^{3} - b. ;
Benjamin^{3} - b. 1717 ; d. 1802
Martha^{3} - b. ;
Lucy^{3} - b. ; d. unm.
(see p. 8) * George^{3} - b. 1724 ; m. Polly Rouse - 8 ch.
Elizabeth^{3} - b. ;
Solomon^{3} - b. ;
Sarah^{3} - b. ;
(see p. 9) * Jacob^{3} - b. 1732 ;

11. Jeremiah^{2} - b. abt. 1683; d. 1721
m. - Esther Hilliard, dau.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

= =

EBENEZER^{3} GEER - (Robert^{2}, George^{1})

b. 1 Apr. 1710, North Groton, Conn. on the homestead farm, and
d. there 28 Aug. 1763; both bur. Old Episcopal Churchyard, abt.2 mi.n.of Ledyard Center.
m. 2 Jan. 1735, in Stonington - Prudence Wheeler, dau.of Richard & Prudence (Payson) Wheeler
b. 25 Sept.1712, Stonington; d. 2 June 1797, North Groton

Tradition says she was a most worthy woman. She was a good counseler and her children benefited much by her wise and judicious management. He was a successful farmer and added many acres to the original farm of George Geer. The epitaph on his gravestone reads, "In memory of Ebenezer Geer, who lived virtuously and died hopefully."

10 CHILDREN:

1. Prudence^{4} - b. 2 Dec. 1735 ; d. 21 Feb. 1822
m. - Ebenezer Punderson, s.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

2. Ebenezer^{4} - b. 30 June 1737 ; d. 11 Mar. 1752/3 of scarlet fever.

3. Mary^{4} - b. 24 Sept.1739 ; d. 17 Aug. 1827
m. - Elijah Denison, s.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

4. Martha^4 - b. 18 Dec. 1741 ; d. 18 Mar. 1826
m. - Daniel Denison, s.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

5. Robert^4 - b. 18 Feb. 1743 ; d. 30 Aug. 1834
m. 4 Nov. 1767 - Lucy Fitch, of Windham, dau.of
b. ; d.
He was a graduate of Yale College 1763.
? Children:

6. John^4 - b. 24 Feb. 1745/6 ; d. 22 Mar. 1752/3, of scarlet fever.

7. Charles^4 - b. 6 July 1748 ; d. 17 Mar. 1752/3, of scarlet fever.

8. Richard^4 - b. 11 July 1750 ; d. 22 Feb. 1752/3, of scarlet fever.

9. John Wheeler^4 - b. 8 Mar. 1752/3 ; d. 9 Apr. 1828
m. - Sarah Denison, dau.of William & Hannah(Tyler)Denison
b. ; d.
? Children:
[illegible]^5 - m. cousin Anna^5 Geer, dau. [illegible]^4

10. David^4 - b. 18 Jan. or June 1755, North Groton; d. 31 Aug. 1835 in Ledyard (North Groton)
m. 17 May 1781 - Mary Stanton, dau.of Lieut. Joseph & Anna(Wheeler)Stanton
b. 28 Aug. 1756, Stonington; d. 31 Aug. 1835.

When he was b., Conn. was a British colony & subject to British law. Under that law the eldest son had a double portion. David, being the youngest son, rec'd. a small inheritance of land, to which he added by purchase, and in 1785 he built the house later occupied by Isaac W. Geer; later he bought a farm on Rose Hill, of Capt. Samuel Killam and built a new dwelling upon it. This farm was long occupied by his son Joseph. By trade he was a tanner and shoemaker, and he carried on farming in connection with his trade and acquired a good estate for the times in which he lived. He was known to all as "Uncle David."

10 Children:

Dorothy^5 - b. 22 Apr. 1782 ;
David^5 - b. 20 Jan. 1784 ; d. 19 May 1867; m. 11 Jan. 1810 Anna Gallup,
dau.of Isaac & Anna (Smith) Gallup.
He was an influential resident of Lebanon, Conn.
William Stanton^5 - b. 28 Oct. 1785; d. 15 Sept.1852; m. 14 Feb. 1816, Lovisa Brewster
dau.of Frederic and Anna (Frink) Brewster
Settled in central New York.
Prudence^5 - b. 30 Mar. 1788 ; m. 12 Mar. 1812 Isaac Gallup, of Preston, Conn.
Joseph^5 - b. 16 Feb. 1790 ; m. 22 Feb. 1816 Lura Witter
He resided on the Rose Hill farm.
Cyrus^5 - b. 1 Apr. 1792 ; d. 22 Feb. 1797
Anna^5 - b. 12 Aug. 1794 ; m. 3 Oct. 1820 Samuel^5 Geer, s.of John W.^{4} & Sarah
(Denison)Geer; b. 30 Nov.1788; d. 27 Feb. 1877;
Resided Griswold, Conn.
Robert^5 - b. 20 Nov. 1796 ; d. 18 Dec. 1877; m. 25 Oct. 1820 Sophia Stanton
dau.of Nathan & Anna (Stanton) Stanton; b. 23 Nov. 1798
d. 16 Nov. 1879 Syracuse, New York
(see p. 10) * Isaac Wheeler^5 - b. 1 June 1801 (q.v.)
Charles^5 - b. 19 Aug. 1803; m. 12 Jan. 1831 Elizabeth B. Hall,
b. 13 Aug. 1806
Resided central New York.

JAMES^3 GEER - (Robert^2, George^1)
- b. 7 Dec. 1713, North Groton, Conn.; d. 1755
m.(1) - Zipporah Williams, dau.of John & Mary ( ) Williams
b. ; d. 24 Mar. 1738/9
m.(2) 27 Nov. 1739 - Sarah Chesebrough, dau.of Samuel & Priscilla(Alden)Chesebrough; b. 4 Aug. 1715 ; d. 5 Feb. 1786, bur. No. Stonington Cemetery beside her second husband.
m.(2) - Ebenezer Billings, s.of
b. ; d.
m.(3) 3 Mar. 1762 - Capt. John Denison, s.of
b. ; d.

He succeeded his father at the mill and tannery. His wife's mother, Priscilla Alden was daughter of David and Mary (Southworth) Alden, and granddaughter of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden.

6 Children:

1. Zipporah^4 - b. 18 Mar. 1738/9 ; d. prior to 17 Aug. 1762, at which date her will was presented to be probated. She bequeathed all land inherited from her fa. to her bros. & sisters, and then bequests to Aunt Eunice Williams, cousins Zipporah Williams, Mary Johnson, Sarah Gallup, Jacob Johnson.

2. Mary^4 - b. 30 Aug. 1740 ; d.
m. 9 Mar. 1758 - Elisha Satterlee, s.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

3. Lydia^4 - b. 10 Nov. 1742 ; d. Dec. 1822
m. - Jonas Satterlee, s.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

4. Lucy^4 - b. 16 May 1746 No. Groton ; d. 19 Apr. 1810 Stonington, Conn.
m. 24 Jan. 1760 - No. Groton - Sanford Billings, s.of Ebenezer & Mary(Noyes) Billings; b. 22 Apr. 1736 Stonington on Cosatuc Hill
d. there 25 Apr. 1806.
Both bur. in North Stonington cemetery nr. the Gallup Farm.
He was a commissioned ensign in 1769 under the reign of George III, King of Great Britain. In 1776, was commissioned lieutenant under Gov.Jonathan Trumbull. In 1783, was commissioned captain. He was a man of wealth and prominence in the town of Stonington, Conn.
11 Children:
Ebenezer - b. 21 Jan. 1761 ; d. 7 Apr. 1787
Sanford - b. 15 Apr. 1763 ; d. 22 Feb. 1787
Robert - b. 15 Dec. 1764 ; d. 15 Feb. 1796
Infant son - b. 7 Apr. 1767 ; d. 30 Apr. 1767
Gilbert - b. 25 Nov. 1768 ; m. Lucy Swan
Coddington - b. 25 Oct. 1770 ; m.(1) Mrs. Eunice(Williams)Wheeler
m.(2) Mrs. Amey(Wilcox)Babcock
Noyes - b. 20 Mar. 1773 ; d. 17 Oct. 1797
Lucy - b. 20 June 1775; d. 26 Feb. 1837, Preston City, Conn.
m. 20 Mar. 1796, Stonington - Stephen Meech, s.of Thomas & Lucretia (Kimball) Meech
James Geer - b. 4 Oct. 1777 ; d. 2 July 1798
Sarah - b. 17 July 1781 ; d. 8 Jan. 1800
Washington - b. 21 Dec. 1783 ; d. 9 Sept.1799

5. James^{4} - b. 17 Feb. 1747 ; d.
m.(1) - Lucy Hewitt, dau.of
b. ; d.
m.(2) - Hannah Bellows, dau.of
b. ; d.
No Children:

6. Samuel^{4} - b. 13 Dec. 1750 ; d.
m. - Catherine Eldridge, dau.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

= =

GEORGE^{3} GEER - (Isaac^{2}, George^{1})
b. 1724, North Groton; d. Oct. 1786, North Groton, Conn.
m. - Polly Rouse, dau.of
b. ; d.
8 Children:

1. Richard^{4} - b. 11 Mar. 1753 ; d. 28 July 1835
m. - Hannah Slade, dau.of
b. ; d.
Resided Pittstown, New York.
7 Children:

	Roxellana^{5}	- b. 7 Jan. 1782	; m. Stephen Witter Newton - No ch.
	Clarissa^{5}	- b. 23 May 1783	; d. unm.
	Erastus^{5}	- b. 14 Jan. 1789	; m. Sophia Spicer
twins	Fanny^{5}	- b. 2 Apr. 1793	;
	Polly^{5}	- b. 2 Apr. 1793	;
	Gilbert^{5}	- b. 7 Sept.1795	;
	Matilda^{5}	- b. 8 Apr. 1798	;

2. Guerdon^{4} - b. 20 June 1755 ; d. 1829
m. - Sarah Williams, dau.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

3. Sarah^{4} - b. June 1761 ; d. 1788, unm.

4. Lydia^{4} - b. 8 June 1763 ; d. 25 Nov. 1834
m. - William Chapman, s.of David & Patience(Rouse)Chapman
b. ; d.
? Children:

5. Gilbert^{4} - b. 20 May 1765 ; d. 1829, Wilmington, No. Carolina

6. Mary^4 - b. 1 Dec. 1767 ; d. 1 July 1848
m. , as 2nd wife - Jonathan^5 Stoddard, s.of Robert^4 & 1st wife
Lucy Billings (dau.of Increase & Hannah Harriet [Hewitt] Billings)
b. 14 Nov. 1764 ; d. 28 Sept. 1847
m.(1) - Mary^6 Lee, dau.of Joseph^5 & Priscilla^4 (Spicer) Lee
b. ; d.

? Children:

7. Lucy^4 - b. 1769 ; d. 1788, unm.

8. Cyrus^4 - b. 1773 ; d. Oct. 1882, unm.

= =

JACOB^3 GEER - (Isaac^2, George^1)
b. 1732 ; d. 27 Jan. 1814, bur. anc.cem.nr. Gales Ferry
m. - Ann Patten, dau.of
b. ; d. Oct. 1804, aged 74

8 CHILDREN:

1. Luther^4 - b. 1754 ; d. Sept. 1776, starved to death in the old sugar house in New York, a prisoner of war.
m. ?

No Children:

2. Israel^4 - b. 1754? ; d. Sept. 1799, in Hampton, Virginia
m. bet. 1773-1786 - Mary Newton, dau.of Elijah & Ama Amy^5 Culver (Culver) Newton
b. 1758 No. Groton ; d. 21 Nov. 1836, ae 78 yrs. ; bur. on James Gray farm, Ledyard, Conn.

Amy^5 (Joseph^{4-3-2}, Edw.^{1}) Colver b. 1736 or 37 Groton Ct. m. Elijah 4 Apr. 1756 She d. 1812

(see p. 3, Newtons)
7 Children:
Polly^5 - b. ; m. Thomas Latham
Israel^5 - b. ; m. Susan Culver - 3 ch.
Amy^5 - b. ; m. Nathaniel Robinson - sev. ch.
Fannie Sophia^5 - b. ; m. Amassa Standish - sev. ch.
Cynthia^5 - b. ; m. ~~Samuel Hallett~~
Charlotte^5 - b. ; m. Erastus Latham
George Whitfield^5 - b. m.(1) ? ? m.(2) Eliza Ann Archer

3. Martha^4 - b. ; d. , aged 60
m. - ? Driscoll, s.of
b. ; d.

? Children:

4. Benjamin^4 - b. 1 June 1759 ; d. 1830
m. - Susannah Whitmarsh, dau.of
b. ; d.

? Children:

5. Thomas^4 - b. 1765 ; d. 1802
m. ?

No Children:

6. Solomon^4 - b. 1768 ; d. 15 Apr. 1809
m. - Ann Pierce, dau.of
b. ; d. 26 Jan. 1814, aged 36 years
? Children:

7. Ann^4 - b. 1770 ; d. inf.

8. Joshua^4 - b. 1772 ; d. 29 Nov. 1847
m. ?

= =

COL. ISAAC WHEELER^5 GEER - (David^4, Ebenezer^3, Robert^2, George^1)
b. 1 June 1801 in North Groton, Conn.
d. 5 Jan. 1855 in Poquetanuck, Ledyard, Conn.
m.(1) 9 Jan. 1825 - Asenath Williams, dau.of Seth & Abigail(Williams)Williams
b. ; d. 8 May 1827
m.(2) 8 May 1828 - Experience Avery, dau.of Amos & Dorothy (Crary) Avery
b. 1 July 1807 ; d. 1 Feb. 1878

They resided in Poquetanuck, Ledyard, in the house built by his father, David Geer. In early life he served in the militia and rose to the rank of lieutenant-colonel. He had more ambition to succeed in personal business affairs than in public life, but was honored by several town and society offices, and was a much respected and useful citizen in his neighborhood and town. He was passionately fond of music, and was one of the old-fashioned singing masters, teaching the art of singing at Meeting House Hill, Ledyard, at Preston Plains, and in Poquetanuck. He was chorister in St. James Church, in Poquetanuck, for 25 yrs.

5 CHILDREN:

1. Asenath Williams^6 - b. 26 May 1826 ; d.
m. - Andrew Avery, s.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

2. Isaac Wheeler^6 - b. 10 Apr. 1829 ; d.
m.(1) - Hannah Lamb, dau.of
b. ; d.
m.(2) - Julia Adams, dau.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

3. David^6 - b. 13 Sept.1832 ; d.
m. - Eunice Witter, dau.of William P. & Mary Angeline(Latham)
Witter; b. 13 Apr. 1842 ; d. 5 Jan. 1894
~~?~~ 5 Children:
(see p.11 "newtons")
Mary Louise^7 - m. Clarence Putnam Knight - 2 ch. d.y.
Charles David^7 - m. Ora Lee Owen - 3 ch.
Jennie Witter^7 - d. unm.
Isaac W.^{7} - m. Margaret Thornton - 2 daus.
Angeline Latham^7 - d. unm.

4. Delia^{6} - b. 24 Mar. 1838 ; d.
m. - Cyrus D. Avery, s.of
b. ; d.
? Children:

5. Mary Louise^{6} - b. 31 Mar. 1843 ; d.
m. - Capt. Theophilus Brown, son of
b. ; d.
? Children:

Source: Genealogy of the Geer Family (Walter Geer - 1923)
History of the Descendants of Peter Spicer, and Allied Families
(Mrs. Susan Spicer Meech & Miss Susan Billings Meech - 1911)

Will of George Geer

IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN. June 5, 1723. I, George Geer, of the town of Groton, now residing in Preston, in the County of New London, in the Colony of Connecticut in New England, being weake in body but of perfect mind and memory, thanks be giving unto God for it, calling to mind the mortality of my body, and knowing that it is apinted for all men once to dye, do make and ordain this my last will and testament: That is to say princably, and first of all, I give and recomend my soul into the hands of God that gave it, and my body I recomend to the earth, to be buried in decent Christian burial, at the descretion of my Executors; and as touching such worly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this life I give, demise, and dispose of the same in the following manner: Imprimis, I give and bequeath to Sarah, my dearly beloved wife, the use and improvement of one third of my estate during her natural life, and then to be divided among my four daughters, Sarah, Hannah, Margaret and Anne, and my daughter Mary's two daughters, Hannah and Mary, and the rest of my estate I dispose of as followeth: To my son Jonathan five shillings, and to my son Joseph five shillings, and to my son Daniel five shillings, and to my son Robert five shillings and to my son Isaac five shillings, and to my son Jeremiah heirs five shillings, which is their full portion with what they have already had. And to my four daughters, and my two granddaughters, Hannah and Mary Mainer all the rest of my estate of cattle and horse kind, and all the moveable goods, to be equaly devided among my four daughters and two granddaughters, Hannah and Mary Mainer shall have their mother's part. And I hereby make and apoint my love son Robert Geer, and my son-in-law Thomas Gates, full and sole Executors of this my last will and testament; hereby making nul and void all former wills and bequeths, ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have set my hand and seal.

his
GEORGE X GEER.
mark

Thomas Clark
Stephen Gates } Witnesses.

This will was presented for probate Jan. 10, 1726/7, in New London.
Amount of Inventory of Personal Estate, £48 19s. 2d. Jonathan Wickwere and Jacob Parke, appraisers.

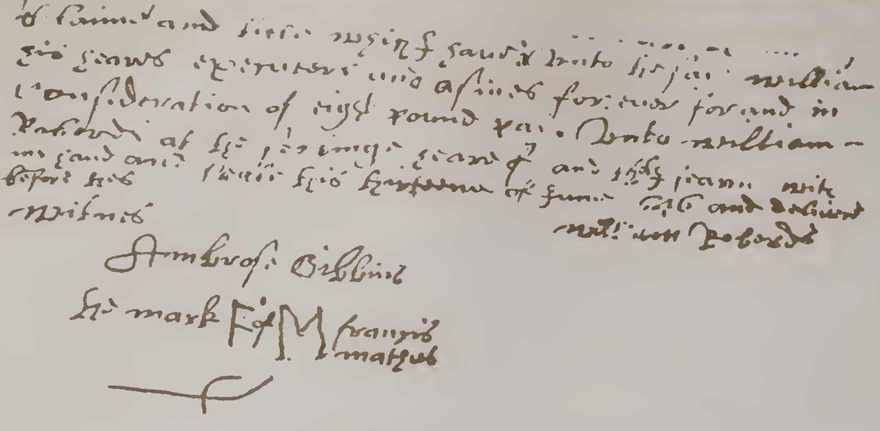
George Geer moved to Preston about six years before his death and he was nearly if not totally blind some few years before his removal from Groton. It is therefore probable that he did not write his own will. He had deeded previously nearly all his real estate to his sons.

From the "Genealogy of the Geer Family" is learned that George Geer, with his brother Thomas, came to America in the year 1635. According to tradition they were the sons of Jonathan Geer of Hevitree or Shoreham, Devonshire, England, and related to John Geer, to whom a coat of arms pertain. They were left orphans at an early age, in the care of an uncle, who in order to obtain the considerable estate to which they were heirs transported them to America. They were landed in Boston without money or friends. For quite a number of years no trace of them is found on record. About 1651 George Geer became an inhabitant of New London, coming, probably, with Winthrop. Oct. 31, 1665, he bought the farm of Robert Isbell, in the northeastern part of the now town of Ledyard, and later built him a house on a side hill near a never-failing spring of water. (This spring was still in use when bk. was written.) The northern boundary of his farm was the line between Norwich and New London. At the first town meeting held after that part of New London east of the river became the town of Groton, December, 1705, he was chosen to be fourth townsman.

Daniel^2 Geer settled in that part of Preston now called Griswold, on a tract of land granted to his father, George Geer, by Owaneco Sachem, eldest son of Uncas, Dec. 11, 1691, and which he deeded to Daniel Feb. 22, 1706/7. He also added to his farm by purchase. He was a prosperous farmer and accumulated a handsome estate. The inventory of his personal estate at his decease amounted to £954 14s. 7d.

(from Alice)

Then on the 17th he treated me to a day of research in lower Maine. Down in York, the Berwicks, the Lebanons, etc. And by some expert (?) sleuthing, and confirmation by a local historian, we stood on some of grampa Ambrose Gibbons' land. By using that map I had traced and orienting our position in regards to the old cemtery shown we figured just about where the house should have been. A huge house there now and a young girl who came to the door didn't know anything about it but sent me to another place. There was a tour of 7 old homes connected with the Lord family going on that day. The lady in charge of the house where I was sent wasn't quite sure if we had it correct but sent me to yet another house (on the tour) and told me to ask for this gentleman who "could tell me if anyone could". So I did - and he did. "Why certainly,"he said and took my map and pointed to the very spot where we had been. Told me to go back and see a lady who lived in a trailer on that road. Her father was the man who cleaned out gramp's well - back in 1925. We had just turned in her dooryard shortly before! But when we got back there she had gone off - the car was not in sight and noone answered my knock at the door. But it was quite interesting to be on the location of a homestead that was built in 1632. That beats the Dennet house which was built around 1708. This gets more interesting all the time! (Even if Dedie doesn't think so.)

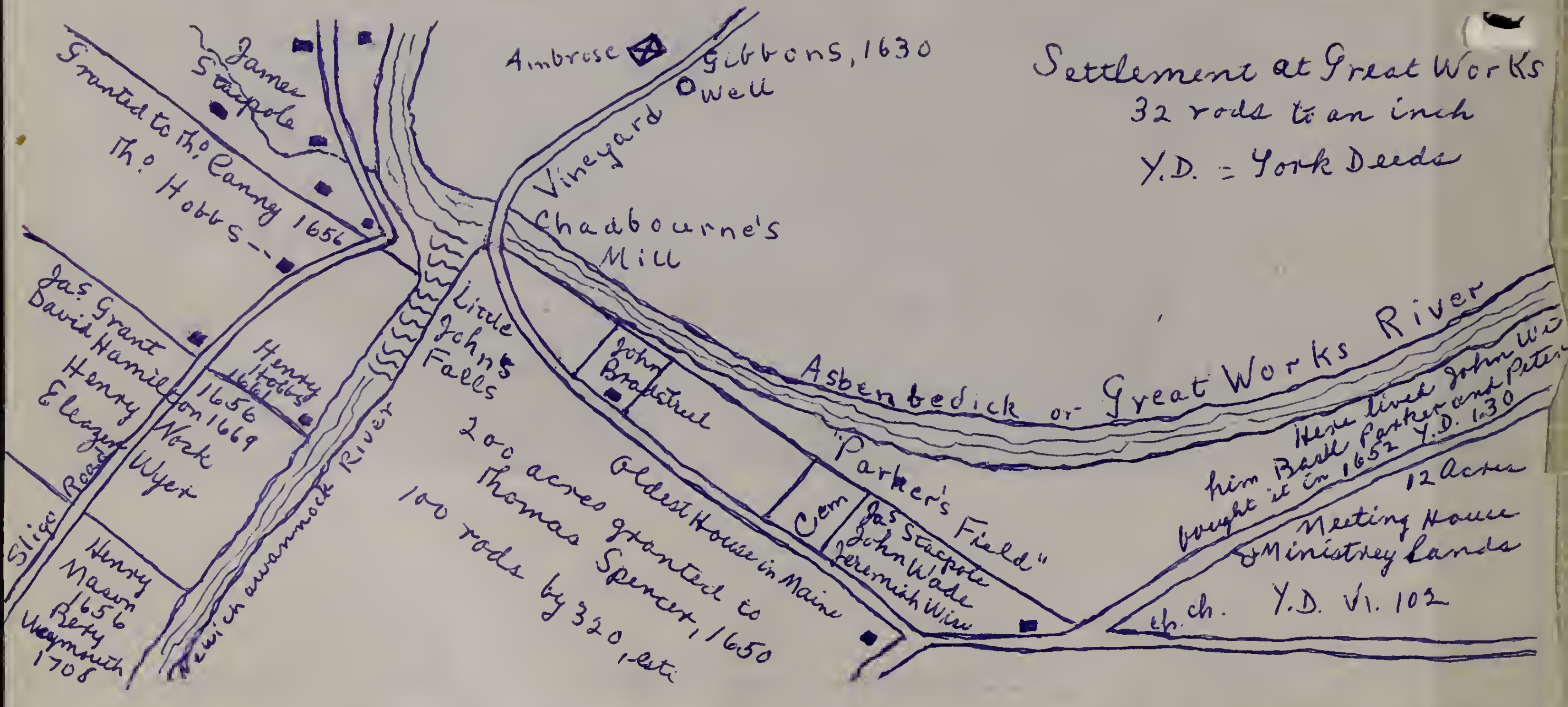


Ambros: Gibbins

his mark F M francis matthews

AMBROSE GIBBINS

Copy made at Maine State Library 4/20/66 from "Ancestry of Joseph Waterhouse" (Walter Goodwin Davis - 1949)



Settlement at Great Works
32 rods to an inch
Y.D. = York Deeds

Ambrose Gibbons, 1630
Well
Vineyard
James Stacpole
Granted to Th.o Canny 1656
Th.o Hobbs
Chadbourne's Mill
Little John's Falls
Jas. Grant
David Hamilton 1669
Henry Nock
Eleazer Wyer
Henry Hobbs 1656
Sligo Road
Henry Mason 1656
Betty Weymouth 1708
Newichawannock River
John Bradstreet
Asbenbedick or Great Works River
"Parker's Field"
Cem
Jas. Stacpole
John Wade
Jeremiah Wise
Oldest House in Maine
200 acres granted to Thomas Spencer, 1650
100 rods by 320, est.
Here lived John Wi
him Basil Parker and Peter
bought it in 1652 Y.D. 1.30
12 Acres
Meeting House & Ministrey Lands
ch. ch.
Y.D. VI. 102

Source: "Sprague's Journal of Maine History - Vol. XIV, No. 4"
"First Permanent Settlement in Maine (South Berwick)" (Everett S. Stackpole - 1926)

GIBBONS

AMBROSE[1] GIBBONS - b. abt. 1595, England
d. 11 July 1656, N.H.; sd. to be bur. at Sanders Pt., Newcastle
(will) (see over)
m. - Elizabeth Potter, dau. of
b. abt. 1594; d. 14 May 1655 ae 61

In Apr. or May 1630 the barke Warwick came up the Piscataqua and Newichawannock rivers. Ambrose Gibbons was among those on board. Anchor was cast at foot of Little Johns Falls, where even at low tide the water is deep. The shore on east side of Newichawannock River soon came to be called Lower Landing or Pipe Stave Landing. Ambrose was a steward for Capt. John Mason and had charge of the plantation at Newichawannock (Berwick), prob. begun in 1631. "He was an honest, capable and faithful steward, and knew better than his employer what the plantation needed." His wife & child came over in the "Pied Cow" arr. early in August 1631.

He was prob. in N.E. much earlier - as in 1621 the Council of New England at old Plymouth, Devonshire, Eng., authorized Ambrose Gibbons to deliver to Capt. John Mason possession of Cape Anne. For 8 yrs. he had been Capt. Mason's factor at Cape Anne, where he built houses, brought cattle and set up the trade of fishery. In 1630 "the Mass. Colony violently seized upon that part of the province"......"and turned the servants and tenants of the said John Mason out of their possessions".

He built his home (nr. what is now Brattle St.) on elevation of land a short distance north of the mouth of Asbendick River (now kn. as Great Works River); it was large enough to accommodate 10 persons ordinarily. A storehouse and barn were built & a well dug within 2 yrs, and all were inclosed by a palisade. In 1634 he settled at Saunders Point between Little Harbor (or Pascataqua) and Sagamore Creek; he later rem. to Oyster River, N.H. (now kn. as Durham). He erected a mill w/a gang of 18 saws, the first in America.

Called Capt. in 1642; Selectman at Dover 1647 and 1648; his will made "on his sick bed" dated 11 July 1656 - proved 9 May 1657.

Only surv. Child:

*Rebecca[2] - b. 1620 England; d. 3 June 1667 New Hampshire
m. 13 Nov. 1637 - Henry[1] Sherburne, son of Joseph Sherburne
bap. 28 May 1611 Odiham, co. Hants, England
d. bef. 26 Mar. 1680/1 Portsmouth, N.H.
m.(2) "before the beginning of winter 1670"
Sarah ( ) Abbot, wid. of Walter

11 ch.:

twins	Samuel	- b. 4 Aug. 1638;	m. Love Hutchins - 12 ch.
	*Elizabeth[2]	- b. 4 Aug. 1638;	m.(1) Tobias[1] Langdon - 4 ch. m.(2) Tobias Lear - 3 ch. m.(3) Hon. Richard Martyn (his 3d of 4w.
	Mary	- b. 20 Nov. 1640;	m. Lt. Richard Sloper - 12 ch.
	Henry Jr.	- b. 11 Jan. 1642;	d. 10 July 1659, at sea
	John	- b. 3 Apr. 1647;	m. Mary Cowell - 8 ch.
	Ambrose	- b. 3 Aug. 1649;	admin gr. to fa. 27 June 1676
	Sarah	- b. 10 Jan. 1651;	m. Mark Hunking - 1 dau. only surv. ch.
	Rebecca	- b. 26 Apr. 1654;	deaf and dumb; d. 29 June 1696.
	Rachel	- b. 4 Apr. 1656;	d. 28 Dec. 1656 (8 mos. old)
	Martha	- b. 4 Dec. 1657;	d. 11 Nov. 1658
	Ruth	- b. Sunday 3 June 1660;	m. Lt. Aaron Moses - ?4 ch.

AMBROSE GIBBONS 1656 DURHAM

The last will & testament of m^r Ambrose Gibbins on his sick bed this 11th of July 1656.

In the name of God Amen. I Ambrose Gibbins of Oyster River in the Toune of Dover in New England being sicke and weake in Body . . .

Imp^r I Give and bequeath unto my Grandchild samuel sherburne the son of Henry sherburne now dwelling in the Towne of Portsmouth in piscataquake Rever in New England all my right and Interest of house houses lands meadowes Goods and chattells with all and every appurtenance and Appurtenances of Goods mooveable and unmooveable and likewise all . . . . bills and bonds which may lawfully be recovered by law due to the said . . . . my true and lawfull executor and likewise . . . . afore named Henry sherburne be executor wth his son samuell—

with the provisoe the aforenamed Henry and Samuel are to pay unto the said Henry Sherborn^s children Elizabeth Mary Henry John Ambrose Sarah and Rebeckah or any more which may be lawfully begotten by rebeckah sherborne the wife of Henry sherborne being the daughter of Ambrose Gibbins the some of Twenty one pounds starling to witt to the said to every of the fore named children when they Come to lawfull Age the sonn^s at twenty one yeares and the Daughters at eighteene yeares and in Case any of these children should Dy the portion that should have bin theires is to be divided amongst the rest of them that are living In Witnes of the truth hereof wee whose names are under written have Subscribed:

Jonas Bying
his m^{ke}
Tho. X Johnson
william Roberts

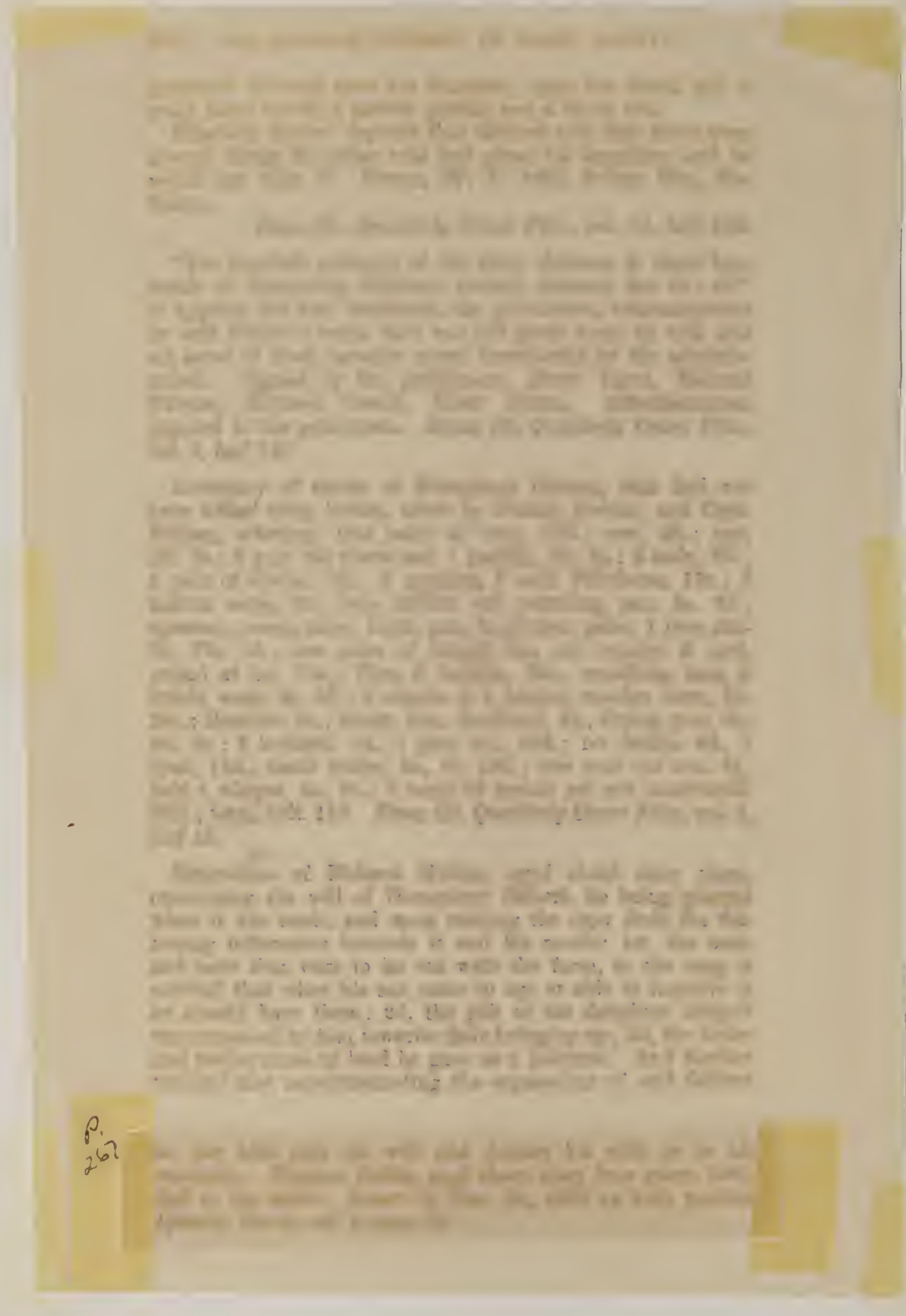
his marke
Ambrose X Gibbins

That this is A true Copie Compared wth the originall so signed & left in the Gennerall Courte file at Boston may the 9th 1657
Attests Edward Rawson Secret

Probate Records of the Province of New Hampshire - Vol. I 1635-1717
State Papers Series - Vol. 31 (1907)

Sources:
- Old Kittery and Her Families - Everett S. Stackpole (1903)
- Rambles About Portsmouth - Second Series -Chas.W.Brewster (1869)
- Geneal. of N.E. Families Vol. II
- Gen'l. Dict. of Maine & N.H. - Noyes-Libby-Davis (1928-1939)
- First Permanent Settlement in Maine (So.Berwick) - Stackpole (1926)
- Old Town of Berwick - Sarah Orne Jewett (1894)
- "Becky" Grandmother of New Hampshire (an Historical Novel) (Alice Clark Heubrich -1966)

P.264



p. 267

See - Reg. Vol. 123
for Gibbs, Thomas^1 of Sandwich

(1.

Thomas^1 Gibbs - b.
d.
m.

Thomas$^{?1}$ Gibbs - b.
d.
m. ~~17 Dec. 1675~~

dau. Sarah Gibbs
b. 11 Apr. 1652
m. 17 Dec. 1675 - m. Ebenezer^2 Nye
5 ch. - Bethiah, Benj., Meletiah, Elnathan, Ebenezer

S MD 14/170 son Thomas^2 Gibbs Jr. b. 23 Mar. 1636 Sandwich
d. 7 Jan. 1732 Sandwich

Families of the Pilgrims, 1 Richard Warren

SMD 14/111 m. 23 Dec. 1674 at Sandwich - Alice^3 Warren dau of Nathaniel^2 & Alice (Walker) Warren
b. 2 Aug. 1656 Plymouth
d. aft. 4 Mar. 1692

8 children:

S MD 14/107 Bethiah^3 - b. 10 Dec. 1675 ; m. - ? ch.

Swift Geneal. Thomas^3 - b. 28 Jan. 1678/9 ; m (1) Joanna^4 Swift (Wm.^{3}) b. 9 Mar. 1694/5 dau. of John - , 3 daus.
m (2) Dorothy ? Jenkins - 1 son

Warren^3 - b. ; m. Abgl. Hilliard - 8 ch.

(see Barnabas^4 Hatch) Sarah^3 - b. ; 1683 ; m. Isaac Cushman - 5 ch.

Ebenezer^3 - b.

Jabez^3 - b.

Swift. Geneal. S MD 29/30 Abigail^3 - b. abt. ? 1677 d. bef. 19 Nov. 1741 ; both of Sandwich m. there 26 Nov. 1697 as 1st wife m. Jireh^3 Swift (Wm.$^{2-1}$) b. 1665 - 12 ch.

Swift Geneal. Cornelius^3 - b. abt. 1690 ; m. Meribah^3 Perry b. 11 June 1690 dau. of Benj.^{2} & Dinah^3 Swift - 6 ch.

Families of the Pilgrims, John Howland Isaac Gibbs - b.
m. 22 Oct. 1696 - Hannah Dickenson b. 6 Mar. 1671 dau. of Elizb. (Howland) Hicks wid. of Ephraim + John Dickenson

Swift Geneal. S MD 14/167 John^2 Gibbs - b. 12 Sept. 1634
son of Thomas^1 m. Elizabeth^4 Swift (Wm.^{3}) - ? ch.
b. 11 Jan. 1696

S MD 14/172 ~~Thomas Gibbs - b.~~
Sarah Gibbs b. 11 Apr. 1652

Swift Geneal. Abigail Gibbs - b.
m. Ebenezer^4 Swift (Wm.^{3}) - 3 ch.
b. abt. 1700

S MD 14/166 also Bethiah
Job Gibbs } twins
son of Thomas b. 15 Apr. 1655

SMD 14/169 Swift Geneal. Mary Gibbs - b. 12 Aug. 1657
dau. of Thomas m. Ebenezer^4 Swift (Samuel^3) - 5 ch.
b. 17 June 1698

Joshua Gibbs of Falmouth b. m. ? ; d. ?

Swift Geneal. son Benjamin Gibbs - b. ; d. bef. 1749 She m.^{2} 9 Feb. 1748/9 Nathan^4 Barlow
m. 10 Jan. 1744/5 Joan^5 Swift (Samuel^4 + Ruth^4 [Hatch] Swift)
b. 8 May 1728

1 child - Joshua Gibbs (named in gr. fa's will.)

(2)

John Gibbs - b.
m. Jane Blackwell
dau. of
b. -

Gibbs ch.
John Gibbs - b. 28 July 1670 ; d. bef 16 June 1734, intestate
m. abt. 1689 - 90 - Esther^3 Swift (Wm.^{2})
b. abt. 1668?? 1670
Her will 15 Oct. 1736 - proved 3 Mar. 1736/7

7 Gibbs ch.
Joshua - b. 20 Dec. 1690; m. Mercy Hallet - 7ch.
a dau. - b. ; d. inf.
Mercy - b. 21 Jan. 1695/6; m. (1) Samuel Ellis - 7ch.
m. (2) Samuel Churchill
Joanna - b. 13 Mar. 1697; m. Wm. Ellis - 4ch.
John - b. 16 Feb. 1699; m. Sarah Cushman - 8ch.
Hannah - b. 24 Feb. 1701; m. Benj. Ellis - 11 ch.
Experience - b. 19 Feb. 1703; m. Benj. Cornish - 4ch.

~~[illegible] Gibbs - b. m.~~ ~~[illegible]~~

Swift Geneal. Joanna Gibbs - b.
m. - Abner^3 ~~Swift~~ Perry (~~Wm.^{2}~~) son of Benjamin^2 & Dinah^3 Swift
b. 10 Mar. 1703/4
8 ch.

Burgess Geneal. Samuel^4 Burgess - b. 8 Mar. 1703, ? Sandwich - m. (1) 30 Mar. 1732 - Jedidah Gibbs - b. abt. 1707
10 ch.
inc. son David^5 b. abt. 1762 - m. 3 Oct. 1797 - Sylvia Gibbs ? rem. to Fairfield, Me.

" " Ebenezer^5 Burgess (son of Ebenezer^4 & Jerusha^3 Nye Burgess)
b. 14 June 1743 ; m. Hannah Gibbs (8 ch.)

Hatch Geneal. Jean/Jane or Gibbs - b.
m. (as 2d w.) of Moses^4 Hatch (Moses^3 & Hepzibah (Eddy) Hatch) - 4ch.
bap. 3 July 1698

^{5}MD 14/111 Samuel Gibbs - m. 5 Mar. 1676 Patience^2 (Thos.^{1}) Butler
(not a Quaker) b. 14 Aug. 1648 at Sandwich

5MD 14/172 Samuell b. 23 June 1639

Gibbs (3)

S MD 14/110 Sarah Gibbs – m. Ebenezer^2 Nye (see P. 1) – 5 ch.

Benjamin Gibbs – m. Anne^3 Tupper (Thos.$^{2-1}$) – 10 ch.
b. 14 Dec. 1679

Joanna Gibbs – m. Eliakim^3 Tupper (Thos.$^{2-1}$) – 14 ch.
b. 29 Dec. 1681

Elizabeth Gibbs – m. Daniel^3 Hayden, son of Daniel^2 & Wm.-1 Hannah^2
(Wilcoxson) Hayden
b. 5 Oct. 1666 ?Windsor, Conn.

son Daniel^4
perh. others

Miriam Gibbs – m. William^3 Hayden son of Daniel^2 & Wm.-1 Hannah^2
(Wilcoxson) Hayden
b. 1 Jan. 1675/6

4 ch.

S MD 14/174 5 sons of John Gibbs

S MD 29/22 John Gibbs d. 30 Apr. 1725

1. ? Gibbs b. 28 July 1670
2. ? Gibbs b. -- Dec. 1673
3. ?b b. 27 –y 1676
4. ?Joshua b. -- Apr. 1679
5. ?Job b. -- Aug. 1681
S MD 14/111 6. Barnabus b. 24 June 1684

S MD 29/30 Job Gibbs & Judith Bates b. of Sandwich m. 28 Apr. 1699
30/68 Judith
S MD 30/68 ch. Micah 27 Nov. 1701, Lydia 15 May 1704

S MD 29/31 Benjamin Gibbs & Ann Tupper both of Sandwich m. Sandwich 4 — 1698/9

S MD 29/75 Martha Gibbs dau. of Benjamin & Ann (---) Gibbs b. last day of Oct. 1699
" Silvanus " son of " " " " " b. 20 Apr. 1702
" Abigail " dau. " " " Anne " " b. 8 Sept. 1705
" Jedidah " " " " " " " " b. 30 Oct. 1707
" Anne " " " " " " " " b. 21 Apr. 1710
" Elizabeth " " " " " " " " b. 10 Apr. 1712
" Jane " " " " " " " " b. 7 Dec. 1714
" Benjamin " son " " " " " " b. 1 Mar. 1716/17
" Reliance " dau. " " " " " " b. 11 July 1719
" Job " son " " " " " " b. 22 Mar. 1723/4

Gibbs from "Ellis" information

② Joanna Gibbs of Plymouth b. 13 mar. 1697; d. aft 2 apr. 1762
m. 19 may 1718 William^3 Ellis son of Mordecai^2 Ellis
& Sarah (——) Ellis

① her sister Mercy Gibbs b. 21 Jan. 1695/6
m. ca 1717 Samuel^3 Ellis brother to Wm.^{3} Ellis
Mercy m. 2) 12 apr. 1748 Samuel Churchill
b. 26 oct. 1710 Plymouth
d. 11 July 1799 Plymouth

③ Hannah Gibbs (sister of Joanna + Mercy) b. 24 Feb. 1701 Plymouth
m. 25 mar. 17-- Sandwich d. aft. 7 June 1770

William^1 Gifford – b.
d.
m.(1) [illegible] –
b. ; d. 1687
dau. of

Oct. 1974
vol. 128

m.(2) 16 day 5 mo.: 1683 at Sandwich Friends Monthly Meeting –
Mary Mills, of Sandwich sister of James Mills
b. ; d. liv. 1734
dau. of John + Sarah Mills of Blackpoint, Mass.
(now Scarborough, Me.)

A tailor; evidently arr. in N.E. after 1643; 1st rec. in Sandwich 4 Dec. 1647; served on Grand Enquest 4 June 1650. Orig. deed for Sandwich plantation was executed by Gov. Wm. Bradford 22 May 1651, ordering that four men Goodman (Thomas) Tupper, Goodman (Thomas) Burges, Senr., Nathaniel Willis and William Gifford "shall have power to call a town meeting." Owned property in Barnstable Co., Mass. + New Jersey. In 1673 he purchased land in Suckanesset (Falmouth) from the Indian Sachem, Job Noantico. 23 July 1677 he was 1 of 3 men chosen to lay out certain 60-acre lots in Sandwich. 14 Apr. 1681 "Wm. Gifford of Sandwich in the Government of New Plimouth in New England, tailor", conveyed to John^1 Jenkins of the same place, one share of land in East Jersey, to wit: three necks, called Neweson, Patapeco and Navanison. By deed 6 May 1683 Wm. Gifford conveyed to his sons Robert^2 + Christopher^2, the tract of land which he had bought from Sarah Warren widow of Nathaniel^2, in Dartmouth, 7 Nov. 1670.

Will – dated 9 of 2 mo. 1687 (9 Apr.) – proved 9 Mar. 1687/8

Children:

1. John^2 – b. abt 1642 Eng. ; d. testate at Sandwich in 1708
vol. 128
Oct. 1974 m. abt. 1664 – Elishua^3 Crow(ell)
?dau. of Yelverton^2 (John^1) + Elizabeth ( ) Crow(ell)
b. ; d.

8 ch.:
Elizabeth^3 – b. 25 of 12 mo. 1665/6; m. abt. 1691 Israel^3 Tupper (Thos.^{2} + Martha Mayhew Tupper)
Samuel^3 – b. 12 Mar. 1666
vol. 129 Jan. 1975 John^3 – b. 12 June 1668 m. 24 Nov. 1696 Desire^3 (dau. John^2) Sprague – 3 ch
Mary^3 – b. 9 Oct. 1669; m. 1 Feb. 1686 – Joshua^2 (Robt^1) Ransom
ch. Robert^3 Ransom
Mary^3 Ransom
Grace^3 – b. 17 Aug. 1671; m. abt. 1695 – Gideon^2 Hoxie (Lodowick^1) 11 ch.
vol. 129 Jan. 1975 William^3 – b. 7 of 3 mo. (May) 1673 ~~[illegible]~~ m.$^{(1)}$ Elzb. Wheaton (3 ch) m.$^{(2)}$ Experience^3 (Bowerman) Claghorn (?2 ch)
" " Yelverton^3 – b. 22 Apr. 1676 m. Ann Northrup (–6 ch.)
" " Josiah^3 – b. 17 Feb. 1681 m. Mercy Chadwick (–7 ch.)

2. Patience^2 b. abt 1644 ? Eng. m. Richard^2 Kerby (Rich.^{1}) 5 ch
vol. 128
Oct. 1974 see p. 250 NE HGR Oct. '74

Source – NEHG Reg. vol. 128 – Oct. 1974 – Wm.^{1} Gifford of Sandwich
" vol. 129 – Jan. 1975 starts w/ (Wm.^{1}) ~~[illegible]~~^{2}, James^2
" vol. 129 – July 1975, Oct. '75 130 – Jan. '76, Apr. '76

3. Hananiah^2 Gifford (Wm.^{1})
intestate
Oct. 1974 vol. 128 b. abt. 1648 Eng. ; d. abt. 1709, prob. at Manasquan, Shrewsbury Township, Monmouth Co., New Jersey
m. possibly in Sandwich, Mass. - Elizabeth ?
dau. of
b. prob. abt. 1645, Mass. ; d. inv. of est. filed 11 Dec. 1729
m.(2) ? John Greene of R.I. who removed to Manasquan in 1703

An early Navesink settler under Monmouth Patent of 5 April 1665.
In 1676 he registered a claim for a married man's allotment of land & on 30 Mar. 1677 a Warrant for Survey of Lands on Quit Rent was issued to him for 240 acres. On the same date a tract of 240 acres & meadow was laid out & ~~on~~ 10 Dec. 1681, a Patent was duly issued to him by Gov. Philip Carteret & Lady Elizabeth Carteret, Lady Proprietoress, for 286 acres lying upon the Long Branch of the Shrewsbury River and at Shrewsbury Cove, on a reserved quit rent of one half penny lawful money of Eng. for each acre, dating as usual from 25 March 1670 & payable annually on the 25 day of March. On 10 Dec. 1684 he purchased from Wm. Scott of Shrewsbury four acres of land on Shrewsbury River near Raccoon Island

Children:

Jan. 1975 vol. 129 William^3 - b. ca 1675 m.(1) Margaret ? (2 sons) m.(2) "Sary" Sarah ? (2 sons)
" " Joseph^3 - b. ca 1677 m. Hope ? (2 sons)
" " John^3 - b. ca 1679 m. Mary ? Camwick eldest dau. of Nathaniel (3 ch.)

1739? See Nancy Hurlbut's chart June 1979 CCGS
See N.H.'s chart

4. William^2 Gifford (Wm.^{1}) - b. ~~b. 7 May 1658~~ Barnstable // will dated 25 Feb. 1737 - inv. dated 2 Nov. 1739
abt. 1654 ; d. 1739, testate, at Falmouth
Oct. 1974 vol. 128 m.(1) abt. 1675 - ? Hannah ?
b. - ; d. bet. 17 Dec. 1701 and 21 June 1711
dau. of
m.(2) 21 June 1711 - Lydia^4 Hatch dau. of Joseph^3 & Amy^3 (Allen) Hatch
b. at Falmouth 13 July 1685 ; d. aft. husb. but prob. shortly bef. 26 June 1753 when admin. of her husb's will rendered final accounting

A weaver.

11 Children: (by 1st wife)

July 1975 1. Gideon^3 - b. 6 Oct. 1676 m. Mehitable^4 Jenney dau. of John^3 & Mehitable - 6 ch.
" " 2. Gershom^3 - b. 10 June 1679 m. Deborah Bowerman dau. of Thos. & Mary (Harper) B. - 3 ch.
Oct. 1974 3. Seth^3 - b. 17 Mar. 1681 Falmouth ; m. bef. Nov. 1715 Johanna (Joannah) ; - 5 ch. inc. HANNAH
" " 4. Experience^3 - b. 7 Oct. 1685 ; m. 23 May 1710 John^4 Wing (John^3, Daniel^2, John^1) - 8 ch.
July 1975 5. Jabez^3 - b. 7 Feb. 1686/7 m. Dinah Shelton dau. of John - 4 ch. +?
Oct. 1974 6. Mehitable^3 - b. 7 July 1689 ; m. 24 Mar. 1712/3 at Dartmouth Hon. Col. Samuel Willis - 10 ch.
July 1975 7. Justice^3 - b. 12 Oct. 1691 m. Ruth^4 Gifford dau. of John^3 & Desire (Bassett) Gifford - 6 ch.
Oct. 1974 8. Mary^3 - b. 25 May 1694 ; m. 6 Apr. 1724 Isaac Willis of Bridgewater - 2 ch.
July 1975 9. Hannah^3 - b. 24 Oct. 1696 ; m. 14 Sept. 1732 Obediah^3 Butler (Daniel^2, Thos.^{1}) as 2d w. - 2 ch.
10. William^3 - b. 16 Feb. 1699 m. Mary^5 Swift dau. of Benj.^{4} (Wm 3-2-1) and Hannah^4 (Wing) Saml^3, Swift - 8 ch.
Oct. 1974 11. Temperance^3 - b. 17 Dec. 1701 ; liv. unm. 25 Feb. 1737

6 ch. (by 2nd wife)

Oct. 1974 12. Amy^3 - b. 5 Aug. 1713 ; m. 25 Oct. 1733 Humphrey Harrison of Sandwich - 3 ch.
July 1975 13. Silas^3 - b. 30 June 1715 m. Elizb.^{4} Weeks dau of Ebnzr^3 & Mary (Rowley) Weeks - 5 Ch.
Oct. 1974 14. Nathan^3 - b. 25 Jan. 1717 ; m. 29 Sept. 1740 Mercy^3 (Robinson) (Jonathan) Weeks$_4$ - 1 son Joseph Weeks, 1 dau. Mercy
July 1975 15. Melatiah^3 - b. 4 May 1719 ; m. (1) Hannah Claghorn (1 ch) (2) Sarah^4 Bowerman dau. of Thos.^{3} 4 ch
Oct. 1974 16. Sarah^3 - b. 17 Sept. 1725 - m. at Falmouth, 1p. 13 Feb. 1747/8 Ichabod^4 Perry - 6 ch.
July 1975 17. Joseph^3 - b. 28 June 1728 m. ZERVIAH^5 Robinson dau. of Joseph 4 & Hannah ([illegible] R. - 5 Ch.

5. Robert^2 Gifford (Wm.^{1}) b. abt 1656 d. at Dartmouth bef. 21 Apr. 1730
m.(1) abt. 1684 - Sarah^3 Wing when will was proved
dau. of Stephen^2 + 2^d w. Sarah (Briggs) Wing
b. 2 mo. 1657/8 Sandwich. d. aft. 2 Nov. 1702
m(2) - Elzb. perh. dau. of Stephen^2 Cornell
July 1975
vol. 129

9 ch.
~~July~~ July 1975 p. 234 Jeremiah^3 b. ca 1681 - m. Mary^3 Wright (Adam^2 Rich^1) - 13 ch.
" p. 222 Mary^3 b. ca 1683 - ? m. Nathan^3 Soule - 6 ch.
Oct. 1975 Benjamin^3 b. ca 1685
" " Stephen^3 b. ca 1687
~~July~~ July 1975 p. 222 Rebecca^3 b. ca 1689 ? m. Jacob^3 Soule - 2 sons + ?
Oct. 1975 Timothy^3 b. ca 1691
~~July~~ 1975 p. 223 Ann^3 b. ca 1693 ? m. Wm. Swan
July 1975 p. 223 Lydia^3 b. ca 1695 m. 1. P. 10 Feb. 1722/23 Nathaniel Soule
Oct. 1975 Simeon^3 b. ca. 1697

6. Christopher^2 Gifford - b. "in July anno: 1658"; d. 22 Nov. 1748
? m(1) Meribah ? Little Compton, R.I. testate
m2) abt. 1683/4 Deborah^3 Perry
dau. of Edward^2 + Mary^2 (Freeman) Perry
b. Sandw. 2 Apr. 1663; d. 23 Mar. 1724 Dartmouth
NEH+GR
Jan. 1975
vol. 129
7 ch.
Jan. 1975 Meribah^3 - "last day of Oct. 1687" m. Nathaniel^3 Soule Mass. V. R. - 14 ch.
Jan. 1975 Christopher^3 - "May; 5th 1687" (error perh. 1688)
" " Audry^3 (Addree, Adric, Audere) b. 17 Sept. 1689 m. Eliash Smith
Oct. 1975 Enos^3 - b. 1 Feb. 1693/4
Jan 1925 Mary^3 - b. 6 Oct. 1695 m. Thomas^4 Borden (Rich^3 John^2 Rich^1 of Tiverton m. Innocent^3 Cornell [Thomas$^{2-1}$]) - 5 ch
Oct. 1975 Christopher^3 b. 15 Apr. 1698
Jan. 1975 Deborah^3 b. 2 Feb. 1700 rec. at Sandwich prob. b. Dartmouth m. Benj.^{3} Wilbur Tiverton V. R. son of Joseph^2 (Wm.^{1}) + Anne^2 (Thos.^{1} Brownell) 6 ch.

7. Mary^2 Gifford - b.
Oct. 1974 p. 250 (named in father's will 1687)
perhaps older than some of her brothers

Children by 2nd wife; Mary (Mills)

8. Jonathan^2 - b. 4 May 1684 d. testate 10 Feb. 1734/5 (Sandw. T. Rec.)
vol. 129 - Jan. 1975 + Oct. 1975 7 ch m. 3 Aug. 1708 Lydia Abbott
who m(2) 30 = 9th "called November" mo. 1738 Joseph Taber of Dartmouth
9. James^2 - b. 10 Mar. 1685/6 d. intestate 20 Oct. 1734 (Sandw. T. Rec.)
m. 30 Mar. 1710 Deborah^4 Lewis - dau. of James^3 (Thos.^{2} Geo.^{1})
and Eleanor (Johnson) Lewis
vol 129 Jan. 1975 + vol. 130 Jan. 1976 11 ch

Gifford

Jan. 1976 Josiah^{4} (Samuel^{3}, John^{2}, Wm.^{1})
" " Samuel^{4} (John$^{3-2}$, Wm.^{1})
Apr. 1976 Benj.^{4} (Wm.^{3}, John^{2}, Wm.^{1})
" " John^{4} (Yelverton^{3} John^{2}, Wm.^{1})
" " John^{4} (Josiah^{3}, John^{2}, Wm.^{1})
" " Samuel^{4} (" " ")
" " Christopher^{4} (" " ")
" " Benjamin^{4} (" " ")
" " Hananiah^{4} (Gideon^{3} Wm.$^{2-1}$)
" " Gideon^{4} (" ")
" " Joseph^{4} (Gershom^{3} ")
Oct. 1976 Wm.^{4} (Jabez^{3} ")
" " Benj.^{4} (" ")
" " Reuben^{4} (Justus^{3} ")
" " Zaccheus^{4} (Wm.$^{3-2-1}$)
" " Wm.^{4} (Silas^{3} Wm.$^{2-1}$)
" " Mordecai^{4} (Melatiah^{3} ")
" " George^{4} (" ")
Jan. 1977 Rowland^{4} (Joseph^{3} ")
" " Robinson^{4} (" ")
" " Jonathan^{4} (Jeremiah^{3}, Robert^{2}, Wm.^{1})
" " John^{4} (" " ")
" " Joseph^{4} (" " ")
" " William^{4} (" " ")
" " Benj.^{4} (" " ")
" " Isaac^{4} (" " ")
April 1977 Peleg^{4} (" " ")
" " Allen^{4} (" " ")
" " David^{4} (" " ")
" " John^{4} (Benjamin^{3} " ")
" " Hananiah^{4} (Stephen^{3} " ")
" " Benjamin^{4} (" " ")
" " Stephen^{4} (" " ")
" " Recompense^{4} (" " ")
" " Daniel^{4} (Timothy^{3} " ")
July 1977 Robert^{4} (" " ")
" " Timothy^{4} (" " ")
" " Job^{4} (Simeon^{3} " ")
" " Obadiah^{4} (" " ")
Oct. 1977 Elijah^{4} (Enos^{3} Christopher^{2} Wm.^{1})
" " Canaan^{4} (" " ")
" " Enos^{4} (" " ")
July 1978 Joseph^{4} (" " ")
" " Wm.^{4} (Christopher^{3} " ")
" " Richard^{4} (" " ")
" " Christopher^{4} (" " ")
Oct. 1978 Daniel^{4} (Peleg^{3} Jonathan^{2} Wm.^{1})
" " Christopher^{4} (" " ")
" " Noah^{4} (" " ")
" " Levi^{4} (" " ")
" " Jonathan^{4} (Silas^{3} " ")
" " Thomas^{4} (Cornelius^{3} James^{2} Wm.^{1})
" " Jesse^{4} (" " ")
" " John^{4} (Sylvanus^{3} " ")

Oct. 1978 James^{4} (Sylvanus^{3} James^{2}, Wm.^{1})
Jan. 1979 James^{4} (Thos.^{3} " ")
" " Lewis^{4} (" " ")
" " Samuel^{5} (Josiah^{4} Sam.^{3} John^{2})
" " Lemuel^{5} (" " ")
" " Joseph^{5} (" " ")
Jan. 1979 Justice^{5} (Benj.^{4} John$^{3-2}$)
Apr. 1979 Prince^{5} (Benj.^{4} Wm.^{3} John^{2})
July 1979 Josiah^{5} (John^{4} Yelverton^{3} John^{2})
" " David^{5} (John^{4} Josiah^{3} John^{2})
" " Jesse^{5} (" " ")

James^{3} - Thos.^{2} - Geo.^{1} Lewis

N.E. H.G. Reg. Ch. of James^{2} & Deborah^{4} (Lewis) Gifford

Jan 1976 Cornelius^{3} m. Elz.^{4} Barlow (Samuel^{3} John^{2} Geo.^{1})
ch.
Jan '76 Abigail^{4} m Job Hamblen fam. rem. to Lee, Mass.
Oct. '78 #88 Thomas^{4}
" " #89 Jesse^{4}

Jan '76 Sylvanus^{3} m.1) Jenaverah (Generverah, Genevra, Jeneveth) Walker
(Lee V.R.) dau. of John + Sarah (Summers SUMMARS) Walker
m.2) Tabitha Dexter
(Lee V.R.)
ch.
Jan '76 Deborah^{4} m.1) Barnabas Phinney
m.2) Nathaniel^{4} Tobey (Samuel^{3} Jonathan^{2} Thomas^{1})
Oct. '78 #90 John^{4}
Jan '76 Sarah^{4} m. Jedediah Crocker (rem. from Lee to Cleveland O.)
Oct. '78 #91 James^{4}
? Weason^{4}
Jan '76 Nancy^{4} m. (in Lee) Reuben Pennoyer (Lee V.R.)

Thomas^{3} m.1) Content Borden of Freetown (Dartmouth VR) d. aft. 1773
m.2) ? Rebecca Turner
ch.
Jan. '79 #92 James^{4}
Jan '76 George^{4}
Jan '76 Dinah^{4}
Jan. '79 #93 Lewis^{4}
Jan '76 Rebecca^{4}
Thomas^{4}
Elinor^{4}
Barjonah^{4}
Remembrance^{4}
Noah^{4}

Jan 1976 Ch. of Josiah^{4} (Samuel^{3} John^{2} Wm.^{1}) & Elizabeth Nye daughter of Peleg^{3} & Elzb. (Bryant BRYANT) Nye
(John^{2} Benj.^{1} Nye)
ch.
Jan. '79 #94 Samuel^{5}
Jan. '79 #95 Lemuel^{5}
Jan. '76 Jane
Jan. '79 #96 Joseph^{5}
Jan. '76 Abigail^{5}

Jan. '76 Ch of Samuel^{4} (John$^{3-2}$ Wm.^{1}) & Mary Lambert
ch.
Jan '76 Huldah^{5}
Jan '76 Desire^{5}
#97 Justice^{5}

Gifford (Jan. Apr. July, Oct.)

Oct. 1974 (vol 128) { 1 single page
10 double pages
Jan. 1975 (vol 129) { 7 " "
single page
X
July 1975 " { 1 " "
8 double pages
Oct. 1975 " { 1 single page
5 double pages
1 single page

Jan. 1976 (vol. 130) 3 (double pages)
Apr. 1976 " 6 " "
X
Oct. 1976 " 4 " "

Jan. 1977 (vol. 131) { 1 single page
3 double pages
Apr. 1977 " { 1 single page
4 double pages
July 1977 " { 3 " "
1 single page
Oct. 1977 " { 2 double pages
1 single page

X ~~(vol. 132)~~
X X
July 1978 (vol. 132) { 1 single page
3 double pages
Oct. 1978 " (1 Single page
4 double page

Jan. 1979 (vol. 133) (1 single page
3 double page
1 single page
Apr. 1979 " (3 double page
1 single page
July 1979 " (1 single page
2 double page
Oct. 1979 "

11	Oct. 74
8	Jan. 75
9	July 75
7	Oct. 75
3	Jan. 76
6	Apr. 76
4	Oct. 76
4	Jan 77
5	Apr. 77
4	July 77
3	Oct. 77
4	July 78
5	Oct. 78
5	Jan. 79
4	Apr. 79
3	July 79
85	

Gilberts of New England Part I
Desc. of John Gilbert of Dorchester

Compiled by
Geo. Gordon Gilbert
& Geoffrey Gilbert

Gilberts of New England Part II
Desc. of Matthew G. of New Haven, Conn.,
Humphrey G of Ipswich, Mass.,
William G. of Boston, Mass.,
(First Six Generations)

From the Gilbert Family Manuscript Genealogy
by
Homer W. Brainard & Clarence A. Torrey
By Permission of the Conn. Hist. Soc.
Edited by Geoffrey Gilbert
1959

John Black, Sr. of Beverly, Mass.
b.

d. intestate 16 Mar. 1674/5 Adm. granted 20 July 1675 to his son John who was ordered to make payments to his sisters Eliza Kimball, Persis Follett, and Lydia Davis.

John Black's had 3 daughters ~~were~~ baptized in Salem church - Lydia - 25 Dec. 1636; another Lydia on 3 June 1638, a daughter, not named in the ch. record on 29 Nov. 1640. Persis - who m. Robert Follett 29 Nov. 1655 was younger than Elizabeth - Quite likely E. was b. abt. 1632 & Persis 1634. John's wife is not ment. in Essex Co. Probate Records nor in Perley's Hist. of Salem, Mass. Presumably she is the Susanna Black, who w/her hus. John joined the church in Charlestown, Mass., 4 Jan. 1634/5

From "Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England.
vol. I - Court Records 1633-1640"
ed by Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, M.D. - 1855

"4 Dec. 1638 -
Mr John Gilbert, Sen., [among list of those]
admitted freeman & sworne according
to the Custome."

gr.fa. Sir Humphrey Gilbert b. 1539 ; d. 9 Sept. 1583, at sea, his vessel "Squirrel" going down in a violent storm.

HUMPHREY^1 GILBERT, b. abt. 1616, prob. in England
d. early 1658, Ipswich, Mass.
m.(1) ?
b.
d.
m.(2) Elizabeth Black, dau. of John & Susannah
b. ?abt. 1632
d. bef. 29 Mar. 1693
m.(2) 24 Sept. 1658, Ipswich, Mass. as 2d w. Wm. Raynor who d. 26 Oct. 1672 at Marblehead, Mass., leaving 6 ch.
m.(3) Henry^2 Kimball of Wenham, Mass., as his 2d w.; he d.bef. 16 June 1676
m.(4) 25 Dec. 1679, Daniel^2 Killam (KILHAM) of Ipsw. as 2d wife; he was fa.-in-law of her son John^2 Gilbert; Daniel m.(3) 29 Mar. 1693 at Topsfield

{will + inven} (not typed yet)

He was in Ipswich as early as 1642 when he took part in expedition against Passaconaway, an Indian chieftain; his name is in list of soldiers who rec'd payment, 4 Dec. 1643 - his pay 3s. He was a contributor to the Denison fund. Bought land in Ipswich, sold May 1650, near the Wenham line where he attended Ch. Deputy 18 Dec. 1654, ae abt. 38; contributed to support of minister at Wenham, 1657. His will dated 14 Feb. 1657/8, proved 30 Mar. 1658; inventory taken 10 Mar. 1657/8, amounted to £199/12/06. (£169/12/06) Will mentions wife Elizabeth, son John + 4 daughters of whom only Abigail is named

3 Children by 1st wife:

Hannah^2 - b. abt. 1646; d.
m. Jan. 1670/71, in Salem - Peter Harvey
1670 (AEPH)
b.
d.
She deposed in June 1670, ae abt. 24. Received legacy from her deceased mother

Ch.: Peter - b. 10 Feb. 1670.
David - b. 20 Sept.1672
Hanna - b. 1 July 1674
John - b. 14 Apr. 1676
Mary - b. 25:1 m:167_
Sarah - b. 15 Apr. 1680; m. John Burton - 5 sons

Martha^2 - b. abt. 1649; d. bef. 4 Feb. 1692/3
m.(1) ? Hewe
b.
d.
m.(2) 25 Oct. 1683 in Salem - Richard Comer or Coomer or Coonan
b.
d.
She deposed 23 Nov. 1668, ae abt. 19; + 21 Apr. 1670 deposed ae abt. 21

Ch.: by 2d husband
Mary - b. 1 Nov. 1686; m. 19 July 1706 at Salem Robert Westgate

Mary^2 - b. June ; d.
m. 24: 5 mo.: 1672, in Salem - Richard Palmer
b.
d. bef. 14 Dec. 1689 (date of inv.)
Ch.: Mary - b. 8: 7m: 1673; m. Samuel Foote - 4 ch.
Richard - 6: 10: 1675; m.(1) Hannah (Pickering) Beadle - 3 ch
m.(2) Mary Poldren - a dau.
Martha - 21: 6: 1678; still living 1689
?
Samuel - b. 7 Apr. 1683; living in 1696

Perhaps 2 Children by 2nd wife

Abigail^2 - b. ; d. (living in 1723)
m. abt. 1679 - Moses Aborn, son of Samuel & Catherine (Smith) Aborn
(as 2d w.) b. 1645/6 at Salem; d. winter of 1735/6
bap. 6 Aug. 1648 in Salem

He lived in Marblehead 1666/7; Salem until abt. 1678, when he removed to Lynn. His will dated 8 May 1723, proved 19 Jan. 1735/6, ment. wife Abigail (& a w. surv. him.)

Ch.:
Abigail - b. 7 May 1680;
Thomas - b. 26 Jan. 1682;
Hannah - b. 26 Aug. 1684; m. Edward Twiss -
Mary - b. 19 Apr. 1686; m. Daniel Twiss - 3 ch.
James - b. 21 Apr. 1688;
John - b. 17 Apr. 1690; m. Union ? - 3 ch.
Samuel - b. 19 Mar. 1692; m.(1) Martha Bancroft - 2 ch.
m.(2) Sarah Needham - 4 ch.
Ebenezer- b. 31 Jan. 1694;

#1 Child~~ren~~ of Humphrey^1 Gilbert & 2nd wife Elizabeth (Black) Gilbert

Separate listing

*John^2 (q.v.) - b. 1656/7 (1656 or 1657), Ipswich; d. there 17 Mar. 1722/3, in 67th yr. intestate
(tombstone in Hamilton Cem., the "Hamlet" now Hamilton)
m. 27 Sept. 1677 in Ipswich - Elizabeth^3 KillHam, dau. of Daniel^2 & Mary^2 (Safford) KillHam; b. ?abt. 1651
KILHAM d.

He was a soldier in King Philip's war; freeman, 24 May 1682; living in Ipswich, but went to church in Wenham, of which he was a member before 1692 - wife also a member. Chosen Deacon about 1700; 1 May 1712, he was one of the petitioners for a church at "the Hamlet" and he & his wife dismissed from Wenham church 30 Oct. 1714, to become members of the new church. Died intestate but before death deeded his lands to his sons, Daniel, Joseph, Benjamin and Noah

13 Children:

John^3 - b. 14 July 1678; d. y.

Daniel^3 - b. ? 1679 or 80, Ipswich; d. 2 Nov. 1723 Marblehead Mass. - in his 44th yr. ? G.S. H[illegible]
m. I.P. 1 Dec. 1710 at Wenham (2 Dec. 1710 at Ipswich) - Elizabeth Porter, dau. of John & Lydia (Herrick) Porter of Wenham; b. abt. June 1689;
d. Jan. 1789, Ipswich, ae 99 yrs. 7 mos.; m.(2) Nov. 1727, in Ipswich, as 2d wife of Sgt. Joseph Goodhue, son of William & Hannah (Dane) Goodhue
m.(3) 9 Oct. 1740, Ipswich, as 2d w. of Dea. John Burnham who d. 24 Nov. 1749
m.(4) I.P. 24 Oct. 1767 Ipswich - as 2d w. of Dea. Mark Haskell

Daniel^3 was a soldier in Queen Anne's war, 1703 - allowed £5-13 for "Expence for Doctors & Attendance in his sickness, being taken sick whilst in her Majesties Service," 6 Nov. 1712. Dismissed from Wenham Ch. to the Ch. in the "Hamlet" 3 Oct. 1714 In his will dated 23 Aug. 1723, he is called "shoreman." of Marblehead. He owned the schooner "Eliza."

Ch.: Lydia - b. 9 Dec. 1711; m. 4 Apr. 1732 Jeremiah Lowe, son of David & Mary (Lamb) Lowe - ?4 ch.
Elizabeth - bap. 13 Nov. 1713; m. Wenham 18 Nov. 1734 in Sudbury Joseph Noyes, Jr., son of John + Ruth (Haynes) Noyes - 6 ch.
Mercy - bap. 1 Apr. 1716 Ipswich; m. Ipswich - 26 Oct. 1731 William Goodhue, the 3rd - 3 dau. ?4 ch.
Daniel- bap. 13 Apr. 1718 Ipsw.; d.y.
b. Marblehead Mary - bap. 5 June 1720; m. 10 Apr. 1740 Ipswich Jeremiah Hobbs - 1 son + +
Hannah- bap. 23 Dec. 1722; m. Marblehead 27 June 1739, Ipswich Jonathan Ingersoll - ?2 daus. b. 3 Aug. 1719 Gloucester, Mass. son of Jonathan & Lydia (Perkins) Ingersoll

Elizabeth^3 - b ~~ap. at Wenham Church~~ ; d.y. perh. this was bap. of Mother Elizabeth.

Mary^3 - bap. at Wenham Church; d.y.

Mary^3 - b. 10 Jan. 1682; d.y. (perh. the same child as preceding)

Elizabeth^3 - bap. bet. 10 Jan. 1682/3 & Sept. 1685
d.
m. 23 Dec. 1714 in Ipswich (the Hamlet) - John Davis, son of
John & Sarah ( ) Davis
b. 28 June 1684, Beverly, Mass.; d.
They removed from Wenham to Beverly bef. 16 May 1726 when they sold land in Wenham.

??Ch.: (Wenham V.R.)
Elisabeth - b. 24 Dec. 1717;
John - b. 31 May 1720; d. 18 Feb. 1722/3
Daniell - b. 5 Aug. 1722;

Mary^3 - bap. bet. Sept. 1685 & 5 Jan. 1687/8
d. prob. bef. 10 Oct. 1727
m. I.P. 9 Nov. 1706 in Wenham, 14 Nov. at Ipswich, Isaac Hull, son of Isaac &
Sarah (Cock-Solart) Hull of Wenham
b. ; d. 22 Mar. 1722/3 Beverly
a committee appointed 10 Oct. 1727 to set off widow Mary's dower, hence it is probable she had d. bef. that date
??Ch.: (Beverly V.R.)
Mary - b. 24 Mar. 1714/5;
Sary - b. 14 Apr. 1723
[illegible]

Sarah^3 - b. ? 1688, Ipswich, Mass.
d.
m. I.P. ~~23~~ 28 Oct. 1708 - Nathaniel Gott of Wenham
b.
d. bef. 14 Aug. 1727, Concord, Mass. when widow app. admin.
m.(2) 25 Feb. 1728/9 - Daniel Noyes, son of Joseph & Ruth
(Haynes) Noyes of Sudbury - as his 2d wife
Daniel - b. 30 May 1698; d. 29 Dec. 1781
this source says she m. Joseph Noyes s of Joseph & ~~Ruth~~ Mary (Darvell) Noyes ~~of Sudbury~~ as his 2d wife b. 16 Aug. 1663

Blue Ink notes & correction See p. 72 June '79 "Nutmegger"

??Ch. by 1st husband (Wenham V.R.)
Sarah - b. 24 Dec. 1712;

Ch. by 2nd husband
Sarah - b. 8 Jan. 1731; m. Samuel Maynard -
Nathaniel - b. 22 Dec. 1733; d. 11 Apr. 1734
Ruth - b. 28 Apr. 1735; m. Abraham Smith -
Thomas- b. 19 Aug. 1740; m. Elizabeth Wright - 6 ch.
Daniel- b. 19 July 1749; m. Mellicent Gibbs - 3 ch.
Nathaniel - b. 10 Sept. 1751; m. Lydia : -
? - d.y.?

Martha^3 - bap. bet. 25 Nov. 1688 & 18 May 1690; d.

Joseph^3 - b. 1 Feb. 1691/2, Ipswich; d. Mar.-Apr. 1763 Littleton, Mass.
twin w/ Benjamin^3
m.(1) I.P. 19 Apr. 1718 Ipswich - Mary Cogswell, dau. of
Capt. Adam & Abigail ( ) Cogswell
Mary - b. ; d. 17 Oct. 1738, Ipswich
m.(2) I.P. 17 Sept. 1739 Ipswich - Mrs. Elizabeth ( )
Whipple, dau. of
and widow of
Elizabeth - b. ; d.
He was a partner in the Land Bank of 1740. On 6 Apr. 1748 bot land in Littleton,
He was an innholder at Littleton; his will dated 1 Mar. 1763,
proved 16 May 1763 app. wife Elizb. executrix

Ch. by 1st wife:
Joseph - bap. 15 Mar. 1718/9; bur. Mar. 1731
Mary - bap. 17 Sept. 1721; still living Mar. 1763-evid.unm. called Mary Gilbert in fa's. will
Daniel - bap. 4 Nov. 1723; m. Lucy Smith - I.P. 30 Mar. 1745
dau. of Nathaniel & Elizb. who had a dau. Lucy
or " " Noah & Lucy who had a dau. Lucy ?

Abigail - bap. 6 Feb. 1725/6; m.(1) 28 June, 1750 Sudbury Josiah Noyes - 2 ch. son of Daniel & Sarah (Haynes) Noyes
m.(2) 24 June 1760 as 2d wife James Haynes - 2 daus. son of James & Sarah (Rugg) Haynes
a child - bap. Mar. 1727/8; prob. the ch. bur. Apr. 1732.

Elizabeth - bap. 23 Mar. 1728/9; per. the ch. bur. Apr.1732
Joseph - bap. 27 Feb. 1731/2; m. abt. 1772 Sarah Robbins - 3 ch.
Adam - bap. Feb. 1732/3; Corp. in Capt. Jonathan Hoar's Co. in Crown Point Exped. 3 Apr. - 8 Sept. 1755; rep. dead

Sarah Robbins dau. of Zechariah & Elizabeth (Proctor) Robbins of Westford, Mass.

Benj. - w/ Joseph Twin

Ch.: by 2nd wife:
John - b. July 1740; m. Sarah Cummings - a son, ?2 more
Samuel - b. Nov.1741; m. Elizabeth Robbins - 5 ch.
Elizabeth - b. ; m. 1 apr. 1771 Aaron Stratton - res. Littleton 1790

*Benjamin^3 - b. 1 Feb. 1691/2, Ipswich (q.v.)

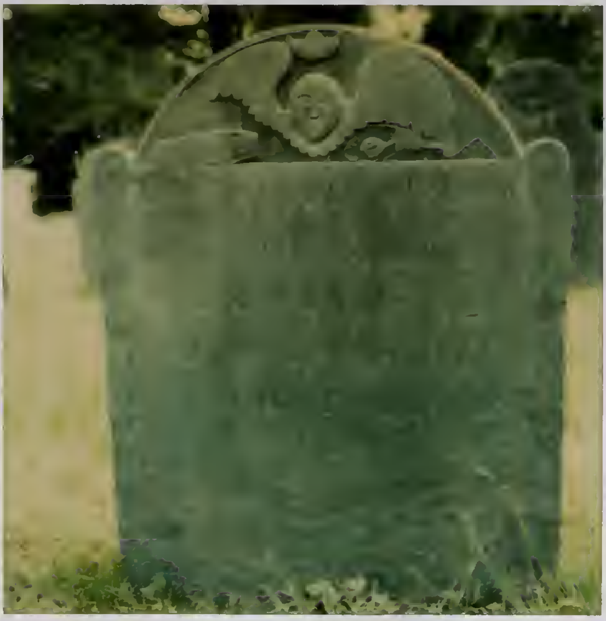
Lydia^3 - bap. 12 Apr. 1702; d. 9 Mar. 1757
m. I.P. 21 Mar. 1723/4 at Wenham - Edmund Kimball, son of Thomas & Elizabeth (Potter) Kimball of Wenham
I.P. 21 Mar. 1722/3
Edmund - b. 18 Apr. 1699 at Wenham; d. 24 Apr. 1768
m.(2) 6 Sept. 1759 at Wenham Mrs. Mercy Carter.

Ch.:
Elizabeth - b. 10 Apr. 1726; d. 6 Oct. 1728
Edmund - b. 9 Aug. 1728; m. Elizabeth Kimball - 5 ch.
Thomas - b. 5 Feb. 1730; m.(1) Mary Cross - 8 ch.
m.(2) Elizabeth Stratton - s.p.
Elizabeth - b. 25 Dec. 1731; m. James Fitts - ?3 ch.
Lydia - b. 3 June 1734; m. Amos Batchelder - 9 ch.
Martha - b. 10 Jan. 1739/40; m. Isaac Woodbury

Noah^3 - bap. 21 Nov. 1703, Wenham; d. 22 Nov. 1768, Mansfield, Ct.
(a "Taylor")
m.(1) 12 Feb. 1727/8 at Hamlet - Sarah Allen, dau. of William and Sarah (Walker) Allen; b. 25 May 1707 Manchester, Mass.
d. 7 Feb. 1758 Mansfield, Ct.

m.(2) 4 Aug. 1758 in Brookfield, Mass. - Mrs. Sarah ( ) Lane of Ware River, dau. of
widow of Job Lane; Sarah - b.
~~d. 29 June 1783~~ ~~at Mansfield~~
d. 29 June 1782 3 Mansfield, Ct.

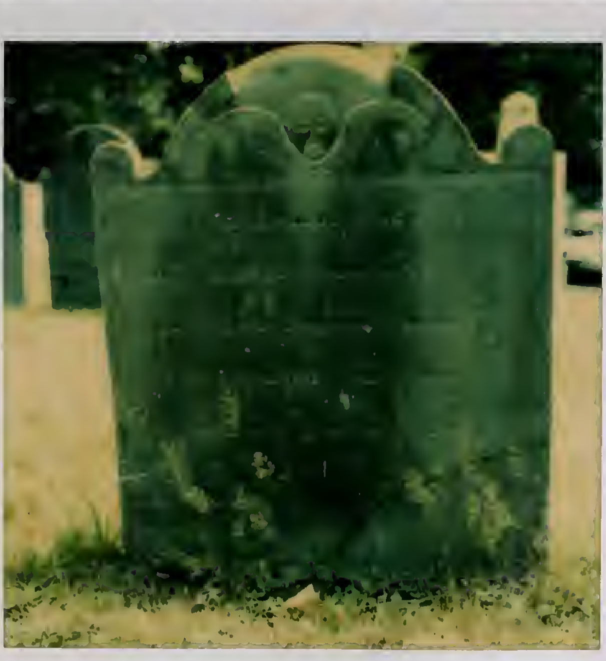
He was in the French & Indian War; will dated 7 May 1763, proved 2 Dec. 1768. sold all his lands in Ips. to bro. Benjamin for £200 Rem. to Preston, Conn. & finally to Mansfield, Ct.
Ch.: by 1st wife:
Mary - b. 11 Mar. 1728/9; m. 8 or 15 Dec. 1749 in Mansfield Ct. Edmund Hovey - 3 ch. son of Edmund & Mary (Farwell) Hovey
John - bap. 21 Mar. 1730/1; m. Priscilla Walker - 7 ch.
Sarah - b. 2 Sept. 1732; m. Canterbury 15 Nov. 1757 Mansfield Ephraim Howe - 3 ch. - son of Abraham & Martha (Potter) Howe
William - b. 5 Feb. 1733/4; not in father's will.
Elizabeth - b. 25 Feb. 1735/6; not in father's will.
Martha - b. ; m. 27 Dec. 1759 Mansfield, Ct. Jabez Carey, Jr. son of Jabez & Hannah (Hendee) Carey of Mansfield
Lucy - b. 25 July 1741; m.(1) 15 Oct. 1767 Samuel Lane her stepbrother
m.(2) 3 apr. 1777 Ebenezer Martin of Mansfield
Elisha - b. 18 May 1743; m. Submit Glazier - 6 sons



g.s. of BENJAMIN GILBERT
OLD CEMETERY
No. BROOKFIELD, MASS. 7/19/75

IN Memory of Lieu^{t}
BENJAMIN GILBERT
who died June y^{e} 24th,
AD 1760, in the 69th
Year of his
Age.

Hiſ Fleſh Reſts in Hope of a Happy
Reſurretion at the laſt Day,
When this Mortal ſhall Put on Immortality,
& Death be ſwallowed up in Victory.



g.s. of Mrs. ESTHER GILBERT
OLD CEMETERY
No. BROOKFIELD, MASS. 7/19/75

IN Memory of
Mr^{s} Eſther Gilbert,
Wife of Lieu^{t} Benjamin Gilbert,
Who departed this Life
June 20th, 1780, in y^{e} 85th
Year of her
Age.

* **BENJAMIN^{3} GILBERT** - b. 1 Feb. 1691/2, Ipswich, Mass.
d. 24 June 1760 at Brookfield, Mass.
(g.s. - Old Cemetery, North Brookfield)
m. 4/9 Aug. 1716, at Ipswich - Esther^{4} Perkins, dau. of
"4" in Perkins' [illegible] 9/19 John^{3} & Mary^{3} (Fiske, dau. of Capt. Thomas^{2} F.)
Perkins of Wenham;
Esther - b. 30 Sept. 1695
d. 20 June 1780, Brookfield
(g.s. - Old Cemetery, No. Brookfield)

Lived in Ipswich, in that part later called Hamilton, on the farm his fa. gave him in 1721; bought bro. Noah's share in 1724. Commissioned "ensign" 7 Feb. 1744, in the expedition against Cape Breton. Removed to Brookfield about 1747/8, where he purchased a house and farm of Jonathan Bush, containing 120 acres (on which the whole village of No. Brookfield is now set). He had a pew in the Church in Brookfield in 1753; was a shoemaker at time of his death. Called Lt. on g.s. Partner in the Land Bank of 1740

Children:

*Benjamin^{4} - bap. 7 July 1717 Ipswich (q.v.)

John^{4} - bap. 13 July 1718; d.

Esther^{4} - b. 22 Aug. 1720; d. 13 Sept. 180^{6}7, Salem, Mass.
m. 12 Nov. 1745 - Benjamin Waters, son of Benjamin & Abigail
(Stone) Waters of Salem
Benjamin - b. 11 Jan. 1720/1 Charlestown, Mass.
d. 16 Oct. 1784 Salem, Mass.
Through their son Joseph & grandson Joseph they were gr. grandparents of Henry Fitzgilbert Waters, the noted Genealogist discoverer of the Eng. Home & ancestry of John Harvard, Geo. Washington & many others.
Ch.:
Esther - bap. 6 July 1746;
Abigail - bap. 6 Sept. 1747; d.
Benjamin - bap. 14 Jan. 1749/50;
Stephen - bap. 14 Jan. 1753; ;
John - bap. 13 Apr. 1755;
Abigail - bap. 16 Mar. 1760; ;
Joseph - ; m. ; - a son Joseph

Mary^{4} - bap. 30 Sept. 1722; d.
m. 12 Nov. 1741 - Ebenezer Killam^{4}, son of Samuel & Deborah
( ) Killam, of Wenham
Ebenezer - b. 9 Jan. 1719/20 at Wenham
? another Mary? or Perkins? she m. (1) 17 Nov. 1739 John Lovewell (Ipsw. V.R.) d.
{Ipsw. V.R. Int. 12 Sept. 1741
Wenham V.R. m. 12 Nov. 1745}
?Ch.:
Samuel - b. 20 Nov. 1743;
Deborah - bap. 22 Nov. 1747;

Elizabeth^{4} - bap. 3 Jan. 1724/5; d. 18 Sept. 1785
m. Nov. 1750 at Brookfield - Benjamin Jennings, son of
; & ( ) Jennings of Brookfield;
Benjamin - b.
d. 18 Dec. 1796
Ch.:
Benjamin - b. 29 Aug. 1751;
Elisabeth - b. 28 July 1753;
Dorcas - b. 17 Nov. 1755;
Susanna - b. 24 Mar. 1758;
Jonathan - b. 20 Apr. 1760;
Esther - b. 16 July 1762;
Talmon - b. 8 Mar. 1765;
Hannah - b. 1 Apr. 1768; d. 14 July 1811

Sarah^4 - bap. 26 Feb. 1726/7; d. 21 Sept. 1816, Heath, Mass.
m. Nov. 1750 in Brookfield - Samuel Gould, son of Samuel & Mehitabel (Stiles) Gould; b. 20 Mar. 1727 Boxford, Mass.; d. 1791

Lived in Brookfield, Amherst, Charlemont & Heath, Mass.
He was one of the organizers of No. Brookfield Parish 1748.
In Crown Point expedition 1757 - Lt.

Ch.:
Sarah - b. 13 Aug. 1751; m. Ebenezer Field -
Esther - b. 30 June 1753; d. ae 55 unm.
Samuel - b. 30 May 1755; k. 28 Oct. 1776
Isaac - b. 14 Apr. 1758; m. Olive Thayers - 10 ch.
Daniel - b. 24 Jan. 1760? ;d. unm.
Beulah - b. 9 July 1761; d. y.
Eli - b. 5 May 1766; m. Bernice Johnson - 11 ch.
Mehitable - b. ; m. William Batt -

Daniel^4 - b. 15 Feb. 1728/9 Ipswich; d. 2 Apr. 1824 No. Brookfield (g.s.)
m.(1) 6 June 1754 in Brookfield - Lucy Barnes, dau. of Samuel & Mercy (Gilbert) Barnes b. 4 Aug. 1729 Brookfield
d. 21-2 Apr.1772 No.B. (g.s.)
m.(2) I.P. 18 June 1773 - Elizabeth Gott, dau. of Dr. Benjamin and Sarah (Brock) Gott; b. 19 Oct. 1736; d.14 Feb. 1777
m.(3) 9 Mar. 1778 in Brookfield - Mrs. Mary (Goddard) Kimball, dau. of William & Keziah (Cloyes) Goddard; wid.of ?
Mary - b. 2 Jan. 1728 Shrewsbury; d. 7 July 1818

Ch. by 1st wife:
Benjamin - b. 31 May 1755; m. Mary Starr Cornwall - 11 ch.
Lucy - b. 17 Mar. 1758?; m. Jos. Dane - 4 ch.
Mercy - b. 11 June 1760 ; m. Charles Bruce - 3 ch.
m.(2) Nathan Moore - ?4 ch.
Esther - b. 13 June 1762; m. Joseph Waite - 3 ch.
Mary - b. 6 Nov. 1764; m. John Rice -
Humphrey - b. 16 Aug. 1767; m. Elizabeth Bond - 10 ch.
Twins { Hannah - b. 21 Apr. 1772; m. Jabez Ayres - 7 ch.
Abigail - b. 21 Apr. 1772; m. Justus Fowler - 4 ch.

Ch. by 2d wife:
Elizabeth- b. 18 May 177(4); m. Ephraim Spalding -?2 daus.?
Joseph - b. 25 Jan. 1776 or 3 Jan. 1777; m. Abigail Cutting - 8ch

Lydia^4 - b. 30 Dec. 1730; d.
(1) m. 18 May 1758 in Ipswich - Isaac Hovey, son of Edmund & Mary (Farwell) Hovey; b. 7 Aug. 1730 Mansfield, Ct.
d. Aug. 1761(or 3)

→Lydia ----- prob. m.(2) I.P. 30 Sept. 1764 in Ipswich - Benjamin Pindar, son of John & Katherine ( ) Pindar b. 16 Apr. 1738 Ipswich; d.

--or she may have m.(2) a Mr. Raymond. (acc. to Perkins Genealogy)

Joseph^4 - b. July 1733 Ipswich; d. 3 May 1776 No. Brookfield (g.s.)
m. 13 Dec. 1761 in Brookfield - Mrs. Hannah (Wheat) Gott, dau. of Dr. Samuel & Hannah (Hovey) Wheat and widow of Dr. Benjamin Gott; b. 24 July 1735 Newton, Mass.
d. 22 Nov. 1810 No. Brookfield (g.s.)

He was in the French & Indian war; in 2 Crown Point expeditions; in march on alarm for relief of Ft. William Henry; Lt. 1772; Capt. 1774; Major 1775; Lt.Col. on or bef. Jan. 1776; Col. 16 Feb. 1776; d. a fortnight later.

Ch.:
Wheat - b. 23 Nov. 1762; m. Elizabeth Baldwin - 1 dau.
Benjamin Joseph - b. 5 Oct. 1764; m. Sarah Shepard - 9 ch.
Elizabeth - b. 16 Sept. 1766; m. Dr. Asa Walker - 6 ch.
Esther - b. 26 Apr. 1768; d. 14/5 May 1833, Boston
Pitt - b. 31 May 1771; m. Eliza Marcia -
Daniel - b. 7 Sept. 1773; m. Mary Waters - 8 ch.

Isaac^4 - b. Apr. 1735; d. prob. the child bur. Dec. 1736

Martha^4 - b. Aug. 1737; d. 4 Jan. 1803 Charlemont, Mass.
m. 31 Oct. 1757 in Brookfield - Nathan Gould, son of Samuel & Mehitabel (Stiles) Gould; b. 18 Jan. 1733/4 Boxford
d. 1816 in Virginia abt. 2 weeks after their arrival there

He was in campaign against Crown Point 1755; rem. from Charlemont with son Nathan to a new home in Va. where he d. abt. 2 weeks after arrival.

Ch.:
Jonathan - b. ; d. 1778 - unm.
Benjamin - bap. 27 Dec. 1761; d. y.
Mehitable- b. 16 May 1765; m. Barnabas Alden - 17 ch.
Benjamin - b. 3 Oct. 1767; m. Lydia Allen - 11 ch.
Paschal Paoli - bap. 17 June 1770; d. early
Lydia - b. 3 July 1772; m. Robert Young - 10 ch.
Nathan - b. 19 Mar. 1776; m. Esther Alden - 8 ch.
m.(2) Cemantha (Phillips) Burr - 8 ch.
Gilbert - b. 25 Feb. 1779; m. Mehitable Taylor - 11 ch.

- -

*Benjamin^4 Gilbert - bap. 7 July 1717 Ipswich, Mass.
d. bef. 19 Aug. 1754
m. 6 Apr. 1738 Ipswich - Sarah Frost, dau. of John & Rachel (Tuck) Frost (I.R. 8:1m:1718 Ipswich
Sarah - b.
d.

He seems to have been a coastwise trader at time of d.; his inventory taken 9 Aug. 1754, incl. 20 gals. brandy, 4 pocket looking glasses, & other trading articles; admin. on estate granted to widow 19 Aug. 1754.
widow may have gone to Brookfield, Mass.

Children:

Sarah^5 - b. May 1739; d.
ph
m. 13 May 1762 - John Stevenson of Rutland, son of
b.
d.

Ch.: b. Brookfield, Mass.
John - b. 27 Mar. 1764;
Milley - b. 2 Sept. 1766;
Hannah - b. 2 June 1769;
Eli - b. 6 April 1772;
Sherman- b. 1 April 1775;
Salley - b. 13 Apr. 1778;
Susannah - b. 25 July 1781;
Bettey - b. 24 Apr. 1784;

*Benjamin^5 - b. Mar. 1741/2 Ipswich (q.v.)
Abigail^5 - b. abt. 1744(52); d.
m. I.R. 16 July 1772 - Daniel Shay - as 2d wife
b. 1747 Hopkinton, Mass.
d. 1825 Sparta, N.Y.
Ch.:
Ruth - b. 1796; m. Elisha Lyon Smith - a son

***Benjamin^{5} Gilbert** - b. Mar. 1741/2 Ipswich, Mass.
d. 11 Oct. 1825 Troy, N.Y. ::
m. 27 Oct. 1763 in Ipswich - Elizabeth Moulton,
dau. of Nathaniel & Katherine (Averill) Moulton m. 22 Dec. 1736 Ipsw.
b. 1745
d. 2 Feb. 1827

He enlisted 6 Apr. 1759 in Col. Daniel Appleton's Regt. (under Gen. Jeffrey Amherst) for invasion of Canada, at ae 18, being then an apprentice of Nathaniel Moulton. Further served as pvt. under Capt. Nathaniel Bailey, 5 Mar. to 6 Dec. 1760; ~~in Rev.~~ removed to Brookfield soon after marriage. Wife was a member of West Brookfield Cong. Ch., 20 Sept. 1772, & dismissed, 11 Apr. 1793, to Ch. in Conway, Mass., where they had removed. (Later apparently removed to N.Y. state.) On 3 May 1796 Benjamin Gilbert of Conway, cordwainer, sold 54 acres of land in Conway to John Willcox of Spencer, Mass. (Franklin County Deeds)

Children:

Betsey^{6} - b. 12 Aug. 1765 Brookfield; d. 15 May 1824
m. 16 Feb. 1786 in Brookfield - Noah Belden, son of Noah & Rebecca (Wells) Belden; b. 15 May 1766 Hatfield; d.

Benjamin^{6} - b. 3 Sept. 1767 Brookfield; d. 5 Nov. 1835
m. 14 May 1795 - Lucy Richmond, dau. of Robert & Martha (Hinde) Richmond; b. 16 Dec. 1769 Brookfield
d. ?24 Dec. 1837
Ch.: ::
Alanson Augustus - b. 29 Feb. 1796;
Hollis - b. 28 July 1798;
Bostwick - b. 1 Nov. 1800;
Lucy - b. 8 Oct. 1803; d. 15 Oct. 1803
Lucy Richmond - b. 17 Sept. 1805;
Eliel - b. 6 Sept. 1807;
William - b. 23 June 1810;
Benjamin - b. 15 Nov. 1812;

*Eunice^{6} - b. 4 Dec. 1769 Brookfield; d.
m. 28 Jan. 1790 Ashfield, Mass. Eleazer Hawks^{5} Allen (q.v.)

Abigail^{6} - b. 25 Mar. 1772 Brookfield; d. Nov. 1852

James^{6} - b. 13 Feb. 1774 Brookfield; d. 28 Aug. 1865, Chazy, N.Y.
m. 7 Dec. 1800 in Grand Isle, Vt. - Ruth Conkey, dau. of

Ruth - b. ; d. 7 Dec. 1841.

He removed to Grand Isle abt. 1791/2 - engaged in lumbering there - later removed to Chazy, N.Y.

Dwight^{6} - b. 29 Feb. 1776 Brookfield; d. Nov. 1843

Tammy^{6} (Tamezin) - b. 11 Jan. 1779 Brookfield; d. 12 May 1827

Mary^{6} (Polly) - b. 26 Sept. 1781 Brookfield; d. 5 May 1807

Source: Brookfield, Mass., V.R. (1909)
Charlemont, " " " (1917)
Conway, " " " (1943)
Heath, " " " (1915)
Littleton, " Rec's. (1900)
Ipswich, " V.R. (1910 -2 vols.)
Lynn, " " " (1905 & 06 -2 vols.)
Hist. of Marlborough, Mass. (Charles Hudson - 1862)
" " Salem, Mass.-3 vols.(Sidney Perley - 1924-26-28)
Salem, Mass., V.R. (1916-18-24-24- -25) (vols. 1-2-3-4- -6)
Sudbury, " " " (1903)
Topsfield, " " " (1903)
Wenham, " " " (1904)
Gilberts of N.E. Part II (Geoffrey Gilbert, ed. - 1959)
Batchelder-Bachellor Gen.(Frederick Clifton Pierce - 1898)
Belding Gen. (Charles C. Whitney, comp. - 1896)
Breck Fam. (Samuel Breck - 1889)
Burnham Gen.(Roderick H. Burnham - 1869)
Field Gen. - Vol. I. (Fdk Clftn Prc - 1901)
Foote Hist. & Gen. - Vol. I. (Abram W. Foote - 1907)
Hist. of the Fowlers (Christine Cecilia Fowler - 1950)
Fam. of Zaccheus Gould (Benj. Apthorp Gould - 1895)
Chronicles of the Haskell Fam. (Ira J. Haskell - 1943)
The Hovey Book (Daniel Hovey Assoc. - 1913)
Howe Gen's. - Vol. I. (Daniel Wait Howe - 1929)
Killam Fam. of Essex Co., Mass. (Sidney Perley - 1913)
Hist. of the Kimball Fam. - Vol. I. (Morrison & Sharples - 1897)
The Lowe Fam. (1901)
Noyes Gen. - Vol. 2 (Noyes - 1904)
Fam. of John Perkins of Ipswich (George A. Perkins - 1889)
Desc's. of Richard Porter (Joseph W. Porter - 1878)
Richmond Fam. (Joshua Bailey Richmond - 1897)
Spalding Mem'l. (Charles Warren Spalding - 1897)
Wheat Gen. -Vol. 2 (Silas Carmi Wheat - 1960)
DAR Bks. 13-15-36-59-87-107-126-132-135-137-139-148
DAR Patriot Index (1966)

Gilberts of N.E. Desc. of John G. of Dorchester Part I (1.
George Gordon G. + Geoffrey G. -1859

(John^1 Gilbert -)

Giles Gilbert - b. prob. abt. 1530-35
bur. 17 June 1595 at Bridgewater, Somerset, Eng.
m(1) Elizabeth ?
b.
prob. the Elzb. bur. 3 Jan. 1569/70 at Bridgewater
m(2) 10 Aug. 1571 at Bridgewater Joan Pearce
b.
d. bur. there 18 Apr. 1597

(Ch. by 2nd wife)

1. Giles - bap. 12 Aug. 1573
m. abt. 1594 Mary Cellis dau. of Wm.
6 ch. +?
2. Elzb. bap. 12 Sep. 1575
m. Robert Chandeller
3. John^1 bap. 30 Aug. 1580 at Bridgewater, Eng. d. 1657 Taunton Mass.
m(1) 17 Jan. 1602/3 at Bridgewater Mary Street dau. of Nicholas
m(2) Sept. 1606 perh. at Bristol Alice Hopkins dau. of Thomas + Katherine
m(3) in or after 1620 wid. Winifred (Rossiter) Combe wid. of Joseph
+ sister of Edw. Rossiter
4. Joan bap. 3 Dec. 1581
5. Ann bap. 16 Nov. 1583
6. Susanna bap. 9 Dec. 1584 d. 13 mos + 3 weeks after b. of her son N. the 3d.
m. 16 Jan. 1602/3 at Bridgewater -
Nicholas Street, Jr. s. of Nicholas + ?
wedding preceded by 1 day that of her
bro. John^1 to Nicholas' sis. Mary.
Nicholas Jr. m.(2) -
son Nicholas, the 3rd, bap. 29 Jan. 1603/4 d. 1637
became minister of ch. at Taunton, Mass.
from abt. 1638-1659
when he moved to New Haven

2.

John¹ & his family & to America ~~c. 1630~~ abt. 1626 as he sold land in Combe St. Nicholas in 1635

John¹ Gilbert - bap. 20 Aug. 1580 at Bridgewater
d. 1657 Taunton, Mass.
will signed 6 Apr. 1656, proved 3 June 1657

m(1) 17 Jan. 1602/3 at Bridgewater - Mary Street (
dau. of Nicholas & ?
bap. 22 Mar. 1578/9 at Taunton, Somerset, Eng.
prob. she who was bur. 25 Oct. 1605 Bridgewater

m(2) Sept. 1606 perh. at Bristol, Eng. - Alice Hopkins
dau. of Thomas & Katherine (?) Hopkins of Bristol
b. ; bur. 25 Apr. 1618 Bridgewater

m(3) in or aft. 1620 - Winifred (Rossiter) Combe, sis. of Edward¹ Rossiter of Combe St. Nicholas & Oct. 1630 (dau. of) a passenger in the "Mary & John" & d. a few mos. aft. arr.,
wid. of Joseph Combe of Combe St. Nicholas, a parish in Somerset, Eng. abt. 20 miles south from Bridgewater
b. perh. abt. 1590
d. in or after 1663 at Taunton, Mass.

~~Issue~~ children by 1st wife

Mary & Joan bap. 4 Aug. 1603 Bridgewater - bur. 5 & 9 Aug. 1603 prob. b. very prematurely.

? Mary - bap. 19 Aug. 1604 ; prob. d. y.

children by 2nd wife

Elizabeth² - b. ? m. 1626 George Chute

went to Eng. for visit 1650?, again 1653 & remained

Thomas² - b. abt. 1617 perh. at Trull, Somerset, Eng. m. 23 Mar. 1639-40 (Rec. of Col. of New Plym. in N.E.) m. ~~1st~~ Jane Joan (Combe) Rossiter ae abt. 25 (b. abt. 1615) (at Taunton) - dau. of Joseph & Winifred (Rossiter) Combe & wid. of her cousin Hugh Rossiter

ret'd. to England early in 1645

John² Jr. prob. bap. 19 Aug. 1614 Bridgewater
m. - Frances Colland

Children by 3d wife

Mary - b. men. in f's will as Mary Norcross
m. prob. Rev. Nathaniel Norcross

Giles² - b. per. abt. 1627. m(1) wid. Sarah ( ) Parker who d. in or after 1682
2 sons (d. inf. 1 d. abt. ae 2) m(2) 1686 wid. Mary (Wilmarth) Rockett of Rehoboth

Joseph² - b. perh. abt. 1629. m. ? Slocum
a Taunton householder in 1675

Thomas^2 Gilbert (John^1) b. abt. 1612 perh. at Trull
Somerset, England
d. In 1677 news of his d. arr. & Jane a "grass widow" for nearly a 1/4 of a century became a real widow
m. 23 Mar. 1639/40 in Taunton –
Joan (Jane) (Combe) Rossiter
dau. of Joseph & Winifred (Rossiter) Combe
1635 ♀ with the Gilberts John^1 & 3d wife
Winifred (Rossiter-Combe) Gilbert
ae abt. 21.

deserted "Jane" & her 4 children (all under 13) returning to England for a "visit" in 1653 & rem. there

She had m. (1) soon aft. her arr. in Dec., in Dorchester her 1st cousin Hugh Rossiter son of Edw.^{1} who had preceded her there. Shortly after their move to Taunton w/ the 3 adult male Gilberts, Hugh died.
Joan, a broken hearted young widow w/ a small dau (Elizabeth? b. abt. 1637-8) ret'd. to her parents. Thomas^2 Gilbert needed a wife & in due course Joan m. him.

Children:– b. bef. abt. 1653 when Thomas ret'd. to Eng. to remain.

lived Ingell St. Taunton

2. Thomas^3 (q.v.) ch. b. Taunton 1642 or 3
d. Taunton 20 Apr. 1725 ae 82
m. well into his 30's – 18 Dec. 1676 in Boston, bride Hannah^3 Blake dau. of Wm.^{2} & Anna ( ) B. of Milton

lived Ingell St. Taunton

Eleazer^3 (q.v.) b. in or bef. 1645
d. there Taunton 29 Mar. 1701
leaving 4 minor ch. 4 ch. 1 a dau. a dau. Eleazer John
m. 23 May 1682 Milton, Mass. Elizb.^{2} Crane dau. of Henry^1 & Tabitha (Kinsley) Crane. She m. (2) Geo. Townsend a widower with 4 ch.

1. Mary^3 b. perh. in 1641 m. Samuel^2 Williams (Richard^1 Wms.) abt. 1662
6 ch. Sarah^3 m. Benjamin^2 (Walter^1) Deane / Mary^3 m. Henry^3 Andrews / Hannah^3 m. Samuel Bunn / Seth^3 m. Mary^3 Dean / Samuel^3 m. Abgl. / Daniel^3 m. Mercy^3 Dean

Jane b. perh. abt. 1651
d. 14 Sep. 1715
m. 14 Nov. 1675 Samuel^2 Gulliver of Milton ~~in 1675~~ b. 13 Feb. 1640 Milton son of Anthony^1 & Elinor (Kinsley) Gulliver
6 ch.

[Perh. other ch. that d. y. in between those named]

Elizabeth dau. of Jane (Joan) & Hugh Rossiter
m. Thomas Starr, Jr.
son Benjamin Starr

4.

John^2 Gilbert (John) (q.v.)
prob. d. Bridgewater, Somerset, 10 Feb. 1691
m. Frances Collard
dau. of John of Spaxton, Somerset
ch.
John^3 - b. abt. 1650
Ret'd. to England abt. 1645 & rem. there

Giles^2 - (q.v.) d. 8 Jan. 1717/8 at Rehoboth, Mass.
m(1) aft. 26 Feb. 1661 (date of her 1st husb's d.)
Sarah (   ) Parker, wid. of John of
Taunton, Mass.
She d. aft. 17 Feb. 1681/2
~~[illegible]~~
m(2) 28 Oct. 1686 in Taunton
Mary (Wilmarth) Rockett
b. prob. at Rehoboth
dau. of Thomas & Elizb. (Bliss) Wilmarth
& wid. of Joseph Rockett whom she
(m. 5 Jan. 1680. He bur. 21 or 27 July
1683 a posthumous dau. Mary
was b. 14 Dec. 1683 all in Rehoboth)
~~[illegible]~~
~~b. prob. at Rehoboth~~
She is believed to be the Mary Gilbert who
m. 12 June 1723 in Rehoboth Jeremiah Wheaton
ch. (by 2nd w.) born Taunton
John^3 - b. 24 Aug. 1687; d. Mar. 1688 Taunton
Joseph^3 - b. 22 Mar. 1689; d. abt. 1711 ("recently deceased" in Mar. 1712)

Joseph^2 - b. perhaps abt. 1628-30 in Eng. d. in No. Carolina
m. abt. 1663, doubtless in Taunton, ? Slocum
daughter of Anthony^1

Inherited part of fa's. est. which he sold to bro.
Giles some time before March 1664. He then
disappears from Taunton records.
Believed aft. m. & sale of his prop. he & wife left
for No. Carolina where her father & family had gone
Anthony Slocum's will ~~[illegible]~~ 26 Nov. 1688 mentions
grandsons Thomas & Joseph & grdau. Sarah Gilbert
ch.
1. Thomas^3 - b.   ; d. 1720 Chowan Precinct N.C.
m.   ch. Thomas^4 William^4, John^4
2. Joseph^3
3. son
4. son
5. Sarah^3

Thomas 3 (Thomas² John¹) b. 1642 or 3 Taunton, Mass.
d. there 20 Apr. 1725, ae 82
m. 18 Dec. 1676 in Boston — Hannah³ Blake
dau. of William² + Anna (   ) Blake
of Milton
b. 6 Mar. 1651 Dorchester
d. 9 May 1722 Taunton

resided Taunton

Thomas was abt. 10 when his fa. left his fam. & ret. to Eng. in 1653, & he & his younger bro. Eleazer must have taken on, as soon as they were able, the burden of looking after their mo. & ~~#~~ sisters & their rather extensive land holdings. These were largely along the banks of "Taunton Great River," and above the weir. On the west bank, the whole south end of what is now Ingell St. must have been Gilbert property; it seems to have been covered by the 3 homelots of Thomas Gilbert, Sr. When Sam. Wms. m. the eldest sister Mary, he seems to have joined the family group, & Thomas on his own m. in 1676 settled close by. Eleazer in 1682 brot his wife to the same area.

The Morgan Cobb map of 1728 (3 yrs. after Ensign Thomas's death) shows 3 houses close together on the west side of Ingell St. labeled resp. "D. Williams" "N. Gilbert" & "S. Williams". "D." must have been Daniel - youngest son of Samuel & Mary (Gilbert) Wms. "S." was prob. Samuel's son Seth, tho it might have been Samuel Jr. "N." - Nathaniel Gilbert?

8 Children: (1- 6 rec. at Taunton: 7 & 8 prob. b. there)

1. Hannah⁴ b. 28 Sept. 1677 d. 6 June 1705 Taunton
m. abt. 1695-6 William³ Phillips b. 21 Aug. 1669
d. in or poss bef. 1717, Taunton
son of James² (Wm.¹) + Mary (? Wilbore) Phillips
5 ch. Jemima b. 1696 or 7 m. Thomas² Burt of Dighton son of James¹
stet ~~Hannah~~ b. abt. 1698 m. Benj.³ Leonard son of Isaac² (Solomon¹)
Mehitable b. abt. 1700 m. James⁴ Leonard (James³⁻²⁻¹) + Deliverance L.
Susanna b. abt. 1702 d. ante 1717
Lydia b. abt. 1704

twins

2. Sarah^{4} - b. 11 Aug. 1679 - d. bet. 1738 + 44
m. - John Willis, s. of Joseph + Sarah (Lincoln) Willis
b. d. 1744
ch. Nathaniel, Ebenezer, Sarah, John + Elzb.

3. Mary^{4} - b. 11 Aug. 1679 - d. ante 1714
m. 7 Apr. 1707 Taunton - Joseph^{3} Williams
son of Joseph^{2} (Richard^{1}) + Elzb. (Watson) Williams
b. 13 Feb. 1678 Taunton; d. abt. 1716
m.(2) 20 May 1714 Abgl. Newland
ch. Elzb. - b. 1 May 1709
Annah - b. 18 Jan. 1710/11

4. Thomas^{4} - b. 11 July 1681 d. 1 Feb. 1692

5. Nathaniel^{4} - b. 19 July 1683 Taunton; d. 17 Aug. 1765 Berkley, Mass.
m. 16 June 1709 in Duxbury Hannah Bradford - dau. of
Lt. Samuel^{3} (Wm$^{2-1}$) + Hannah^{4} (Rogers) (John$^{3-2}$ Thos.^{1}) Bradford
b. 14 Feb. 1689/90 Kingston, Mass.
d. 28 Jan. 1772 Taunton, Mass.
both bur. in fam. cem. NE. corner of Berkley + Pratt Sts., Taunton
7 ch. Hannah^{5} - m. Ebenezer^{4} Smith (John$^{3-2}$, Henry^{1}) (7 ch)
Thomas^{5} - m. Mary Godfrey dau. of Richard + Bathsheba (7 ch)
Mary^{5} - m. Lt. James Godfrey son of Richard + Bathsheba (Walker) Godfrey (8 ch)
Nathaniel^{5} - m. Deborah Pope dau. of Lemuel + Elzb. (Hunt) Pope (5 ch)
Samuel^{5} - m. Sarah Dean dau. of Joseph + Sarah (Burt) Dean of Dighton (4 ch)
Welthea - m. Ebenezer Hathaway Jr. son of Lt., Col. Ebenezer + Hannah (Shaw) Hathaway (6 ch)
Abigail - b. 1727/28 - d. 17 Sep. 1747 in 20th yr.

6. Mehitable^{4} - b. 5 May 1686 not in fa's will of 1722
7. Susanna^{4} - b. 1687 or 8 d. 9 Sep. 1766 Taunton
m. there 29 July 1708 Wm.^{3} Hodges, son of Henry^{2} (Wm.^{1}) + Esther (Gallop) Hodges
b. 18 Mar. 1679/80 d. 12 Feb. 1768 (8 ch)

8 Experience^{4} - b. 1689 or 90 ; d. post 1769
m. John Townsend of Taunton
b. 28 May 1691 Charlestown, Mass.
d. ante 2 Feb. 1760
son of George + Rebecca (Cowdry) Townsend
(George m.(2) Elizabeth^{2} (Crane) Gilbert, widow of Eleazer^{3} He had 4 ch. by 1st w. & 2 by 2d)

Eleazer³ Gilbert b. 1649 or perh. earlier, presumably in Taunton
d. there 29 Mar. 1701

(a farmer) m. 23 May 1682 in Milton, Mass. Elizabeth² Crane
b. there 14 Aug. 1663 ; d. bet. Oct. 1722 & Mar. 1728
prob. in Taunton

dau. of Henry¹ + (1st w) Tabitha (Kinsley) Crane
Elzb. m.(2) 1705 as 2d wife - George Townsend, a widower w/4 ch. of his own
who d. in May 1717

He was very small when his fa. ret. to Eng. in 1653 & was brought up in a fatherless family. Rec'd. his share of est. when it was divided in 1677 & prob. lived in the Ingell street area (Taunton) bef. & aft. his m. 1682.

Children:

1. Elizabeth⁴ - b. 9 Mar. 1683 Taunton ; liv. 26 Mar. 1728
m. - Thomas Willis, son of
Joseph & Sarah (Lincoln) Willis
[No ch. known]

2. Mercy⁴ - b. 13 Oct. 1684 Taunton ; d. there 1782
m. there 9 Nov. 1711 - Stephen Gary son of
Stephen & Patience (? Peasley) Gary
b. 1691-2 Charlestown, Mass.
d. Feb. 1749 in Taunton
will proved 24 Feb.

Gary 7 Ch.
Stephen m(1) Lydia Ravadil ; m(2) May Puffer
Elijah (major) m. Ruth Haskins
Abigail m. Eliphalet Briggs
Ebenezer m. Lucy Collins
Seth m. Hannah Briggs
Patience ~~m.~~ d. bef. 1749
Jemima m. Simeon Washburn of Attleboro, Mass.

3 Eleazer⁴ - b. ca. 1686 Taunton ; m. Mercy Wilmarth dau. of John & Ruth (Kendrick) Wilmarth (9 ch)

4 John⁴ - b. ca. 1690 Taunton ; m. Mary Walker
dau. of James Jr. & Bathsheba (Brooks) Walker (14 ch)

GILL

JOHN^{1}GILL, b. abt. 16 2; d. 1 Dec. 1690; m. 2 May 1645, PHEBE^2 BUSWELL, dau. of ISAAC^1 and MARGARET( )BUSWELL; b. ; d. .

He bought house, lot and right of commonage in Salisbury, abt. 1646 - they were both listed as Ch. members, 1687 - his will, dated 1 Sept. 1690, proved 31 Mar. 1691.

Children:

*ELIZABETH^2, b. 8 Jan. 1645-6; d. ; m. 1663, MORRIS^1 TUCKER (q.v.) 8 Ch.: JOHN; *MARY(m. (1) *STEPHEN^3 DAVIS; (2) Joseph^2 Peaslee); JAMES; SARAH; JOSEPH; JABEZ; ELIZABETH; MAURICE

JOHN^2, b. 15 Oct. 1647; d. 1712 AEPH; m. 14 Nov. 1670, Martha^3 Goodale, dau. of Richard^2 and Mary( )Goodale; b. ; d. . ⑤Ch.: RICHARD(24 Mar. 1673-4 -); JOSHUA(16 -); EBENEZER(16 -); JOHN(16 -); JUDITH(16 -).

PHEBE^2, b. 6 Jan. 1649-50; d. ; m. 14 Nov. 1670, Isaac^2 Morrill, s. of Abraham^1 and Sarah^2(Robert^1 Clement) Morrill; b. 1646; d. 17 Oct. 1713. ⑩Ch.: ABRAHAM(22 Aug. 1671-Elizabeth^3 Sargent-7 ch.); ISAAC (24 July 1673-Abigail^3 Brown-9 ch.); SARAH(27 May 1675- 17 -prob. unm.); JACOB(25 May 1677-(1) Elizabeth^3 Stevens-12 ch.; (2) Elizabeth Dalton-); JOHN(2 Nov. 1679-Mary^3 Stevens-6 ch.); twins: RACHEL(18 Feb. 1681-2 -d. 29 Feb. 1681-2; & DANIEL(18 Feb. 1681-2 -Hannah^3 Stevens-7 ch.); JEMIMA(9 Oct. 1685-prob. Joseph Pike, Jr.-); MARY(10 Sept. 1689- "a spinster" in 1740); RACHEL(24 Aug. 1692-John Shepard-)

SAMUEL^2, b. 5 Jan. 1651-2; d. 19 Nov. 1709; m. 5 Nov. 1678, Sarah Worth, dau. of ; b. 16 ; d. 16 Aug. 1715. ⑨Ch.: DANIEL(18 Nov. 1679-); JOHN(22 Mar. 1681-2 -Elizabeth -2 s.); SARAH(26 Sept. 1684-Robert Smith-); SAMUEL(26 Sept. 1687-"an Indian captive at ae 10 - never returned - m. a white captive, Rosalie James"-a st.); JUDITH(8 Apr. 1690-); twins; BENJAMIN(24 Aug. 1693- ; & PHEBE(24 Aug. 1693-?James^4 French-); HANNAH(5 Mar.-16 8-Mar. 1695-6); XXXX XXXX WILLIAM(23 July 1697-prob. Ann ? - ?ch.)

SARAH^2, b. 27 June 1654; d. ; m. 3 or 8 Nov. 1682, Peter Patie/Pattee ~~Petty~~, s. of ; b. ; d. . Ch.:

Peter? AEPH

MOSES^2, b. 26 Dec. 1656; d. 16 ; m. 16 , Sarah Esty, dau. of Isaac and ; b. AEPH 1660; d. 17 ; (she m.(2) bef. 1709, Ireland). Adm. of his est., 31 Mar. 1691. ④Ch.: MOSES(26 Oct. 1685-); MARY(30 June 1687-); SARAH(31 Dec. 1688-); BENJAMIN(11 Feb. 1689-90 -(1) Abigail Fales- ; (2) Abigail Fisher-).

Benjamin^2, b. 1662; d. not ment. in will 1690

ISAAC², b. 24 Apr. 1665; d. . Not ment. in will, 1690.

Ref.: Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury- Vols. I, II, III (Hoyt-1897-
American Marriage Records Before 1699 (Clemens- 1926) 1902-1916)
Genealogy of the Tucker Family (Tucker - 1895)

from Mgt. Weiler's charts

Generations

1. [John Gill?] m. [Agnes?]

2. John Gill [b. 16 Sept 1639 Boston ?]
m. Elizabeth [Weane?]
dau. of [William Wean ?]

3. William Gill - b. 15 Aug. 1663 Boston
m. 14 June 1716 Boston Hannah Grice
b. 14 Feb. 1693
dau. of Samuel Grice & Priscilla (Green)
Price m. 14 July 1691 Boston

Priscilla (Green) Grice -
b. 2 Sept. 1672 Boston
dau. of John & Priscilla (?) Green

4. Scarlet Gill - b. 25 Jan.
1718 Boston
m. int. 24 Apr. 1747 E.
Tabitha Nickerson

5. John Gill - b. 15 June 1748 E.
m. 12 Mar. 1767 E.
Lydia Lincoln/LINKERNEW
b. 7 Nov. 1740 E.

dau. of James LINCOLN/
LINKHORNUE
b. 25 May 1716 E.
m. int. 2 Sept. 1738 E.
Rebecca Brown
b. 23 Apr. 1718 E.

6. John Gill - b. 20 Sept. 1767, E.
D. 28 Mar. 1816 Wellfleet
M. Betsey ?
d. 8 Aug 1803 Wellfleet

7. Mehitable Gill - b. 29 June 1790 Wellfleet
d. 20 NOV. 1861 E.
m. int. 20 NOV. 1813 Wellfleet - Isaac Higgins (q.v.)

Notes from Mgt. Weiler's Charts

Edward Gilman
b. 1587 Eng.; d. 1654 1681 Exeter, N.H.
m. 3 June 1614 ? Eng. – Mary Clarke dau. of
b. 1561 ? ; d. 27 June 1681 Hingham Mass.

♀ from Eng. in the "Diligent," with his wife, 5 children & 3 servants, to Hingham, Mass., 1638; freeman same yr.; removed to Rehoboth, 1643; thence to Ipswich; settled at Exeter, N.H., 1652

Children:

1.

2.

3. Lydia b. 1619 Hingham Eng.; d. 12 Mar. 1689 Hingham Mass.
m. 19 Jan. 1645 Hingham, Mass. Daniel^2 Cushing (q.v.)

4.

5.

Gilman, Moses – bap. 11 Mar. 1630, Hingham, Eng.; d. 6 Aug. 1702 Newfields, N.H.
m. by 1658 – Elizabeth^2 Hersey, dau. of Wm.^{1} & Elizb. (Croade) Hersey
b. abt. 1636, Hingham, Ma.; liv. in 1714

Gilman, James – b. 31 May 1665, Newfields, N.H.; d. at Newfields
will pro. 28 Mar. 1739
m. ca. 1684 – Mary Doloff, dau. of Christian & Rachel (Moulton) Doloff
b. 17 Sept. 1667, Exeter, N.H.; liv. in 1738
d. at Newfields

? Mary Gilman m. Eng. Nicholas^1 Jacobs b. 1608 Eng. ♀ abt. 1633 who came over w/ wife & 2 ch. & "cosen" Thomas Lincoln, weaver, from old Hingham Eng. first at Watertown, res. at Hingham 1635?
(q.v.)

L. of C. C. H. + G. #36
"Early Settlers of Chatham"
+ M. D. - where noted.

Godfrey

Francis¹ Godfrey (in Plymouth, Mass. in 1637)
b. ; d.
m. - Elizabeth ———
dau. of
b. ; d.

Children:

George²¹ - b. ; d.
m. abt. 1660-1
dau. of

owned land (prob. his homestead) nr. + north of Ragged Neck. b.; d. LCCH+G. #36
resided Eastham

9 Children: (M. D. 4/30) 5 sons, 4 daus.

George³² Jun^r - b. 2 Jan. 1662/3; settled at Monomoit abt. 1690
no record of his m. LCCH+G #36

Samuel³² - b. 27 Jan. 1664

Moses³² - b. 27 Jan. 1667/8; d. 16 Apr. 1743 aged 75 yrs. LCCH+G #36
(see p. 2) will dated Feb. 1741/2; proved 21 May 1743 LCCH+G. #36

Hannah³² - b. 25 Apr. 1669

Mary³² - b. 2 June 1672 (see p. 3)

Ruth³² - b. 1 Jan. 1675

Richard³² - b. 11 June 1677; m. 4 Feb. 1701/2 (see p. 3)

Jonathan³² - b. 24 June 1682; m. 30 Oct. 1707 - Mercy Mayo M.D. 5/195
dau. of Thomas + Barbara (Knowles) Mayo of E.
(settled at Monomoit soon after marr.
His will dated 7 Mar. 1765
proved 23 Apr. 1765
LCCH+G. #36

Elizabeth³² - b. 10 Sept. 1688

Ch. of Jonathan³ + Mercy (Mayo) Godfrey #36 LCCH+G

1. Hannah⁴³ m. James Rogers, Jr. of E. 21 May 1730 E. rec.
2. Mercy⁴³ m. 1) Ebenezer Burgess s. o. Thomas of Yarm. I. P. 22 Feb. 1734/5 Yarm. rec.
m. 2) Elkanah Rogers son of Joseph of E. I. P. 25 June 1748 Eastham rec.
3. Thomas⁴³ m. 1) 7 June 1733 Bethiah Eldredge dau. of Nathaniel (Chat. Rec.)
m. 2) 8 Mar. 1753 Mrs. Mary Covell of E. (E. rec.)
4. Ruth⁴ b. abt. 1719
m. 1) John Crowell son of Nathaniel of Harwich I. P. 18 Aug. 1737 E. rec.
m. 2) Thos. Nye[illegible] of Harwich

see side of p.

5. Lydia - b. m. 1) Joseph Myrick Eng ? of E.
I. P. 5 Feb. 1742/3 E. rec.
m. 2) Samuel Smith, Jr. of E.
I. P. 3 July 1756 E. rec.
6. Jephthah - b.
m. Bathsheba Eldredge
dau. of Nathaniel
7. Mehitable - b.
m. 7 Sept. 1749 Nathaniel Hamilton son of Thomas
(Chatham rec.)
8. Anna b. m. 1) ? Eldredge
m. 2) 8 Dec. 1763 James Freeman (Chat. rec.)
9. Barbara b. m. ? Young
died bef. her father.

Moses^3 (son of George Godfrey^2)

m. - Deborah^3 Cook ⊠ dau. of Josiah^2 & Deborah^3 (Hopkins) Cook ⊠

b. 15 Feb. 1678; d. 23 apr. 1743 ae 64

Josiah^2, son of Josiah^1 & Elizabeth (Ring) Cook ⊠

Deborah^3 Hopkins, dau. of Giles^2 (Stephen^1)

Settled at Monomoit abt. 1695 in that part called Cotchpinicut (Old Harbor) in vicinity of farm of Wm.^{2} Nickerson; willed to 7 living sons - Samuel^4, Moses^4, David^4, George^4, Benjamin^4, Joshua^4 and Richard^4. His son Jonathan^4 had previously d. in 1730.

order? 12 Children 4 daus: 8 sons

2. Samuel^4 - b. ; m.

1. Jonathan^4 - b. ; d. 1730 (Admin. on his est. 18 Mar. 1729-30 (#36))

d. Caleb Jonathan Rebekah

(#36) m. 2 Sept. 1725 Chatham Rec. Mercy Marcy Nickerson dau. of Robert LCC4H6 (#36)

3. Moses^4 - b.

m. ? Martha^4 Knowles

m. ? Martha Collins dau. of John abt. 1722

6. David^4 - b.

m. 14 Oct. 1731 (Yarm. Rec.) (#36) Prescilla Baker dau. of ? of Yarmouth

5. George^4 - b. abt. 1706

m. 1) (#36) (Chatham Rec.) Nov. 1733 Mercy^4 Knowles she d. 14 May 1758 (#36) dau. of Lt. Richard^3 & of Martha (Cobb) Knowles b. 9 Aug. 1717

m. 2) Jane^4 (John^3 Collins) (Prince Snow) gr. N. Harwich Benjamin Bearse of Chatham

9. Benjamin^4 - b.

m. 23 Aug. 1738 Chat. Rec. #36 Elizabeth Hopkins, dau. of Elisha

11. Joshua^4 - b.

m. I. P. 17 Dec. 1742 Harwich Rec. (#36) Phebe Gould, dau. of Nathaniel of Harwich (#36)

12. Richard^4 - b. d. 1759 Aug. 2 sons Enoch^5 & Warren see #36 for info

m. 10 Jan. 1750/1 Chat. Rec. #36 Azubah Collins, dau. of Solomon^4

4. Desire^4 - b.

m. 26 Sept. 1728 (#36) (Chat. Rec.) Nathaniel Ryder son of John & Esther of Yarmouth (#36)

7. Mary^4 - b. 4 Sept. 1711 (old Bible Record) (#36)

(#36) m. 1) abt. 1732 Caleb Nickerson, d. 18 Dec. 1749 Chat. Rec. #36 son of William

(#36) m. 2) 18 Nov. 1756 (old Bible Record) Seth Smith, son of John

8. Deborah^4 - b.

m. Thomas Bassett, son of Nathan

10. Elizabeth^4 - b. abt. 1717

m. 31 May 1733 Chat. Rec. (#36) Benjamin Bearse of Chatham, son of Benjamin Bearse of Barnstable

he m. 2) Jane^4 (Collins) Snow

Godfrey

MD 3/178 Mary^{2} (dau. of George^{1}) m. 8 Jan. 1690 Joseph Doane (E.V.)

MD 3/178 Doane Children: (3/178 & 179)

3/178 Mary Doane b. 15 Nov. 1691 (E.V.R)
MD 3/179 Joseph Doane b. 15 Nov. 1693 (E.V.R.)
" Rebecca Doane b. 4 Sept. 1698, Eastham
" Hannah Doane b. 17 Nov. 1700, "
" Daniel Doane b. 8 Jan. 1702/3, "
" Phebe Doane b. 29 Oct. 1704, "
" Elisha Doane b. 3 Feb. 1705/6, "
" Joshua Doane b. 4 Dec. 1709 "
" Lidya Doane b. 9 Feb. 1714/15, "
" Elisabeth Doane b. 20 May 1717, "
" Sarah Doane b. 11 Sept 1719, "

" Mis Mary Doane, wife of Joseph Doan esqur dyed on the 22d day of July 1725

" Joseph Doane Esqr & Mrs. Desire Berry were m. 29 Feb. 1727/8

" Desire dau. of Josep Doane b. — Dec. 1728

CC G. Soc. Bulletin P. 59 - Sept. 1981

Richard$^{2\,3}$ Godfrey (George^{1})
b. 11 June 1677 ; d. aft. 1741 at Harwich
m. 4 Feb. 1701/2 - Lydia^{4} Freeman, dau. of ~~William~~^{3}
b. ; d.

NEHG Reg. Oct. 1972 p. 236

6 Daughters

Hannah$^{4\,3}$ - b. 1703 ~~see p. 5~~ (her m. perhaps)
Elizabeth$^{4\,3}$ - b. 20 Mar. 1704 see p. 5. (her m. perhaps)
Mary$^{4\,3}$ - b. 23 Aug. 1707
Lydia$^{4\,3}$ - b. 27 July 1709
Rebecca$^{4\,3}$ - b. 27 Aug. 1709 (?)
Phebe$^{4\,3}$ - b. 24 June 1711

[illegible] 1973, 1974.

Godfrey

listed as Prince in b. of ch.

M.D. 16/75 Elizabeth Godfrey m. 3 Feb. 1725/6 Prence Doane

Doane Children:

Prence Doane - b. 12 Nov. 1726
Ruth Doane - b. 20 Sept. 1728
Phebee Doane - b. 10 Dec. 1730
Abigel Doane - b. 17 June 1732
Mary Doane - b. 3 May 1734

M.D. 28/76 Thomas Godfrey of Chatham I.P. 3 Feb. 1753
to Mary Covel of Eastham

M.D. 15/230 Thomas Godfrey & Mary Covel m. in Eastham
8 Mar. 1753

dau of Jonathan^2 + Hannah (Mayo) Godfrey

M.D. 28/172 Hannah^3 Godfrey of Chatham I.P. 21 Mar. 1729/30
& James Rogers, Junr of Eastham

M.D. 17/30 James Rogers, Junr & Hannah^3 Godfrey dau of Jonathan^2
m. in Chatham 21 May 1730
6 ch. (see over)

M.D. 29/14 Lidea Godfrey of Chatham I.P. 5 Feb. 1742/3
Joseph Meyrick of Eastham

CC Gen. Soc. Bulletin p. 59 - Sept. 1981

Ruth Godfrey m. ca 1736 Samuel^3 Wakefield
Wakefield Children:

she + her husband lived on the Mousam River in 1766

Samuel
Mary
Benjamin
Daniel
Lydia
Eunice
Abigail
Lucy
James

MD 17/30

Children of James Rogers, Jr. + Hannah (Godfrey) Rogers

Lidea Rogers - b. 9 April 1731
James Rogers - b. 21 Dec. 1732
Silvenis Rogers - b. 14 May 1736
Prince Rogers - b. 29 June 1738
Samuel Rogers - b. 7 Aug. 1740
Silvanas Rogers - b. 22 Dec. 1742

Martha Godfrey, b. ; d.
m. as 2d wife of Barzillai^5 Hopkins (Elisha^4 Joshua^3, Giles^2, Stephen^1)
+ rem. to Bucksport, Maine
b. 1730/31

(see "Hopkins" for 1st wife + their ch.)

Ref. Chatham V.R. Register # 102

Ch. by 2d wife
Joshua^6 b. 12 Nov. 1774
Lydia^6 b. 30 Nov. 1776
Elisha^6 b. 22 Aug. 1779

(L.C.C. H + G. #36
Descendants of Richard Knowles 1637-1973 1974 Hufbauer
comp. by Virginia Knowles)

Francis^1 Godfrey in Plymouth in 1637; m. Elizabeth

1,

2. George^2 Godfrey - b.

m.

res. Eastham

ch.

~~#~~ 1 George
~~#~~ 2 Moses
3 Jonathan

George^2 Godfrey
George^3 & Moses^3 Godfrey
Jonathan^4 & George^4 Godfrey
Richard^5 Godfrey - m. 23 Dec. 1756 Lydia Doane b. 25 May 1741 dau. of Colonel Joseph Doane & Dorcas Eldridge b. 1720 who m. 12 Apr. 1739 dau. of Col. Elisha Eldridge b. 1690 d. ~~1754~~
Dorcas^6 Godfrey

3 ~~2~~ ~~#~~ George^3 eldest son of George Godfrey of Eastham
b. 2 Jan. 1662/3
m. ? ;

m. 1712 Dorcas Mulford b. 1693 d. 1755 dau. of Elder Thomas M. (b. 1665 - d. 14 Sept. 1747 who m. 28 Oct. 1696 Mary Bassett. Elder Thos. son of Thos.

settled at Monomoit about 1690

ch.

~~# Moses~~

Josiah^2 Cooke son of Josiah^1 Cooke (1616-1673 who m. 16 Sept. 1635 Elizabeth Ring)
? 1645 LCH b.? 1645
d. 31 Jan. 1731/2 E. MD 8/88
m. 27 July 1668 Deborah^3 Hopkins (Giles^2, Stephen^1) ~~b. June 1648~~ E.

3 ~~M~~ ~~#~~ Moses^3 Godfrey son of George
b. 27 Jan. 1667/8 d. 16 Apr. 1743 aged 75 yrs.
LCC H+G. #36 m. [illegible] Deborah^3 Cooke dau. of Josiah^2 & Deborah^3 (Hopkins) C. of Eastham gr. gr. dau. of Stephen^1 Hopkins dau. of Gyles^2
b. 15 Feb. 1678 d. 23 Apr. 1743 ae 64

settled at Monomoit abt. 1695 in that part called Cotchpinicut (Old Harbor) a spec. friend of Rev. John Latimer who remembered him & his wife in his will. When the church was org. 1720 Moses & wife were among the 1st to join.

ch. see p. 7

His will dated 1741-2 Feb., proved 21 May 1743 leaving his large property to his 7 living sons; Samuel, Moses, David, George, Benjamin, Joshua and Richard they paying certain legacies. A son Jonathan had previously died.

4. Jonathan ~~4th~~ b. 24 June 1682 m. 30 Oct. 1707 Mercy Mayo dau. of Thomas & Barbara (Knowles) Mayo of Eastham
settled at Monomoit soon after m.
will dated 7 Mar. 1765, proved 23 Apr. 1765

ch.

Hannah b.	m. 21 May 1730 James Rogers. Jr. of Eastham
Mercy b.	m. 1) IP 22 Feb. 1734/5 (Yarm.) Ebenezer Burgess son of Thos. of Yarm. m. 2) IP 25 June 1748 (Eastham) Elkanah Rogers son of Joseph of Eastham
Thomas b.	m. 1) 7 June 1733 (Chatham) Bethiah Eldredge dau. of Nathaniel m. 2) 5 Mar. 1753 (Eastham) Mrs. Mary Covell of Eastham
Ruth b. abt. 1719	m. 1) IP. 18 Aug. 1737 (Eastham rec.) John Gould s. of Nathaniel of Harwich m. 2) Thomas Myrick of Harwich
Lydia b.	m. 1) IP 5 Feb 1742/3 (Eastham rec.) Joseph Myrick of Eastham m. 2) IP 3 July 1756 (" ") Samuel Smith Jr. of Eastham

2.

6. Jephthah – b. m. Bethsheba dau. of Nathaniel Eldredge
7. Mehitable – b. m. Nathaniel Hamilton son of Thomas 7 Sept. 1749 (Chatham rec.)

8 Anna – b. m. 1) ? Eldredge
m. 2) 8 Dec. 1763 (Chatham rec.) James Freeman

9 Barbara b. m. ? Young
d. bef. her fa.

Ch. of Moses^3 & Deborah^3 (Cook) (cooke) Godfrey

1. Jonathan^4 – b. ; d. 1730
m. 2 Sept. 1725 (Chatham rec.) Mercy Nickerson dau. of Robert & Rebecca (Jones) Nickerson
admin. on his est. 18 Mar. 1729/30 she m. 2) Stephen Kidder
4 ch. Caleb, Jonathan & Rebecca

2. Samuel^4 – b.
m.

3. Moses^4 – b. LCCH&G #32
m. abt. 1726 Martha^4 Collins dau. of John^3 & Hannah^3 (Doane) DOANE Collins

4. Desire^4 – b.
m. 26 Sept. 1728 (Chatham Rec.) Nathaniel Ryder son of John & Esther of Yarm. (Chatham Rec.)

5. George^4 – b. abt. 1706 or 7 d. 1768 m. 1) 1 Nov. 1733 Mercy^4 Knowles, dau. of Richard^3 b. 1688 who m. Martha Cobb (1682-1763) dau. of James^3 grdau. of Henry^1 Cobb
b. 9 May Aug. 1717 d. 14 May 1758
m. 2) 9 Nov. 1758 (Chatham Rec.) Janet^4 (Collins) (Snow) Bearse wid. of Prince Snow Jr. of Harwich & Benjamin Bearse of Chatham, son of Benjamin Bearse of Barnstable

6. David^4 – b.
m. 14 Oct. 1731 (Yarm. Rec.) Priscilla Baker dau. of of Yarmouth

7. Mary^4 – b. 4 Sept. 1711 (old Bible Record)
m. 1) abt. 1732 – Caleb Nickerson (son of William) he d. 18 Dec. 1749 (Chatham Rec.)
m. 2) 18 Nov. 1756 (Old Bible Record) Seth Smith, son of John

8. Deborah^4 – b. m. Thomas Bassett son of Nathan
9. Benjamin^4 – b. m. 23 Aug. 1738 (Chatham Rec.) Elizb. Hopkins dau. of Elisha he m. 2) Jane^4 (Collins) Snow
10. Elizabeth^4 – b. abt. 1717 m. 31 May 1733 Benjamin Bearse son of Benj. of Barnstable
11. Joshua^4 – b. m. int. 17 Dec. 1742 (Harw. rec.) Phebe Gould dau. of Nathaniel
12. Richard^4 – b. m. 10 Jan. 1750/1 Azubah Collins dau. of Solomon
He d. 1759,
leaving: Enoch b. 20 Apr. 1752
Warren b. 6 Apr. 1757 (Liverpool, N.S. Rec.)

a Jane Godfrey d. 10/31/1662 m. George^1 Bunker who d. 5/18/1658 from Gordon Tully (Thomas^1 John^2)
? a Richard Godfrey m. a dau. of John Richmond & Abigail^3 (Rogers) Richmond
a —— Godfrey m. a dau. of Hosea Joyce & Elizabeth (Chipman) Joyce dau. of John Chipman & Hope^2 Howland

? an Elizabeth Godfrey married John^1 Cary who [illegible] from Bristol, England ae 25
son John^2 Cary b. 4 Nov. 1645 Duxbury m. 7 Dec. 1670 Abigail^3 Allen (Samuel^2)

Goodrich Family

John^1 Goodrich - b. prob. nr. Bury St. Edmunds, Co. Suffolk, Eng.
d. early 1680, Wethersfield, Conn.

m.(1) - Elizabeth ?
b. ; d. in childbed 5 July 1670
at Wethersfield, Conn.
dau. of

m.(2) m. contract dated 4 Apr. 1674 - Mary (Foote) Stoddard
b. abt. 1623 ; d. after 1685
dau. of Nathaniel^1 + Elizb.^{1} (Deming) Foote
(sis. of John^1 Deming)
wid. of John^1 Stoddard - m. 1642 ; d. Dec. 1664
of Wethersfield, Ct.
m.(3) - Lt. Thos. Tracy of Norwich, Ct.

virkus vol. 7

6 Children:-

1. Elizabeth^2 - b. 2 Nov. 1645
m. - Daniel^2 Rose
b. abt. 1631, Eng.; d.
son of Robert^1 + Margery ( ) Rose
10 Ch. - b. Wethersfield
Elizabeth, Daniel, Mary, Hannah, John, Jonathan, Sarah, Abigail, Dorothy + Lydia.

2. John^2 - b. 5 Sept. 1647 ; d.
m. at Sudbury - Mary Gibbs
b. ; d.
dau. of
m.(2) - Thomas Frost
son of
1 dau.:

3. Mary^2 - b. 15 Dec. 1650
m. at Sudbury, Mass. - Thomas Read, Jr.
b. ; d.
son of
7 ch.:

4. Joseph^2 - b. 10 Jan. 1653/4; unm.? ; d. bet. 19 Oct. 1680 + 4 Nov. 1680
(Will mentions bro. Daniel Rose, sis. Elzb. Rose, et al.)

5. Hannah^2 - b. ? 1658; m. at Sudbury, Mass. - Zachariah Maynard

6. Jonathan^2 - b. ? 1665; m. at Wethersfield, Conn. - Abigail Crafts
5 ch.:

Source; "Hale, House & Related Families" (Donald Lines Jacobus & Edgar Francis Waterman - 1952)

Ozias^1 Goodwin - b. 1596 Eng. ; d. 1683
m. in Eng. - Mary Woodward
dau. of
b. ; d.

φ from Eng. in the "Lion" to Newtown, Mass. 1632 ; one of first settlers of Hartford, Conn. 1636

?order? Children:

Hannah^2 - b. 1637 ?Hartford ; d. 1724
m. 1661 - William^1 Pitkin (1635 - 1694)
φ from Eng. 1659 ; settled at Hartford
(see Vikins vol. 7)

? Children:

? Capt. Roger - b. 1662 ; d. 1748 - 8ch.
m. 1683 - Hannah^3 Stanley - b. 13 Oct. 1666
dau. of Capt. Caleb^2 + Hannah^2 (Cowles) Stanley

Hannah^2 - b. ; d.
m. 1689/90 - Dea. Timothy^3 Cowles
son of Samuel^2 + Abigail^2 (Stanley) Cowles

William^2 - b. ; d. - 11 ch.
m. - Elizabeth^3 Stanley - b. 24 Oct. 1669
dau. of Capt. Caleb^2 + Hannah^2 (Cowles) Stanley

Elder William^2 - b. Eng. ; d.
φ in "Lion" m. - Elizabeth White
dau. of Robert White + Bridget (Allgar) White
dau. of Wm. Algar
b. ; d.

? Children:

Elizabeth^3 - b. ; d.
m. - John^1 Crow, son of John
φ in "Lion", one of 1st settlers of Hartford

? Children:

Esther^2 Crow - b. 1628 ; d. 1700
or Hester m. 1655 - Capt. Giles^1 Hamlin
50 yrs. a sea captain (1622 - 89)

Vikins vol. 7

* Source – Families of The Pilgrims – "John Howland" compiled by Hubert Kinney Shaw (1955

which?

Capt. *bap. 28 Jan. 1621 Benefield, Northamptonshire, Eng.

John² Gorham – b. 1621 ; d. buried 5 Feb. 1675 at Swansea 1675/76

[son of Ralph¹ who φ from Eng. 1635 but ret'd. to England]

m. ca 1643 Desire² Howland dau. of John¹

b. bef. 27 May 1627, Plym.; d. 13 Oct. 1683, at Barnstable

from

11 ch.*

1. Desire³ – b. 2 Apr. 1644 Plym.; d. 30 June 1700 Yarmouth
m. 7 Oct. 1661, Barnstable, John Hawes
b. ; d. 11 Nov. 1701 Yarmouth

2. Temperance³ – b. 5 May 1646 Marshfield; d. 12 Mar. 1714 (LCH. ?1714/5)
m. 1) Edward Sturgis b. ; d. 8 Dec. 1678
m. 2) 27 Jan. 1679 Yarmouth Thomas Baxter
b. abt. 1653; d. 22 June 1713, Yarmouth

3. Elizabeth³ b. 2 Apr. 1648 Marshfield; d. bef. 5 Mar. 1683/4
m. 1666 or 7 Joseph Hallett
b. d.

see Huckins Geneal. says m. 24 Feb. 1674/5

4. James³ b. 28 Apr. 1650 Marshfield; d. Nov. or Dec. 1707 Barnstable
m. 24 Feb. 1673 Barnstable Hannah Huckins
b. 14 Oct. 1653 Barnstable; d. 13 Feb. 1727 Barnstable

LCH – Lt. Col. John b. 20 Feb. 1652

5. John³ – b. 20 Feb. 1651 Marshfield; d. 11 Nov. 1716 (LCH 9 Dec.) Barnstable
m. 24 Feb. 1674 Barnstable – Mary Otis
son Job⁴
b. 14 Mar. 1652/3 Hingham; d. 1 Apr. 1733

LCH – Ensign Joseph b. 16 Feb. 1654

6. Joseph³ – b. 16 Feb. 1653 Yarmouth; d. 9 July 1726 Yarmouth
m. c. 1678 Sarah Sturgis,
b. ; d.

7. Jabez³ – b. 3 Aug. 1656 Barnstable ; d. 1725 at Bristol, R.I.
m. Hannah (Sturgis) Gray
b. ; d. 17 Oct 1736 at Harwich

LCH – "Denison"

8. Mary³ b. 20 Jan. 1658 Barnstable; d.
m. George Dennison
b. ; d.

9. Lydia³ b. 11 Nov. 1661 Barnstable; d. 2 Aug. 1744 Yarmouth
m. as 2d wife, 1 Jan. 1683 Yarmouth – John Thacher
b. c 1638; d. 8 May 1713 Yarmouth
[He m. 1 – Rebecca Winslow by whom he had 8 ch.]

LCH Col. John Thatcher

10. Hannah^3 - b. 28 Nov. 1663 ; d. JCH - 1728 Cape May, N. J.

m. Joseph Whelding

b. ; d.

JCH Shubael

11. Shubael^3 b. 21 Oct. 1667 ; d. bef. 7 Aug. 1750

m. in May 1695 Nantucket Shubael of Barnstable, Puella^4 Hussey

b. 10 Oct. 1677 ; d. bef. 23 Sep. 1748

dau. of Stephen^3 + Martha^2 (Geo.^{1} Bunker) Hussey

a Sarah Gorham - m. Daniel^4 Hussey, bro. of Puella^4, - b. 20 Oct. 1687

a Mary Gorham m. Ichabod Tinkham

dau. Polly Tinkham b. 1773 ? Plym., m., as 1st wife of, Levi Bartlett b. 1772 Plym.

he m. (2) evid. up in Maine - Abigail Gorham

Goold / Gould
"Bosworth Geneology - Pt. 2" Mrs. Mary Bosworth Clarke - 1928

Robert^1 Goold - b.   Eng.; d.
m. 1) abt. 16-- Mehitable^3 Bosworth, dau. of Benjamin, Senr.^{2} & his 1st wife --
prob. b. Hull, Mass., baptized at Hingham by Rev. Peter Hobart 6 Apr. 1647
d.   1681 acc. to tombstone
m. 2) Judith Poole, dau. of Capt. Jonathan & Judith (——) Poole
b. Reading, Mass. 1 Sept. 1658
d. in Hull, 7 May 1704

Robert^1 Goold of Hull, came about 1665 from England having been sent for by his cousin Joan, widow of John Stone who had died in 1664 childless, leaving her most of his property. She died 1674 leaving to Robert her homestead.

Robert m. 3) Mrs. Sarah (Whitman) Cook, dau. of Rev. Zachariah Whitman and wid. of Nicholas Cook (Cocke). She outlived Robert. Her fa. deeded her his (home lot w/ house & barn + other lands) homestead and she cared for him in his old age.
b. abt. bet. 1678-1688 1685 ; d. 29 Sept. 1749 (Hull Records)

Deed dated 18 June 1722 (lot with the land of Benj. Bosworth on the Northeast)

Robert made his will 11 June 1718; probated (v. 28 P. 189) 7 Feb. 1718/19. (P. 186)
Robert was a freeman in Hull in 1680. On 14 Dec. 1682 he bought the property of Deacon Benjamin Bosworth in Hull [in deed Robert is called "Robert Gold".] See "Bosworth Geneal. - Pt. 1" - 1926 M. B. Clarke.
On 4 Mar. 1694/5 "Lieut Goold, John Bosworth and John Loring" were chosen selectmen. This might be Robert^1 but more probably his eldest son Robert^2. When the long neck of land, on which Hull is situated, was laid out into lots in Feb. 1699/1700, lots 6 & 9 were given to "leftenant goold" (this too may have been the son Robert^2).

Children of Robert^1 + Mehitable^3 (Bosworth) Goold
(born in Hull, Mass.)

1. Robert^2 Goold, Jr. prob. b. abt. 1667; d. in Hull 7 Feb. 1718 bef. fa.
m. Mrs. Jane (Harris) Smith,
dau. of Thomas Harris of Boston & wife Rebecca
Joscelyn, who was a dau. of Mrs. Beatrice Joscelyn
the 2nd wife of Deacon Benjamin Bosworth
He was called "Leftenant Goold."
ch.
1. Jane^3 - b. 17 Sept. 1692; m. Josiah Wheeler
2. Robert^3 - b. 12 Feb. 1694/5; d. bef. 11 June 1718
3. Mehitable^3 - b. 16 Mar. 1698; m. in Boston 25 Feb. 1719
William Crowel.
4. Mercy^3 - b. 7 Oct. 1700; m. at Hull 13 Nov. 1729
d. bef 6 Dec. 1733 when he m. 2nd Joseph Watts. who m. 2) Hannah Paine
at least 1 child: (by 1st wife)
Mary - b. Hull 4 Oct. 1730
5. Austes^3 - b. 26 Aug. 1705; prob. d.y.
(a dau.? acc. to Bk. p. 190)

Thomas Harris, of Boston, father of Jane, made provision in his will that his "Negroman Sambo" should be sold to his dau. Jane Goold and that £5 apiece should be paid to each of her four children (prob. the 1st 4, Austes having died. These provisions were carried out and the money paid to their father Robert^2 Goold by Rebecca (Joscelyn) Harris, then the wife of Edward Stevens, who was Exx. to the will. (See Part I p. 91 Bosworth Genealogy.)

2. Benjamin^2 Goold - b. abt. 1670; d. after 1709 & bef. 1719 (in appendix to "Descendants of Zaccheus Goold" by Benj. A. Gould it is stated that Benjamin died abt. 1716.
m. in Hull 16 Apr. 1698 - Mary Dinley
ch. (b. in Boston)
1. Mary^3 b. 10 Mar. 1699; m. in Hull 20 Nov. 1719 Joseph
Nightingale son of William & Rebecca -
b. Hull 6 Nov. 1695 (No rec. of ch. found)
2. Mehitable^3 - b. 5 Oct. 1706
3. Benjamin^3 - b. 11 Sept. 1709; m. in Boston 9 Jan. 1734 Sarah Long
ch: Benjamin^4 b. Boston 30 June 1734; m. Mary Peck

(? or is this John^3 Jr.)

3. John^2 Gould - known as "Capt. John" but called "cordwainer" in his fa's. will & "cordwainer of Hull" in deeds.

b. 1672 ; d. 16 Nov. 1762 aged 90 years

m. 1) 17 Jan. 1698/9 Lydia Jacobs of Hingham, dau. of John and Mary Jacobs
b. 18 Apr. 1681 ; d. 28 Jan. 1742 in her 61st yr.

m. 2) 12 July 1743 Boston - Mary Gardner
(see "Jacobs" - Mary (? Greenleaf) Gardner wid. of — Gardner

ch. of 1st wife: (b. in Hull)

1. Lydia^3 - b. 13 Dec. 1702 ; m. Nathaniel Ford (from "Jacobs" q.v.)
2. Elizabeth^3 - b. 15 Aug. 1704 ; m. 24 July 1729 Benjamin Loring
   ch. b. Hull: 1. Benjamin Loring - b. 16 July 1731
   2. Deborah (Debary) Loring - d. 19 Jan. 1734
   perh. others
3. John^3 - b. 16 Oct. 1707 ; d. 26 Dec. 1707
?— 4. Robert^3 - b. 15 Feb. 1711 ; d. 20 June 1734
5. Samuel^3 - b. 1 Apr. 1713 ; ? d. y. ("Jacobs" q.v.)
6. Judith^3 - b. 4 July 1715 ; d. Hull May 1761
   m. 25 Nov. 1742 Dea. Jonathan Collier
   Ch. b. in Hull:
   1. Elizabeth Collier b. 12 July 1743
   2. Lucy Collier b. 13 June 1748
   3 Judith Collier b. 12 Feb. 1752

7. Capt. John^3 Jr. Esq. - b. 23 Feb. 1718 ; m. 1) ? 1745 Huldah ——
   d. 21 Feb. 1777 b. ; d. 27 Apr. 1750
   m. 2) 16 Feb. 1755 - Jean Loring b.
   Jane
   dau. of ; she d. 19 June 1805
   on g.s. "Jane 2nd w. of Capt. John Jr.
   ch. by 1st wife : (b. Hull)
   1. John^4 - b. 12 June 1746 ; d. 1 July 1746
   2. Huldah^4 - b. 29 Aug. 1747
   3. Hopestill^4 - b. 23 May 1749
   ch. by 2nd wife:
   4. John^4 - b. 15 Jan. 1757 ; d. 31 Mar. 1758
   5. Lydia^4 - b. 6 Apr. 1758 ; d. 22 June 1759
   6. Robert^4 - b. 29 May 1759
8. Jacob^3 b. 10 Jan. 1720
9. James^3 - b. 21 Jan. 1721/2 ; m. in Boston 10 Nov. 1748 Sarah Brewer
   (no record of children found)

Ch. of Robert^1 + 2^d wife Judith (Poole) Goold

4. James^2 known as "Capt. James" a mariner of Boston.
b. abt. 1682 or 3 ; d. aft. 1764
m. 1) in Hull 8 Feb. 1704/5 - Mary Loring

m. 2) in Boston - Sarah (——) b. 1691
d. in Boston 1 Oct. 1764
bur. Copps Hill Cemetery

Ch. of 1st wife - b. Hull :
1. Mary^3 - b. 22 Apr. 1706 ; m. Boston 1726 David Jacobs of Scituate
2. James^3 - b. 22 Sept. 1710

Ch. of 2nd wife :
3. Sarah^3 - b. 14 May 1719 ; m. in Boston 1742 Robert Ford

5. Joseph^2 - a "yeoman" of Hull
b. abt. 1690 ; d. after 1769
m. in Hull 18 Dec. 1713 - Mary Prince
b. ; d. in Hull 7 Feb. 1769/70

Ch. b. in Hull :
1. Joseph^3 - b. 27 Jan. 1715 ; m. 1739 Hannah Binney
2. Samuel^3 - b. 21 Nov. 1717 ; m. 1752 Elizb. Barker
3. Elisha^3 - b. 7 Sept. 1719 ; m. 1744 Experience Loring
4. Mary^3 - b. 21 May 1721 ; m. 1743 Nathaniel Dill son of John + Mary (Bosworth) Dill (or Dilley)
5. Jean^3 - b. 20 Feb. 1722/3 ; m. 1749 Samuel Loring
6. Caleb^3 - b. 20 Dec. 1724 ; m. —— —— She d. 1787
7. Joshua^3 - b. 26 Feb. 1727/8

Children of Robert^1 + 3rd wife Sarah (Whitman) Goold :

6. Jeremiah^2 - b. ; d. infancy

7. Japheth^2 - b. ; d. infancy

8. Ruth^2 - b. ; d. infancy

GOULD

Will of THOMAS GOOLD, proved 1520 Sept. 28 at the Archdeacon's court of Huntingdon, but now at Peterborough, is as follows:

In dei noīe amē. In the yere of o^{r} lord MCCCCCXX the xxix day of August I Thomas Goold of Bovington the elder in good mynde and hole memory make my testament and last will as in man̄ foloweth
First I bequeth my sowle to almyghty god and to o^{r} blissed lady saint Mary and to all the holy c̄opany to Hevyn my body to be buryyed in the church yard of saint Laurence at Bovyngton
Itm̃ I bequeth to the high aulter ij^{s}
Itm̃ to the moder church of Lincoln vj^{d}
Itm̃ to the rood light xij^{d}
Itm̃ to o^{r} ladys light xij^{d}
Itm̃ to saint Laurence light xij^{d}
To saint Lenards light viij^{d}
Itm̃ to saint Nicholas light viij^{d}
Itm̃ to the mayntaynyng of the torches vj^{s} viij^{d}
Itm̃ to the gildyng of saint Laurence tabernacle v m̃ks
I will have a prest syngyng for my sowle helth ii yers
Itm̃ I bequeth to Richard Goold my Sonn a gray horse a long cart a muk cart a q^{t} whet a cow vj shepe ll acre wood in langley bury wood vc tymber (at the) howse wherein I dwelt s̃ntyme myself vc spoks a plough and the gerys that longith thereto
Itm̃ I bequeth to John Goold my Sonne x m̃ks of lawfull money to be payd by the age of xxj yeris. A bullok and vj shepe
Itm̃ I bequeth to Alys my Daughter x m̃ks of lawfull money to be payd at the age of xix yerys if she erst mary erst to have it. A bullok and vj shepe
Itm̃ I bequeth to Williã Goold my Sonne x m̃ks of lawfull money to be payd at the age of xxj yerys. A bullok and vj shepe
Itm̃ I bequeth to Harry Goold my Sonne x m̃ks to be payd at the age of xxj yerys A bullok and vj shepe
Itm̃ I bequeth to Johan Goold my Doughter v^{ls} of lawfull money to be payd at the age of xix yeris if she erst mary erst to have it. A bullok and vj shepe
Also if it so happen that any of theis my childrene depart w^{t} in age I wolle that oon half of the sayd money shall ret̃ne to Johan my wiff and the other half to the sonnys of my bodie lawfully begotten
Itm̃ I bequeth to the mendyng of the high way betwixt Bovington and Chepfield xx^{s}.
Itm̃ to John Swetyng my Servaunt iij^{s} iiij^{d}
Itm̃ to Isabell Swetyng my sṽnt iij^{s} iiij^{d}
Itm̃ to Richard Mechet my sṽnt vj^{s} viij^{d} & C tymber at Langley bery wood
Itm̃ to Nicholas Alewen my sṽnt iij^{s} iiij^{d}
Itm̃ to eṽy oon of my godchilderne iiij^{d}
Itm̃ to the howse of Ashrige vj^{s} viij^{d}
Itm̃ I will that Johan my wiff shalhave all my woods Busshis croft oonly to her self she payyng the prestys wags for ii yere and v m̃ks to the giltyng of saint Laurence tabernacle Also she shall have M^{t} tymber M^{t} spokis owt of the hows wherin I dwelled s̃ntyme my self
Itm̃ I will that Thomas Goold my eldest Sonne shalhave all my woods at Langley bury oonly to hym self payyng the money to the v childerene above sayd and all my horses and all my tymber unbequethed
Itm̃ I bequeth to John Goold my brother vj^{s} viij^{d}
Itm̃ I bequeth to Williã Goold my brother vj^{s} viij^{d} C tymber at Langley bury wood.
The Residue of all my goods nother given nor bequethed I give and bequeth

to Johan my wiff and to Thomas Gold my eldest Sonne whome I do mak and ordayn myn executors and John Goold and Williã Goold suꝑvisors
Witness Ser Richard Aleyn depute under the vicar Richard Gould, Thomas Smyth, Richard Mochet w^{t} diṽs other.

* * * * * * * * *

Will of RICHARD GOWLE, 1531 April 25, proved Oct. 11 - in the registry at Peterborough. ?

In the name of god Amen. The yere of oure lorde god M'CCCCXXXI The xxv day of Auguste I Richerde Gowle of Bovyngton, Lyncoln Dioc̃. hole of mynde and good memorye make and dispose this my testamente and last Will in mañ and forme folowynge.

First I bequeith my soull unto almyghtie god, to oure blisside lady seynt marye, and unto all the blisside and gloryouse company of hevyn, And my body to be buryede in the church of the blisside martire seynt laurence of Bovyngton be syde the pyctore of seynt Xpofere.

Itm̃ I bequeythe to the mothere churche of Lincoln iiij^{d}

Itm̃ I bequeythe to the high aultere of seynt Laurence of Bovyngton for my tythis and offerings forgottñ or necligentlye w^{t} drawen, in discharge of my conscience, xij^{d}

Itm̃ I bequeythe to the roode light viij^{d}

Itm̃ I bequeyth to o^{r} ladyes light viij^{d}

Itm̃ to the light of seynt laurence viij^{d}

Itm̃ to the light of seynt Nicholasse iiij^{d}

Itm̃ to the light of seynt leonarde iiij^{d}

Itm̃ I bequeyth to the mayntenannce of the torchis xij^{d}

Itm̃ I will to Elene my sṽnt a lame

Itm̃ I will to the place of Ashrige vj^{s} viij^{d}

Itm̃ I bequeyth to Henrye Knyght xx^{s}

Itm̃ I bequeyth to Thomas Gowle and John Gowle my ij sonnys xx^{ti} marc̃ of money to be paide by the handys of myñ executors to them w^{t} in the space of on hole yere immediatlie folowinge after my decesse, and to everye of them v hundrede of Wheyle tymbr̃

Itm̃ I will to every god childe that I have iiij^{d} a pece.

Itm̃ I will half a yeris sṽyce to be songe by sume honest prist for my soull and all Xpiañ soullis at my wiffs ꝑpre coaste and charge, and to begynne at Est̃.

Itm̃ I will and bequeythe to Johan my wiff the firste yere after my decesse half the croppe of all mañ of greyn of that yers growynge to hir own use, And the other half of the seide croppe I bequeythe to Thomas Gowle my sonne.

Itm̃ I will y^{t} Thomas my sonne have of my wheate to sowe his land.

Itm̃ I will that Thomas my sonne medle not w^{t} his mothers chambr̃.

Itm̃ I will that Thomas and John my sonnys shall after my decesse yelde and paye or cause to be paide yerelie to the same Johan my wiff after the first yere be passide fullye and endyde, xij busshells of weate durynge her liff naturall.

Itm̃ I will and bequeythe that my wiff and my ij sonnys do contynue in house to gethere honestlie after my decesse tyll Christmasse after immediatlye followynge as they dede byfore and to byghte of my good, durynge that terme and then to ꝑte lovynglie.

The residue of my goods all not bequethyde my dettis paide and my body honestlie buryed I geve and bequeythe holye to the seide Johan my wiff she to dispose y^{t} for the helthe of my soull, my frends soullis and all X̃pian soullis

And I ordeyn and make the same Johan my wiff and William Gowle my brother myñ executors of this my testamente and last will, And I will that the same William have for his labore vj^{s} viij^{d}

Theis berynge witnesse S^{r} Thomas lufnam, prist, John Wellis, clerke, William Shakmaple, Rogere hunte, Henry Knyght, William Whelpley, cum alijs.

* * * * * * * * *

Will of Joan Golde (wife of RICHARD GOWLE) 1536-7 Jan. 12, proved Feb. 7 - in the registry at Peterborough.

In the name of God Amen, in the yere of oure lord god a M CCCCC XXXVj, The xij day of January I Jone Golde dwellinge in Bovington in the parishe of Hemylhm̃stede, thus make my last will and testament.

The first I do bequeth my soull to god almightie, oure lady seynte mary and to all the seynts in hevyn, and my body to be buryede w^{t} in the Churche of Bovyngton aforeseid.

Also I bequeithe to my mother Church of Lincoln ij^{d}

Also to the Churche of Bovington aforseid the first to the highe aulter iiij^{d}

Itm̃ to the rood light viij^{d}

Itm̃ to o^{r} lady light viij^{d}

To seynt Laurence light viij^{d}

To the torchis viij^{d}

To seynt Nicholas light iiij^{d}

To seynt Leonard light iiij^{d}

Itm̃ to the buylding of the Churche roofe v^{s} viij^{d}

Itm̃ to the mending of the highe way vj^{s} viij^{d}

Itm̃ to vij childern of my sonnys Thomas Golde vij shepe.

Itm̃ to Herry Kyng a shepe and a hunderth of wile tymber.

Itm̃ to Eme Melot vij^{s} vj^{d}

Itm̃ to ẽvy oñ of my childer childern iiij^{d} and to ẽvy one of my god childern iiij^{d}

Itm̃ to Jone Hoowe of the pix a shepe

Itm̃ to Thomas Mũde dwellinge w^{t} my sonne John a shepe

Itm̃ to Letyse long iiij^{d}

And all the rest of my goods not bequethide, I give and bequethe to my sonne John golde, and I make my sonne John Golde aforseide my full execut̃. for to fulfill this my last will, and I make Williã golde and Thomas Golde of the Layne oṽsears of this my last will, and for ther labo^{r} and payn takyng I bequethe either of them xij^{d}.

Theis be the Witnesse, Sir Roger Dakyn, William Golde, Thomas Golde, w^{t} other.

* * * * * * * * *

Will of THOMAS GOOLDE, 1546 June 28, proved 1547, Nov. 23.

In the name of God Amen, the xxviij day of June in the yere of oure lord god a M^{t}CCCCC xlvj and in the first yere of the reigne of oure soveraigne lord Kyng Edwarde the sixte, I Thomas Goolde theldere, of the parish of Bovington in the countie of Hertford beinge of good and perfighte remembrance, prayse be to Allmyghtie god, make this my last will and testamente in manere and forme folowinge.

First I bequeithe my soull to the mercie of allmyghtie god and to all the glorious company of heven and my bodie I will to be buriede in the churche of Seynt Laurence of Bovington next to the sepulcre of Richard Goolde my father.

Itm̃ I bequeithe to the seid churche for my buriall ther vj^s viij^d

Itm̃ to the mother church of Lincoln i^d

Itm̃ to the lights stondinge byfore the blisside sacraments in the church of Bovington xij^d

Itm̃ to the rood light xij^d

Itm̃ to the torches xij^d

Itm̃ I will that the executerys of this my testamente shall after my decesse leye or cause to be leyd thre score loadis of stone in the King his high ways betwen chepfilde and Bovington churche.

Itm̃ I bequeithe to every godchilde that I have iiij^d

Itm̃ I bequeithe to Joone Goolde my doughter v^{li} sterling to be paid to hir w^t in the space and terme of one hole yere after my decesse, and before the yere be fullie expirde yf seid Joone do marye, and also ij payre of sheats ij platters, one sawcere, a candlesticke, and a payntide cloth.

Itm̃ I bequeithe to Agnes Goolde my doughter v^{li} sterling, ij peyre of sheats, ij platterys, one sawcer, a candlesticke and a payntide cloth, and theis summ̃s of money and other stuffe to be payde to them w^t in the space of and terme of one hole yere after my decesse, yf they do mary w^t out eny further delaye

Itm̃ I bequeith to Elsabeth Goolde my daughtere iij^{li} vi^s viij^d sterling, one peyre of sheatis, ij platterys, one sawcere, a candilsticke, and a Kettill

Itm̃ I bequeith to Bregitte goolde my doughtere iij^{li} vi^s viij^d sterling, one peyre of sheatis, ij platters, one sawcere, a candlesticke and a Kettill

And I will that Elsabeth and bregite shall have ther legacies and porcions delivered to them at the age of xviij yere. And yf it happen the seid Elsabeth or bregitte to dye or departe from the present liffe byfore they come to the age of viij yere, than I will that the longare livere of them ij to to have halfe of that legacie and the other half to remayne to the use of Thomas Goolde the sonne of Thomas.

Itm̃ I will that all my doughters shall have all theis my legacies frelie besids all other thingis which they have gatheride and have in ther possession.

Itm̃ I bequeith to John Goolde my sonne a leven hundreth felows, that is to seye, x hunderide of spooks, the one halfe of beche and the other halfe ooke, and also one peyre of sheats ij platterys, a sawcere, and a candilstick.

Itm̃ I bequeith to Richard Goolde my sonne, sexe hunderide of felows of beichie tymber, ij hunderide of spoks, one peyre of sheats ij platterys, a sawcere and a candlesticke.

Itm̃ I bequeith to yonge John goolde my sonne, sexe hunderde of felows of beche tymber, ij hunderide of spoks, one peyre of sheats, ij platters, one sawcer, and a candlestick.

Itm̃ I bequeith to Thomas Goolde my sonne all the hole croppe of corne growing upon the lands belonging to my place that I dwell in, that is to seye, of wheate, barley, peace and oots.

Itm̃ I will and bequeith to Alice my wiff a cow and ten sheape, and sufficient meate and drinke w^t Thomas my sonne as longe as she doith keepe hir self unmaryede, orells xl^s everye yere for hir meate and drinke, and she to be all waye at hir libertie wether she will taike hir mete and drink orells xl^s a yere.

Itm̃ I will that Alice my wiff have every yere a quartere of meate and fuell for hir fiere, and one cowe keping both wynter and summ̃, and the keping of ten sheape as longe as she keape hir self sole and unmarriede.

And yf she marye then she to take hir stuffe and catall and to goo at hir libertye.

Itm̃ I will that Alice my wiff have yerelie the thirde ꝑte of all the frute on the grounde so longe as she is unmaryede.

Itm̃ I will that Alice my wiff and Thomas my sonne have the brasse and pewtere equallie devydide betwen them, and also the tubbis, with bollis and dishes with othere housholde stuffe belonginge to the housse.

The rest of all my goodis not bequethide, after my detts be paide, and this my will fulfillide and don, and my bodie honestlie brought to the yerthe, I geve and bequeathe to Thomas my sonne, the which Thomas I ordeyn and make myn̄ executor and Thomas Goolde my cussyn with hym of this my testament and last will, to the which Thomas my cosyn I geve for his paynes v^s and his coasts yf he riede or goo a bought my businesse.

Itm̃ I will that Immediatly after my dethe ther be geven to poure folke vj^s viij^d.

Also I ordeyn and make Richard Shakemeeple supervisore of this my testament, and I will to hym for his payns iij^s iiij^d

Theis being witnesse and present at the will makinge, John Goolde my brother, Roger hunte, Thomas Goolde, Richard Shakmaple, w^t other.

* * * * * * * * *

GOULD

THOMAS GOULD - b. prob. not later than 1455; d. bef. 28 Sept. 1520
~~(will)~~ proved 28 Sep. 1520 M. - Johan ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

He was of Bovingdon, Hertfordshire, England. Wife Johan was co-executrix of his will; perh. his 2nd wife as 5 ch. were minors in 1520.

Children:

Thomas - b. prob. as early as 1477; d. s.p.
Co-executor of his fa's. will; overseer, 1537; witness, 1545.

*Richard - (q.v.)

John - b. prob. abt. 1500 (not 21 in 1520)

Alice - b. prob. abt. 1502 (not 19 in 1520)

William - b. prob. abt. 1504 (not 21 in 1520); d. 1559
m. - Margaret ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
He was co-executor of his bro. Richard's will; his own will dated 14 Jan. 1559 was proved 8 May 1559 at Peterborough (Book 12, fol. 34)
7 ch.:
Thomas - b. abt. 1539
Richard - b. abt. 1541
Joan - b. abt. 1544
Isabel - b. abt. 1547; m. Edmund Marson
Alice - b. abt. 1549
Mary - b. abt. 1551
Jane - b. abt. 1554

Harry
Henry - b. prob. abt. 1506 (not 21 in 1520)

Johan
Joan - b. prob. 15__ (not 19 in 1520)

= =

RICHARD GOULD - b. prob. abt. 1479; d. 29 Aug. 1531
(will) dated 25 apr. 1531 proved 11 Oct. 1531 m. - Joan ? , dau. of
(Her will) 12 Jan. 1536/7 - proved 7 Feb. 1536/7 b. ; d.bet.12 Jan.-7 Feb. 1536/7

He was of Bovingdon and Stoke Mandeville (which is abt.12 mi.from Bovingdon bet. Wendover and Aylesbury); both his & his wife's wills are in the registry at Peterborough. In Bovingdon Church, south side aisle of the nave, was a brass tablet with the inscription: "Of your charite pray for the soul of Rychard Gold and Joan his wife, which Ric. decessed ye xxix day of August, an. 1531, whos soul Jehu perdon." (Clutterbuck's Hist.of Hertfordshire

Children:

*Thomas - (q.v.)

John - b. prob. abt. 1504; d. bef. 3 Sept. 1560 evidently w/o issue.
m. - Alice ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

His will dated 19 July 1559, proved 3 Sept. 1560; left money for the "poure people of bovington; Hemylhm̃stede; Kings langley; Saint Chaneys flaunden latemors; barkhm̃stede; Northchurch little geddesdon and greate gaddesdon; Abbots langleye; seynt Albons; Watford; richound Worthe; Chesshm̃; markeate".

THOMAS GOULD - b. prob. abt. 1500; d. bef. 23 Nov. 1547
(will) m. - Alice ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

He was of Bovingdon; named in his father's will, but not his mother's, although she made bequests to each of his (then) 7 ch. The youngest of his 8 ch. was prob. b. bet. 1537-46. His will, made 28 June 1546, was proved 23 Nov. 1547; Son Thomas, executor.

8 Children:

2. John, the elder, (ment. in his fa's. will-1546, & in his uncle's, 1559.

3. Joan -- of AE 1546

4. Agnes - of AE 1546

5. *Richard - (q.v.) b. abt. 1530

6. Elizabeth - b. bef. 1537 (but not 18 in 1546)

7. Bridget - b. bef. 12 Jan. 1536/7 (not 18 in 1546)

8. John, the younger, - b. aft. 12 Jan. 1536/7

1. Thomas - b. abt. 1521; d. 1561; m. Alice ? Clerke = He was of Bovingdon
His will dated 3 Feb. 1560/1 - proved 16 Apr. 1561 (Book 12, fol. 100)
4 ch.:- JOHN (b. 1539 - m. Alice ? - 8 ch.) ELZB. (m. ? Patrick - a s.) JOAN; ANNE

= =

RICHARD GOULD - B. ABT. 1530; D. BEF. 10 Oct. 1559
m. - Jane (?) Weeden, dau. of
and widow of ? Weeden.
b. ; d. 1559 or 1560

He was of Bovingdon and Stoke Mandeville; In his will, dated Stoke Mandeville 4 Dec. 1558 and proved 10 Oct. 1559, he desires to be bur. at Bovingdon & mentions wife Jane, sones Henry and Richard, daughters Alice & Jane Weeden; will witnessed by Thomas Gold and others. The will is somewhat decayed and a portion of it is destroyed. The widow's will, dated Stoke Mandeville 26 June 1559 and proved 29 March 1560, makes bequests to her son William and 3 daughters, not named.

Children:

*Richard - b. abt. 1553 (q.v.)

Henry - b. abt. 1555; d. 1603
m. - Alice ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

He was of Berkhampstead St. Mary, alias Northchurch (abt. 5 mi. N.N.W. from Bovingdon). His will dated 3 Jan. 1603 was proved 10 Apr. 1603 (Book 19, fol. 162). It mentions wife Alice; son Henry and his eldest son William; son's dau. Elizabeth; son's son Henry Gould; his bro's. son Richard Gould; and appoints his son Henry, executor.

? ch.:

Henry - b. abt. 1573; m. Mary Russell - 6 ch.

John - b. ; m. - a son

RICHARD GOULD - b. abt. 1553; d. , at Chesham, Buckinghamshire
m. - ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
In the parish register of Chesham, 1604, he was recorded as of Bovingdon.

Children:

Richard - b. abt. 1578; d. 1629
m. - Mary ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

He was of Little Missenden & Chesham. (Great & Little Missenden are in Buckinghamshire, 6 & 8 mi. from Bovingdon, between Wendover & Amersham; Chesham is at abt. half that distance.) His will, 4 Sept. 1629, proved 9 Oct. 1629, was preserved at Oxford in a collection of bundles of wills bet. 1628-32, unindorsed and unindexed (in 1868). Describes himself as of Waterside in the parish of Chesham. Bequeaths his freehold, adjoining his copyhold to sons John & James; to his dau. Susannah, payable in 3 yrs. aft. his d.; to dau. Anne when AE 20; to daus. Hester, Mary & Martha; to wife Mary; John & James, executors.

7 ch.:

Martha - bap. 10 Aug. 1600;
John - b. bef. 1608
James - b. bef. 1608
Susannah -
Anne - b. aft. 1609
Hester - b.
Mary - b.

Jeremy[1] - b. abt. 1581; d. in Eng. ?1654
(Jeremiah)
m. 27 Nov. 1604 at Chesham, Eng. - Priscilla Grover, dau. of William Grover of Codmore; b. ; d. later than 1655, Middletown, R.I.
? ℘ 1638 in "Castle" from Great Missenden, Buckinghamshire, Eng.

He was assessed in 1623 for prop. in Halton & Weston Turville, co. Bucks. Was in R.I. as early as 1638; sold land in Weymouth, Mass., to bro. Zaccheus[1] in 1639. Family tradition says he went back to Eng. & ret. in 1642 w/w. & 3 ch.: Daniel, AE 16, Thomas & John, and settled in that part of the "island", now Middletown. His wife was bur. on the farm there & he ret. to England soon after.

7 ch.:

Mary - b. ; m. William Jeffrey - 5 ch.
Simon - b. ; living in London, Eng. in 1653
Daniel - b. abt. 1625; m. Wait Coggeshall - 10 ch.
Thomas - b. ; m. Elizabeth (Balston) Coggeshall - s.p.
Henry - bap. 12 July 1631; prob. d.y.
John - b. ; m. wid. Margaret Hart - s.p.
a dau. - b. ; m. ?William Withington -

John - b. abt. 1584 or 5; d. - bur. 11 July 1633
m. - Judith ? , dau. of
b. ; d. bef. 3 Sept. 1650

He was of King's Lanley, co. Herts. & his will made there 30 June 1633 - proved 18 July 1633; mentions wife and all children. Wife's will made at Watford, Herts., 6 May 1650, proved 3 Sept. 1650 mentions same ch. except John, Joseph & Hannah. (King's Langley is abt. 4 mi. so. from Hemel Hempstead, & same distance east from Bovingdon; Watford is 5 mi. southwardly from King's Langley.)

10 ch.: (all except John were under 21 in 1633; John 21-23)

John	- b.abt. 1610-12				
Joseph	- b.				
Sarah	- b.	; m.	?	?	- 1 child
Hannah	- b.	; d.	bet. 1633 - 1650		
Mary	- b.				
Zaccheus	- b.	; d.	in N.E. - s.p.		
Nathan	- b. 1614	; m.	Elizabeth	?	- 5 ch.
Abel	- bap. 8 Aug. 1632	;			
Lydia	- b.	;	liv. 1650		
Elizabeth	- b.	; m.	?	?	- 2 daus.

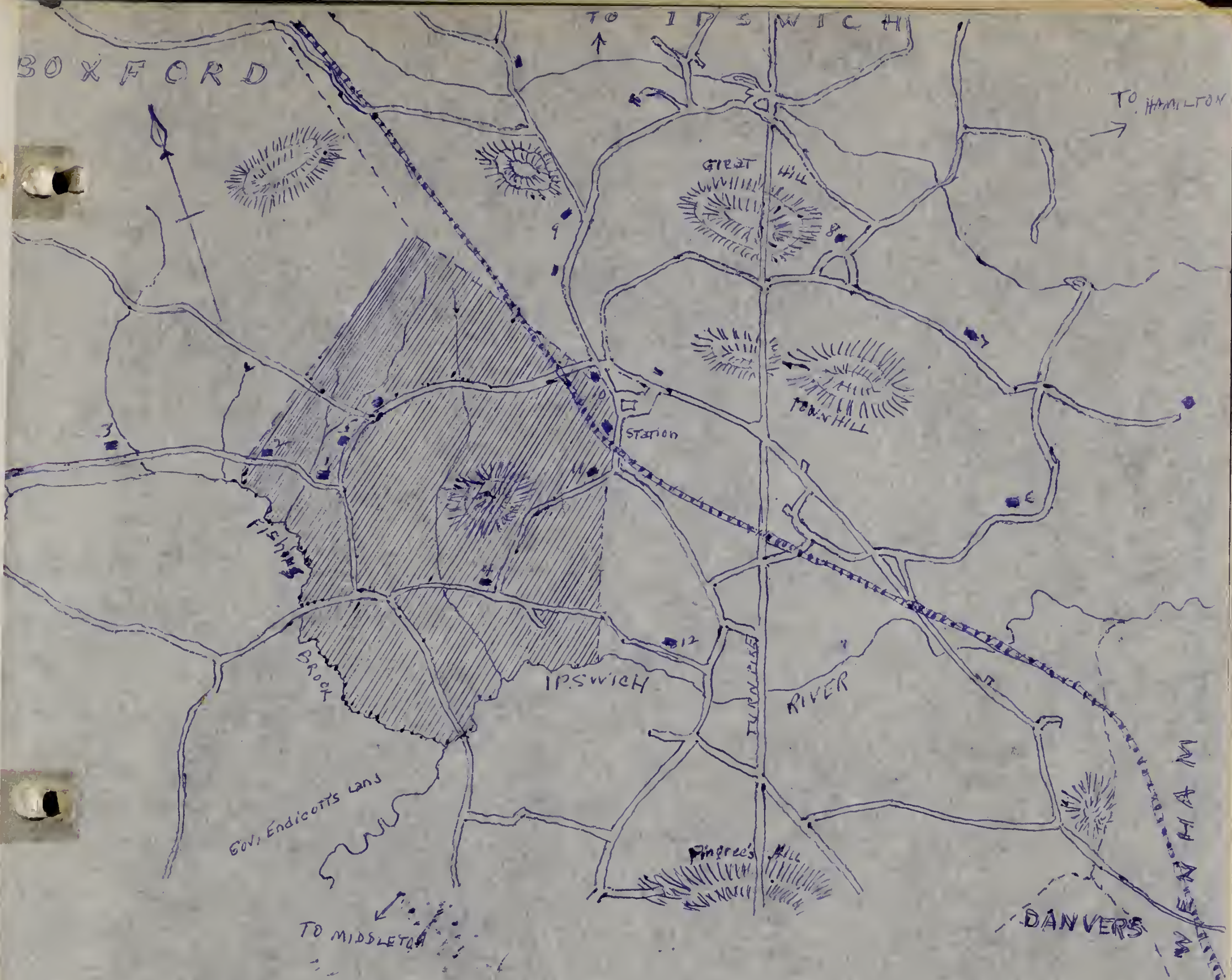
★ Zaccheus^1 - b. 1589 England (q.v.)

He lived at Hemel Hempstead, Hertfordshire, & later at Hunts Green near Potter Row, Great Missenden, Buckinghamshire, where he was assessed in 1629. His baptism was prob. recorded in the lost registers of Bovingdon.

Came to N.E. in "Castle" abt. 1638; in Weymouth 1639-40, when he was made an overseer of Henry Russell's will and dau. Bought land of bro. Jeremy there in 1639. Apparently lived in Lynn bet. 1639-44. Owned a mill on Saugus River 1640. In Ipswich by 1644, when a petition granted 29 May 1644 ordained: "Upon Zaccheus Gould's petition, it is conceived to be the general good and very convenient, that there should be a village about that farm, and that the town of Ipswich should further them therein." (Mass.Bay Records, II, 73) A petition recorded 18 Oct. 1648: "We Humbly Intreate this Honored Court that you wold be pleased to bestowe a name upon our Villiage at the new medowes at Ipswich which wee suppose may bee an Incoragment to others to Come to live amongst us: and also meanes to further a ministry amongst us, wee think that hempstead will be a fit name if the Court please to gratify us herewith. Will^{m} Payne, Brian Hamilton, Zacheus Goule

(Hempstead, the parish in which the chapelry of Bovingdon is situated, was the early home of Zaccheus Gould - Toppesfeild, parish adjacent to Yeldham, was the home of Samuel Symonds, who came over in 1637 and settled in Ipswich and was an Assistant, in 1648) "The mag^{trs} (upon conference wth som of the principall [persons] interested) doe thinke it fitt it should be called Toppesfeild......." Jo. Winthrop: Gou^{r} And so it was, and the village remained a precinct of Ipswich for more than 6 yrs. until 18 Oct. 1650 at a session of the Gen. Court at Boston, when: "In answer to the request of Zaccheus Goule and William Howard of Topsfield, the Court doth grant that Topsfield shall henceforth be a town, and have power within themselves to order all civil affairs, as other towns have." (Mass.Bay Rec. IV,pt.1,p.33.)

He took the Oath of Fidelity, 30 Sept. 1651, but never became a "freeman" of the colony, for which position it was necessary for him to become a member of the Church. He maintained friendly relations with Quakers & Baptists although both were proscribed. On 12 Nov. 1659, he was fined £3 for entertaining Quakers, the fine being remitted 31 May 1660 "in consequence of his great loss lately sustained by fire". His first ho. said to have been a block-house and that a garrison was kept in it for several yrs. He deposed at Salem Court, 26 Mar. 1661, stating he was then 72 yrs. old; prob. the largest land owner in the region - his prop. at time of his d. being estimated at not less than 3000 a., extending over a large tract of land in Rowley Village (incorp. as Boxford abt. 17 yrs. aft. his d.). He d. bet. 30 Mar. 1668, when he acknowledged conveyance of land to Thomas Perkins, & 13 Nov. 1668 when there is a record of a division of "the Common, on Salem side of the river," (now Middleton) in which it is stated that he was dead.


TO IPSWICH
BOXFORD
TO HAMILTON
GREAT HILL
8
9
TOWN HILL
STATION
3
4
12
6
Fishing Brook
IPSWICH RIVER
TURNPIKE
Gov. Endicotts Land
Pingree's Hill
TO MIDDLETON
DANVERS
WENHAM

MAP
SHOWING LAND OF
ZACCHEUS GOULD
IN
TOPSFIELD
And houses of other Early Settlers

Scale

0 1/4 1/2 3/4 1 mile

1. Home of Zaccheus and Capt. John Gould
2. Home of Thomas Gould, son of John
3. Home of Samuel Gould, son of John
4. Home of Zaccheus Gould, son of John
5. Home of Joseph Gould, son of John
6. House of Dea. Thomas Perkins, husband of Phebe Gould
7. House of John Redington, husband of Mary Gould
8. House of John Wildes, husband of Priscilla Gould
9. Meeting house (1663)
10. Present Meeting House and Town House
11. Home of Zaccheus Perkins, son of Dea. Thomas
12. Home of William Towne

Source: "Family of Zaccheus Gould of Topsfield" (Benj. Apthorp Gould - 1895)

ZACCHEUS^1 GOULD - b. 1589, Eng.
d. bef. 13 Nov. 1668, Topsfield, Mass.
m. - Phebe^1 Deacon, dau. of Thomas & Martha (Field)Deacon of Corner Hall in Hemel Hempstead, Eng.
bap. 3 Apr. 1597
d. 20 Sept. 1663, Topsfield, Mass.

[illegible] Thomas Gould p.1

Children:

Phebe^2 - bap. 27 Sept. 1620 Hemel Hempstead, Eng.; d. after 1691
m. abt. 1640 - Deac. Thomas^2 Perkins, son of John^1 & Judith (Gater) Perkins; b. abt. 1616; d. 7 May 1686.
He was freeman 1648; rem. to Topsfield 1660; his will dated 11 Dec. 1685, proved in Boston 10 Sept. 1686, ment. w.Phebe & bro. Redington

9 ch.:

John	- b. 1641;	m. Deborah Browning	- 1 son
Phebe	- b. abt. 1644;	m. Joseph Towne	- 8 ch.
Zaccheus	- b. abt. 1647;	m. Rebecca ?	- 3 sons
Martha	- b. abt. 1649;	m. John Lamson	- 6 ch.
Mary	- b. abt. 1651;	m. William Howlett	- a son
Elisha	- b. abt. 1656;	m.(1) Katherine Towne	- 9 ch.
		m.(2) Elizabeth(Knight)Towne	-
Judith	- b. 28 Jan. 1658;	d. bef. 1719 unm.	
Thomas	- b. abt. 1659;	m. Sarah Wallis	- 6 ch.
Timothy	- b. 6 June 1661;	m.(1) Hannah ?	- 3 ch.
		m.(2) Abigail ?	- 5 ch.
		m.(3) Ruth Dorman	- 1 dau.

*Mary^2 - bap. 19 Dec. 1621, Hemel Hempstead, Eng.; d. ?
m. abt. 1648 - John^1 Redington, son of
b. 1620, Eng.; d. 15 Nov. 1690
m.(2) -Sarah?

Ch.:

John^2	- b. 20 June 1649;	d. 8 Mar. 1649/50	
Mary^2	- b. 4 May 1651;	m.(1) John Herrick	- 1 son
		m.(2) Robert Cue	
Martha^2	- b. 7 Apr. 1655;	m. John^2 Gould	- 3 sons
*Phebe^2	- b. 7 Apr. 1655;	m.(1) Thomas Bragg	- s.p.
		m.(2) Samuel^2 Fiske	- 5 ch.
Daniel^2	- b. 17 Mar. 1657;	m. Elizabeth Davi(d)son	- 16 ch.
Sarah^2	- b. 12 Mar. 1658/9;	m. Capt. Christopher Osgood	-s.p.

(his 3d of 4 wives - 16 ch. by other 3 wives)

Martha^2 - bap. 15 June 1623 Hemel Hempstead, Eng.; d. 1669
m. - John Newmarch, of Ipswich, son of
b. ; d. ?Feb. 1696/7
His will dated 14 Feb. 1696/7 - proved 1 Mar. 1696/7; wife exec.

6 ch.:

John	- b. ;	m. Johanna ?	- 1 dau.
Thomas	- b. ;	m. Abigail ?	- 2 ch.
Zaccheus	- b. 1653;	m. Frances ?	- 5 ch.
Martha	- bap. abt. 1653;	m. Samuel Balch	-10 ch.
Phebe	- b. ;	m. Peter Penniwell	-
Sarah	- b. 16 July 1659;	m. John Cressy	-?8 ch.

Priscilla

riscilla^2 - b. prob. at Great Missenden, Eng.; d. 16 Apr. 1663
m. abt. 1643 - John Wildes, son of
b. 1620; d. 14 May 1705
m.(2) 23 Nov. 1663 - Sarah^2 Averill, dau. of Wm.^{1} & Abigail(Hynton)Averill; b.abt.1627
d.19 July 1692, hanged for witchcraft.
m.(3) 26 June 1693 - widow Mary Jacobs

8 ch.:
John - b. abt. 1645; d. 1677 s.p.
Jonathan - b. abt. 16[illegible]; d. 1676 s.p.
Sarah - b. abt. 1651; m. Edward Bishop - ?8 ch.
Phebe - b. abt. 1653; m. Timothy Day - ?a son
Elizabeth- b. ; m. Benjamin Jones - ? ch.
Priscilla- b. 6 Apr. 1658; m. Henry Lake - 4 ch.
Martha - b. 13 May 1660;
Nathan - b. 14 Dec. 1662; d. 17 Mar. 1662/3

John^2 - b. 10/21 June 1635, prob. at Great Missenden, Eng.
d. 26 Jan. 1709/10
m. 14 Oct. 1660 - Sarah Baker, dau. of John & Elizabeth( )
Baker; b. 9 Mar. 1641 ; d. 20 Jan. 1708/9
He was Selectman of Topsfield 1663 AE 28 and in 14 subsequent yrs., the latest being 1702, AE 67. Freeman in 1665. Lieut. in Topsfield Militia - in the Narragansett campaign, 1675/76 - in the "Three-County Troop" under Capt. Hutchinson, and again under Capt. Wheeler. Deputy to Gen.Court 1690 and 3 times later.

8 ch.:
10 Nov, 1654 (Ct.R.)
John^3 - b. 1 Dec. 1662; m. Phebe French - 10 ch.
✓ Sarah^3 - b. 18 Dec. ct.R. 1664; m. Joseph Bixby, jr. - 9 ch.
✓ Thomas^3 - b. 14 Feb. 1666; m. Mary Yates 2 Dec. 1770 - 9 ch.
1666 [-7] ct.R. m.(2) wid. Mary (Dorman) Stanley m. 13 Jan. 1728/9
✓ Samuel^3 ct.R. - b. 9 Mar. 1669/70; m. 20 April 1697 Margaret Stone - 8 ch. *
son of Ensign John ✓ Zaccheus^3 ct.R. b. 26 Mar. 1672; m. 21 Jan. 1701-2 Elizabeth Curtice - 9 ch.
✓ Priscilla ct.R. - b. 2 Nov. 1674; m. 15 Apr. 1693 ct.R. John Curtice, jr. - 8 ch.
✓ Joseph ct.R. - b. 24 Aug. 1677; m. 14 Jan. 1712-13 Priscilla Perkins - 11 ch.
✓ Mary ct.R. - b. 16 June 1681; d. 11 May 1689

inc. Samuel^4 who had Nathan^5 m. 31 Oct. 1756
m. Martha^4 Gilbert
dau. Lt. Benj.^{3} Gilbert of Ipswich
& perh. Samuel^5 who m. Sarah^4 Gilbert sis. of Martha above

Source:
Family of Zaccheus Gould of Topsfield = Benjamin Apthorp Gould - 1895
Old Fam. of Salisb. & Amesb. - Vol. I = David W. Hoyt - 1897
Pope's Pioneers of Mass. = Charles Henry Pope - 1900
History of Boxford, Mass. = Sidney Perley - 1890
Amer. Marriage Records Before 1699 = William Montgomery Clemens - 1926
Topsfield, Mass. Vi. R. - 1905
Ipswich, Mass. Vi. R. - Vol. II - 1910
Beverly, Mass. Vi. R. - Vol. I - 1906; Vol. II - 1907
Jacob Perkins of Wells, Maine = Thomas A. Perkins - 1947
Some Royal, Noble & Colonial Ancestors = Brig. Gen. Geo. A. Davis - 1959
Vol. 9 of 16 Vol. set - 1959 = Walter Goodwin Davies
under "Ancestry of Dudley Wildes"
Banks Topographical Dict., etc. (Ref. Banks MSS)

Topsfield, V.R.

Topsfield V.R.

Births

corp. ~~1st w.~~
Ch. of John^3 + Phebe (French) Gould m. 10 Nov. 1684 (Ct. R.)
~~+ 2nd w.~~ Phebe (Towne) ~~as~~ (as the) John^4 m. 23 June 1715

19. Amos - 13 Aug. 1735
6. Daniell - 8 Nov. 1699 s. Corp. John + Phebe
7. David - 25 Dec. 1701 s. " " " "
18. Esther - 10 Aug. 1732
5. Hannah - 19 June 1697 d. Corp. John + Phebe
17. Jacob - 6 Feb. 1728/9 s. John + Phebe "of Boxford"
2. John - 25 Aug. 1687 (Ct. R.)
10. John - bp. 20 June 1714 C. R. s. of John
13. John - 6 Apr. 1720
12. Kezia - 10 May 1718
9. Lydia - 3 May 1707 d. corp. John + Phebe
3. John - bp. 25 Oct. 1691 (C. R.) s. of John
1. Phebe - 7 July 1685 (Ct. R.)
11. Phebe - 22 Sept. 1717
14. Richard - 20 Apr. 1722
16. Ruth - 16 Sept. 1727 d. John + Phebe "of Boxford"
John^2 ~~Samuel - 9 Mar. 1669 [-70] (Ct. R.) (s. of John^2~~
John^2 ~~Sarah - 18 Dec. 1664 (Ct. R.) d. " "~~
4. Sarah - 8 Sept. 1694 d. Corp. John + Phebe
8. Solomon - 19 Mar. 1703-4 s. " " "
15. Stephen - 6 July 1724 s. John & Phebe

yrs. of birth
1. 1685
2. 1687
3. 1691
4. 1694
5. 1697
6. 1699
7. 1701
8. 1703/4
9. 1707
~~m. 2) Phebe 10~~
? John^4 m. Phebe Towne
10. 1714
11. 1717
12. 1718
13. 1720
14. 1722
15. 1724
16. 1727
17. 1728/9
18. 1732
19. 1735

~~Thomas Jr.~~^{4}
"Marcy" of Harwich
Ch. of Thomas^3 + Mary (Yates) Gould m. 2 Dec. 1770 [1700?] at Orleans

~~Abner bp. 9 June 1734 C. R.~~
8. ~~Benjamin~~ 29 May 1716
3. Deborah 17 Nov. 1704
4. Deborah 23 Sept. 1707
2. Jacob 16 Jan. 1702-3
6. Marcy 17 Jan. 1711-12 d. Thomas + Marcy
9. Nathaniel 9 Nov. 1718 s. Thomas + Marcy
5. Simon 8 Mar. 1709-10 s. " + Mary
→ 1. Thomas^4 4 Sept. 1701 s. " + Marcy

7. Yates s. Thomas + Marcy 24 Mar. 1713-14 d. 11 Aug. 1736 C. R.

1. 1701
2. 1702/3
3. 1704
4. 1707
5. 1709/10
6. 1711/12
7. 1713/14
8. 1716
9. 1718

~~Ch. of~~ Thomas^3 + wid. Mary (Dorman) ~~Granley~~ Standly of Boxford m. 13 Jan. 1728-9 (C. R.)
Thomas Jr.^{4} m. Mary Gould 30 June 1731
2. Abner 27 Apr. 1732/34 s. Thomas + Mary
abner bp. 9 June 1734 d. Thomas Jr. (C. R.)
9. Andrew - 1 July 1751 s. Thomas + Mary
3. Asa - 18 June 1736 s. Thomas Jr.
Benjamin - bp. 8 June 1746 (CR) s. " " "
7. Marcy - 30 Mar. 1748 d. Thomas + Mary
4. Mary - 22 Oct. 1739 d. Thomas + Mary
? Mercy - bp. 17 Jan. 1773 (C.R) d. Thomas
10. Nathaniell 16 July 1753 s. Thomas + Mary
1. Thomas - 22 May 1732 s. " " "

(Phebe 5 Mar. 1775 (C.R.) d. Thomas)
6. Dorcas bp. 13 May 1744 (CR) Thos Jr.
5. Mercy bp. 21 Mar. 1741/2 (CR) Thomas Jr.
8. Mercy bp. 7 May 1749 CR Thomas Jr.

8 Ch. of Samuel³ + Margaret (Stone) Gould - m. 20 apr. 1697

? { Jonathan⁴ bp. 4 Sept. 1709 C.R. s. Samuell
? { Patience⁴ bp. 4 Sept. 1709 C.R. d. "
2. Samuel⁴ bp. 6 apr. 1701 C.R. s Samuel
1. Sarah⁴ b. 25 Feb. 1697-8 d. Samuell + Margret
5.
6.
7.
8.

9 Ch. of Zacchaus³ & Elizabeth (Curtice) Gould - m. 21 Jan. 1701-2

6. Abigail⁴ 12 Aug. 1715 ? m. Jonathan Standly 2 Aug. 1737
8. Eleazer⁴ 29 May 1720
1. Elisabeth⁴ 13 Feb. 1702-3 ? m. Edmund Towne of Oxford 29 Mar. 1733
4. John⁴ 29 Jan. 1709-10 ? m.
2. Mary⁴ 1 Mar. 1704-5 ? m
3. Prisillah⁴ 4 Aug. 1707
5. Sarah⁴ 28 Jan. 1711-12
9. Susanna⁴ 11 Feb. 1722-3
7. Zachaus⁴ 7 Nov. 1717 ? m. Int. 29 Sept. 1745 ~~at Boxford 29 Sept.~~ Rebecca Symonds of Middleton

8 Ch. of Priscilla + John Curtice/Curtious Curtis Jr. m. 15 apr. 1695 (C.R.)

2. John 16 Apr. 1697 s. John + Prisilah Curtious
4. Lidia 8 apr. 1701 d. " " Presilah "
5. Mary 22 Jan. 1702-3 d. " " " "
3. Nathaniell 13 Mar. 1698-9 s. John + Presilah "
1. Prisillah 27 Jan. 1695-6 d. " " " "
7. { Hannah (twin) 8 June 1712 d. John + Presilah Curtis
8. { Sarah (twin) 8 June 1712 d. " " " "
6. Sarah 4 July 1705 d. " " " "

11 Ch. of Joseph + Priscilla (Perkins) Gould m. 14 Jan. 1712-13

3. Amos bp. 2 Mar. 1716-17 (CR) s. Joseph
6. Anna 30 Oct. 1722 d. Joseph + Prisilah
10. Joseph bp. 30 Mar. 1729 (CR) s. Joseph
11. Elizabeth bp. 26 Dec. 1731 (CR) d. Joseph
2. Joseph 29 Sept. 1715 s. Joseph + Prisilah
8. Joseph "second of that name" 4 Nov. 1726 s. Joseph + Prisilah
5. Mary 22 Dec. 1720 d. " " "
1. Prisilah 6 apr. 1714 d. " " "

4. Ruth 8 Mar. 1718-19 d. Joseph + Prisilah
7. Sarah 23 Nov. 1724 " " "
9. Daniel bp. 30 Mar. 1729 (C.R.) s. Joseph

GOULD

JOHN^1 GOULD - b. abt. 1610; d. 21 Mar. 1690/1
m.(1) - Grace ? ; dau. of
b. 1610; d. abt. 1635-6
m.(2) - Mary ? ; dau. of
b. ; d. 28 Sept. 1642
m.(3) - Joanna ? ; dau. of
b. abt. 1608; d. 27 Aug.1697,ae abt.89

John, husbandman of Towcester, co. Northants & w. Grace, both ae 25, came over in the "Defence" from London, Eng. in, the last of [illegible] July 9 arr. 1st Boston 8 Oct. 1635; he was a carpenter at Charlestown, Mass. and had a double lot assigned to him 1 July 1636. 2d w. Mary admitted to the ch. 8 Jan. 1636/7, and John admitted to the ch. 25 Mar. 1638. Freeman 2 May 1638. He was excused from training in 1682. His will dated 3 Jan. 1688/9 was proved 19 June 1691 (name signed John Gold).

cert. for "license to go beyond the sess" from 2 Justices of the Peace & Minister of Towcester, co. Northampton, Eng.

"The Planters of the Commonwealth" Chas. Edw. Banks p. 1930
a Thomas Gould = 32
& Mrs. Hannah Gould 29
of Bovingdon, Herts
in "Jonathan" 1639

Children:

(by 1st wife)

Thomas^2 - b. ; d. bef. his father
m. - Hannah ? ; dau. of
b. ; d.
Thomas & Hannah adm. to the ch. 21 Mar. 1652

2 Ch.:

Thomas^3 - b. ; was mariner on H.M.'s ship "Eagle"
Anna^3 - b. ; m. Thomas Whinyard

(by 2nd wife)

Mary^2 - bap. 29 Jan. 1636/7; d.

*Sarah^2 - bap. 15 Dec. 1637; d. 14 May 1670
m. 2 April 1660 - John^1 Burbeen, son of
b. abt. 1627 in Scotland
d. 8 Jan. 1713/4,ae abt.86,in Woburn,Mass.

3 ch.:

*Mary - b. 2 July 1661; m. Jonas^2 Houghton - 12 ch.
John - b. 9 Aug. 1663; d. 5 Sept. 1724 KBI
James - b. 15 May, 1668; m.(1) Mary(Lowden)George - 7 ch.
m.(2) ? ?

Elizabeth^2 - bap. 17 Feb. 1639/40; d.

Abigail^2 - bap. 26 Feb. 1641 ; d.
m.(1) 1 April, 1669 - William Rogers, son of
b. ; d. 1683 AEPH
m.(2) 7 Feb. 1688/9 - John Rogers, son of
b. 1641 AEPH ; d. 1695 AEPH

6 ch.: (by 1st husb.)

Mary	- b.	1669
Abigail	- b.	1671
William	- b.	1672; m. Mercy Crouch - 3 ch.
Sarah	- b.	1674
John	- b.	1676
Grace	- b.	1678

(cont'd. over)

(by 3rd wife)

Hannah^2 - b. 26 Oct. 1644; d.

John^2 - b. 21 Jan. 1646/7; d/ 8 Mar. 1647

John^2 - b. 5 Aug. 1648; d. 24 Jan. 1711/12 (ae abt.69-g.s.So.Reading
m.(1) - Abigail Belcher, dau. of Jeremiah & Mary
Belcher of Ipswich; b. ; d. 20 Dec. 1687 Reading
m.(2) - Martha^2 Redington, dau.of John^1 & Mary^2
(Gould)Redington & grdau. of Zaccheus^1 Gould;
b. 7 Apr. 1655; d.

(liv.at Charleston End, Stoneham)

10 ch.: (7 by 1st w.- 3 by 2nd)

John^3 - b. 28 Mar. 1671; m. Sarah ? - 9 ch.
Abigail^3 - b. 30 Dec. 1672; m. Capt. Benjamin Geary - 3 ch.
Jeremiah^3 - b. abt. 1678; m. Mary Brown - 8 ch.
Thomas^3 - b. abt. 1680; m.(1) Mary Hay - ? ch.
m.(2) Priscilla Bateman - 1 son
Daniel^3 - b. 11 Dec. 1681; m.(1) Sarah Grover - 2 ch.
m.(2) Abigail(Johnson)Richardson
Mehitable^3 - b. 168_; m.(1) Jonas Eaton - a son
m.(2) Capt.Nathan Brigham(2d w.)
Mary^3 - b. 8 May 1687; m. Ebenezer Knight - 3 ch.

***

Samuel^3 - b. 1691; m. Ruth Dunton - 5 ch.
Abraham^3 - b. 1693; m. Mary ? - 9 ch.
Isaac^3 - b. 1696
(lived Medford & Attleboro)

Daniel^2 - b. 1655; d. 25 Mar. 1697
m. - Dorcas Belcher, dau. of Jeremiah & Mary
(Lockewood) Belcher of Ipswich;
b. 1656; d. 5 June 1730.
(Lived in Stoneham.)

5 ch.:

Dorcas^3 - b. 5 Mar. 1684/5; m. Joseph Brown - ?4 ch.
Daniel^3 - b. 30 June 1687; d. 15 Feb. 1687/8
Daniel^3 - b. 7 Mar. 1687/8; m. Susanna Pearson - 9 ch.
David^3 - b. 6 Feb. 1690/1; m. Elizabeth Green - 5 ch.
Joanna^3 - b. 1694 ; m. Ebenezer Brown

Source: Charlestown Genealogies & Estates - Vol. I
Family of Zaccheus Gould of Topsfield -- Benjamin Apthorp Gould (1895)
Belcher Families in N.E. -- Joseph Gardner Bartlett (1906)
The Knight Family -- Charles S. Tibbetts (1941)

? [illegible] Memorial -- [illegible]

Hotten's "Original Lists"

Will of Peter Grant

In t[illegible] name of God Amen the Nintenth Day of Octob^{r} / one thoufand Sev[illegible]dred and Nine in the Eight / year of the Reign of our Soe[illegible] Lady Ann by the — / grace of god of great Briton france & Ir[illegible]d Queen De / fender of the faith.&. I Peter Grant of Kittery in / the County of York in the Provenc of the mafahₐfets bay / in New England being aged & Creafey in body but of / good memory Praife be to god for it and knowing the vncertanty of this Life on Earth and being Defierofs to Setell — / things in order Do make this my Laft will and teftement / in maner & form folowing that is to Say first and prencipaly / I Comit my Soull to allmyty God who gave it and my / body to be Buried acording to the Difcrefion of ^{my} Suckcefiors / in a Chriftian & Decent maner and as touching the worly goods & Eftate the Lord hath Lent me my will and mean / ing is the Same Shall be implyed and befto^{w}ed as hear^{ter}af- / by this my will is Exprefed and firft I do Rev^{o}k f / and make void all wills by me formerly made and / Declared & apoint this my Laft will and teftement

Item I will and bequea to my Loving wife Johanah all my move / bles Eftate at her Difpofsing as alfo the hole use of my home / Steed housing barns Land, & orchard, & Dweling place During her / naturall Life

Item I will & bequea to my Son William a grant of Land, granted / me by the town of Kittery of fifty acres

Item I will & bequea to my son James ten acres of Land where / his yong orchard now is at the head of my home Steed Dweling- / plas as I Laid it out to him

Item I will and bequea to my two sons Alexander — and Daniel / my home Steed and Dwelling place where I now Live in / Equall halves after my now wifes Deceas

Item I will and bequea to my Children William James Alex / ander Daniell Grisell mary & Hanah to them seven in / Eaquall Shears all my out Lands & medo wherfoever / it be Liing in maner or form what so ever

Signed Sealed Deleuo in Prefents of us
Philipe Hubord
James Emery
Daniell Emery

I do apoint my son Daniell Grant to be my Executor of this my will & teft me^{t}
Peter
His mark
Grant

* * * * * * * * *

By the Hon^{ble} John Wheelwright Esqr Judge of the / Probate of wills & for granting letters of adminis- / -tration on the Eftates of perfons deceafed having / goods Chattels Rights or Credits in the County of York / The within written will being prefented by Daniel / Grant Executor therein named. James Emery & / Daniel Emery two of the witnefes / thereto perfonally appearing made oath that / they were preSent & did See the within named / Peter Grant Sign & Seal & hear him publifh / the within written InStrument to be his last / will & Teftament he being then of a Sound / Difpofing mind to their best Difcerning and / that they Subscribed their names as witnefses / thereto in the teftator preSents

Berwick Octo^{br} 30 1718

John Wheelwright

Recorded in the register office for the County of York No. 3 Foll. 7
Charles Ffrost Regist^{r}

An Inventory of The Estate of Peter Grant
Late of Kittery Deceased Taken this Second of March 1712/13

	£ S D
Im^{r}. To his waring Cloathes	03-00-00
More To one Feather bed and Beding	08-10-00
To one Iron pot & one Iron Kittel two pear of pothook and one Tramel	01-15-00
To Three puter platters one Quart pot one Candle Stick	01-03-00
To woden Difhes and Trayes two Chests	01-01-00
To three pales and one morter one fire Shufel	00-07-00
To four Chires and one Mufkit two wheels	01-12-00
To two Chaines & one Spit three Iron wegges	02-02-00
To two Cowes one heffer of three Year Old and one Stear of three Year Old & Two Yearlings	15-00-00
More to Eight Sheep and Two Swine	04-00-00
More to the home Steed Lot of Land With the houfe and barn Standing thereon	150-00-00
more to five Acres of Smarfh and Smarfh Ground Lying by Yorke pond	08-00-00
more to fifty Acres of Land Lying on the Rockey Hills or thereabouts	20-00-00

The perticulers Above menchened in this Inventory was
Apprifed the day above menchened ℘ us

his
Baker + Nafon
mark
William Goodin

Source: Probate Office, Alfred, York County, Maine (Book 3 - p.7)
(copied 8/24/1966)

York ſs Octo^{br} 30th: 1718
Baker Nafon within named made Oath that he with william Goodin apprifed the Estate within Mentioned at the Just value to the best of his Judgements, Daniel Grant Executor named in the last Will & Testament of Peter Grant Deceased alfo made Oath that the severally Orticles mentioned in the within Inventory is all the Estate he knows of belonging to the Said Deceased & if any thing more hereafter Shall come to his Knowledge he will give it into the Registers office

Source: Probate Office, Alfred, York County, Maine (Book 3 - p.8)
(copied 8/24/1966)

GRANT

Mrs. Oswald Milmore, 255 Mountain Ave., Piedmont, CA 94611

October 26, 1971

Dear Mrs. Milmore:

Was happy to hear from you, and to learn of your desire about more information about your ancestor, Lenah Eleanor.

I'm afraid my Peter Grant is no help to you; and also that I cannot advise you as to where to search. I am one of those persons whose ancestors were almost entirely in New England, and who have remained here.

"My" Peter Grant was quite a bit older than yours; I have no dates for him, as to birth & death, and I do not have his wife's name. But he moved from York, Maine, to Berwick, Maine, in 1703. His daughter, Mary Grant, married Joseph Pray who was born in 1671 and who died in 1748. All of this in Maine - which at that time was technically still part of Massachusetts.

A cousin supplied me with this information, and I do not immediately locate her letter, so cannot relay the source of her information. But very likely it was either "The History of Durham, N.H." or Libbey's Dictionary of Maine & N.H. or some similar book.

If your Lenah Elinor Grant was married in New York state, it could well be that her father's family came from New England; and that she might be descended from "my" Peter Grant; but I'm nearly 100 years ahead of the "time" you are interested in.

Am afraid that I've not been much help to you. But perhaps just the "clue" as to where my Peter Grant lived - might help you to follow the movements of some of his descendants, and perhaps locate your ancestor.

Sincerely,

Miriam B. Eddy
620
(Mrs. Donald P. Eddy)

255 Mountain Avenue
Piedmont, California 94611

October 9, 1971

Mrs. Miriam B. Eddy
Box 911
East Falmouth, Mass. 02536

Dear Mrs. Eddy:

The June, 1971 issue of "the Nutmegger" contained, under the section ANCESTRY SERVICE a listing of Peter Grant, opposite your membership number. I am writing to you in the hope that your Peter Grant may be the father of Elinor, or Lenah Elinor Grant who married Luther Miner in Bristol, New York in 1819.

For years I have been seeking Elinor's parents, and recently was given an excerpt from "History of Richland County, Wisconsin ", which, in a biographical sketch of a James H. Miner, states that Lenah Eleanor's father was Peter Grant. The same article gives her mother, Peter's wife, as Eleanor Towser; that they were married in the state of Delaware. Eleanor, or Elinor, was born, according to my family records, in 1795.

If it is at all possible that your Peter Grant and mine are one and the same, I would be grateful if you would let me know. A tradition in the Grant family which seems to persist is a story concerning a pair of silver buckles. I mention this in case it should be familiar to you.

Sincerely,

Zona Milmore

GRANT

PETER^1 GRANT - b. abt. 1631 in ?Scotland
(will) (Inven.)
d. bet. 19 Oct. 1709 and 2 Mar. 1712/3, Maine dates of will & inventory
m.(1) ? ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) 28 Nov. 1664 - Joan(na~~h~~)(Johanah)^2 (Ingersoll)Grant, ~~dau.~~ sis. of Lt. George^3 Ingersoll who m. Elizabeth (?) ~~Ingersoll~~ of Kittery
dau. of Richard^1 & Ann (Langley) Ingersoll
widow of James^1 Grant, brother of Peter
b. ; d.

AEPH says he P in "John & Sarah" May 1652

Emigrant from England to Nantasket, Mass.; res. Boston, Mass. and was a charter member of "Scots Charitable Society of Boston" in 1657. Moved to York Co., Maine and purchased land at Kittery 1659. Had grant of 120 a. near York Pond, 1674.

It was not known whether Peter's first wife was dead or not. A certified copy to Kittery Town Book, long lost, gives date of Peter & Joan's m. as 28 Nov. 1664, she big with child. Apparently Elizabeth^1 was child she was carrying when she m. Peter. James^1 Grant had died or disappeared earlier.

Peter deposed in 1701 he was about 70 and had lived in upper Kittery over 40 years. He made his will "aged and creasey in body" - dated 19 Oct.1709- probated 30 Oct. 1712 = inventory, 2 Mar. 1712/13. Will names wife Joan and children, "them 7" (excluding Elizabeth).

He is thought to have been one of the "Scotch prisoners gleaned on the fatal field of Worcester and sent to Mass. in May 1652 by Order of the Eng. Gov't."

Children:

William^2 - b. abt. 1670; d. -will 24 May 1721-27 Oct.1722
m.(1) 4 Aug. 1690 - Jane Warren, dau. of James & Margaret (?) Warren, at Dover, N.H.
b. ; d.
m.(2) 26 Dec.1695 - Martha Nelson, dau. of Charles & Mary (?) Nelson; b. ; d. (liv. in 1730)

1 ch.: by 1st w.
Jane^3 - b. 26 Dec. 1692;

5 ch.: by 2nd w.
William^3 - b.
Alexander^3 - b. 1 Aug. 1699; d. (liv. 1732)
Mary^3 - b.17 Oct. 1701; d. bef. fa.???
Martha^3 - b.18 Dec. 1704; m. ?Ephraim^3 Wentworth - ?8 ch.
Charles^3 - bap. 19 July 1719; m. Keziah ? - 6 ch.

James^2 - b. 23 Mar. 1671/2; d. aft. 1735, Berwick, Maine
m.(1) 6 Oct. 1693 - Mary Nason, dau. of Jonathan & Sarah (Jenkins) Nason; b. ; d.
m.(2) bef. 1709 - Rachel Stone, dau.of Daniel & Patience (Goodwin) Stone; b. 13 July 1680; d. (liv. 1721)
James was a carpenter; a Captain in Indian War 1725.

5 ch.: (by 1st wife)
James^3 - b. 8 Oct. 1694; d. 15 Feb. 1701
Peter^3 - b. 14 Dec. 1696; d. 1756
m.(1) 1717 Lydia Frost - 9 ch.
m.(2) Mary (Lord) Stewart - 6 ch.
Mary^3 - b. 12 Feb. 1699; m. Andrew Walker -
Sarah^3 - b.12 Sept. 1701; m. Joseph Austin -
James^3 - b. 8 Dec. 1703; m. Sarah Joy - 4 ch.

6 ch.; (by 2nd wife)
Daniel^3 - bap. 22 May 1709; m. Patience ? - a son
Elias^3 - bap. 8 June 1713; m. Margaret Goodwin -
Joshua^3 - bap. 10 Apr. 1715;

Rachel^3 - bap. 13 June 1717;
Elisha^3 - bap. 25 Oct. 1719;
Elijah^3 - bap. 15 July 1722;

Alexander^2 - b. abt. 1673; d. (still liv. in June 1737)
Still single in 1721; received the homestead, with bro. Daniel, after their mother's death.

Grizzel^2 - b. abt. 1674; d.
bap. 15 Apr. 1703, after m. to John Key
m. - Lt. John Key, Jr. - son of John & 2nd w. Sarah (Jenkins) (Nason) Key; b. abt. 1668; d.
Prisoner in Quebec 1695; will dated 18 June 1736 - proved 20 Dec. 1737.

6 ch.:

James	- b. 18 Nov. 1697;		
John	- b. 22 Nov. 1699;	m. Charity Hooper	- 7 ch.
Mary	- b. 15 Dec. 1701;	m. Moses Tibbetts	- 4 ch.
Peter	- b. 17__;	d. 18 June 1769	
William	- b. 4 Feb. 1703;	m. Mary Hodsdon	- 5 ch.
Abigail	- b. ;		

Hannah^2 - b. abt. 1675; d.
Still unmarried in 1721.

*Mary^2 - b. abt. 1676; d.
m. - Joseph^3 Pray, son of John^2 & Joanna (Dowman) Pray; b. abt. 1671; d. 1748, prob. in Berwick, Maine

8 ch.:

*John^4	- b. ;	m. Experience ?	- 11 ch.
Samuel^4	- b. ;	m. Dorothy Cromwell	- 9 ch.
Peter^4	- b. ;	m. Mary Roberts	- 6 ch.
Joanna^4	- b. ;	m.(1) ? Roberts m.(2) Philip Yeaton	- ?2 ch. - ?1 ch.
Mary^4	- b. ;	m. Col.Thos.Wallingford - (2nd of his 3 wives)	
Martha^4	- b. ;	m. Barsham Allen	- 5 ch.
Miriam^4	- b. ;	m. ? Lord	- 7 ch.
Elizabeth^4	- b. 12 Apr. 1704 ;	m. Samuel Walton	- 10 ch.

Daniel^2 - b. abt. 1680; d.
Still unmarried in 1721; still living 5 Apr. 1756 AE 76.

Sources: Hist. of the Desc's. of Nathan Lord of Ancient Kittery, Me.-C.C.Lord-1912
Geneal. Dict. of Maine & N.H. Names - Noyes, Libbey & Davis
Old Kittery and Her Families
Pioneers of Maine & New Hampshire - Pope
Tibbetts Geneal. - Vol. I - May I. Jarvis - ?1941
Wentworth Geneal.- Vol. I - John Wentworth - 1878
Amer. Marr. Records Before 1699 - Clemens - 1926

Grant - James of York, Me. Will dated 12 Nov. 1679,
— gave to Peter Grant, Sr. of Kittery
his "best cloth suite and cloak and
sleaze suit, and my great broad axe and
narrow axe, and square axe, and compasses,
and ads, and an inch and an half auger
and inch auger"
— gave to James, s. of Peter, his
"fyrelock, muskett, sword and belt"
— Inventory £154:10:0
m. Elyb. dau of James Everill of Boston

Jeames Grant made will in York 14 Apr. 1693
mentions w. Joanna + 2 sons underage.

Sources - Saco Valley Settlements + Families
(G.T. Ridlon - 1895)
Dunnell + Rankin Family Genealogies

a Peter^{4} Grant m.$^{(1)}$ ~~[illegible]~~ Alice^{3} Guptill (who was bp. 29 Sept. 1723)
dau. of Nathaniel^{2} + 2d wife Mary (~~[illegible]~~) Guptill
He m.$^{(2)}$ Elizabeth (Nason) Goodwin
dau. of Benjamin + ? (?) Nason
+ wid. of Taylor Goodwin

"orig. prop." (of Hartford Conn.)

a Peter Grant 1677 later settler at Hartford, Conn.
on Wethersfield Lane ; d. 1681
m. Mary ? b. d. 1688
she m. (2) William Randolph (Randall)
b. ; d. Dec. 1684
dau. Sarah Grant - m. Samuel Wheeler a 1687 settler at Hartford
7 ch. b. d. 12 July 1712 inv. £46.4.

vibus 7

Matthew^1 Grant b. 1601 Eng.; d. 1681.
m.(1) Eng. 1625 - Priscilla Grey
b. 1601 - d. 1644
dau. of
m(2) 1645 - Susan(na) Capen Rockwell - dau. of
b. 1602 - d. 1665/66
wid. of William^1 Rockwell who she m. 1624 Eng. to Dorchester, Mass. ℘ 1630, freeman 1631, rem. to Windsor, Ct. ca 1636

℘ in the "Mary & John" to Dorchester, Mass. 1630; freeman 1631; a founder of Windsor, Conn., 1636 - where he was town clerk and surveyor many years.

Children:

Priscilla^2 - b. 1626 Eng.; d.
m. 1647 - Michael^1 Humphrey (A)
b. ca 1620 Eng. - d. post 1697
℘ from Eng. to Windsor, Ct. 1642
freeman 1657; settled at Simsbury
Ct. 1669; Dep. to Gen. Court 1670 "

Children:

? A desc. John Humphrey - b.
m.
+ had dau Susanna Humphrey b. ; d. 12 June 1774
m. 5 June 1740 as 2d w. of Benoni^5 Moses
b. 1711 d. 1787
son of John^4 + 1st w. Sarah Moses
dau. Susanna^6 Moses b. 13 July 1746 (Simsbury V.R. - Barbour Coll.)
m. 19 Aug. 1773 Eli Trumbull
(q. v.)

Grant

{from Thomas Hatch of Barnstable & Some of His Descendants – Charles Lothrop Pack – 1630}

Matthew Grant [illegible] from Hadleigh Castra, co. Essex, Eng. to Dorchester (Banks Topographical Dict., etc., – ref. Banks #55)

b. 1601; d. 1681

Matthew^1 Grant (the Pioneer, who came with his first wife, Priscilla, in the ship "Mary & John" from Dorchester, England in 1630 and was in Dorchester, Mass. in that year Freeman 1631 a founder of Windsor, Conn. 1636 where he was town clerk & surveyor many yrs.

M(1) 1625 Priscilla Grey (1601–44)

M(2) 1645 Susanna Rockwell dau. of Wm. (1602 – 1665/66) widow – bol.

Samuel^2 Grant

Samuel^3 Grant

Noah^4 Grant b. Windham, Conn. Dec. 16, 1693; removed to Tolland before 1720; d. Oct. 16, 1727;
m. June 12, 1717 Martha Huntington, dau. of John and Abigail (Lothrop) Huntington

(Abigail Lothrop was dau. of Samuel & Elizabeth (Scudder) Lothrop, who were m. in Barnstable in 1644
Elizabeth (Scudder) Lothrop was sister of John Scudder, the Pioneer.)

Capt. Noah^5 Grant, b. Grant's Hill, Tolland, July 12, 1718 and was k. i. a. Sept. 20, 1756
Nov. 5, 1746 m. Susanna Delano, dau. of Jonathan Delano and his wife Amy^4 Hatch
↓
b. in Tolland June 23, 1724

Capt. Noah^6 Grant, b. June 20, 1748 at Tolland; (was about 9 yrs. old when his father was k.) served in the continental Army & was present at the Battle of Bunker Hill, and served thru the entire Revolutionary War.

Jesse Root^7 Grant,
farmer & tanner

Gen. Ulysses^8 S. Grant, b. April 27, 1822 at Point Pleasant, Ohio.
(Hiram Ulysses Grant) *

18th Pres. of the United States

elected in 1868 & reelected in 1872

In the fall of 1823, the family moved to Georgetown, the county seat of Brown, the adjoining county east. This place was his home until at the age of 17 in 1839 he went to West Point, N.Y. { as a boy worked on his father's farm and in his tannery at Georgetown, Ohio

Gen. U. S. Grant was also a direct descendant of Rev. John Lothrop (or Lothrop)

d. 1885 buried in mausoleum known as Grant's tomb near the banks of ~~the~~ Hudson River in New York City

* through an error in the application blank filled out by the Congressman

who sponsored him, Grant's given names were entered on the Academy's rolls not as Ulysses Hiram (his baptismal names in reverse order), but as Ulysses Simpson, the names which Grant continued to use thereafter.

m. in St. Louis in 1848

Clemens - "American Marriages Before 1699"

James Grant & Sarah Othea m. 28 Jan. 1664, Dedham, Mass.

Graves

Deacon George^1 Graves - b. Eng.
d. Sept. 1673, Hartford, Ct. - bur. 27 Sept. 1673, Hartford
m(1) Eng. -

m.(2) - Sarah ( ) Ventres, wid.
(mother-in-law of his son George^2)

a weaver; will dated at Hartford - 17 Sept. 1673.

Children:

1. George^2 - b. 1631, Eng.; d. 3 Dec. 1692, Middletown, Ct.
m. 2 Apr. 1651, Hartford, Ct. - Elizabeth Ventres
b. 1627 ; d.

5 ch.:
George^3 - b. ; d. unm.
Elizabeth^3 - b. ; m. ; Mitchell
John^3 - b. ; m(1) Susanna Webster
m(2) Hannah Davis
Mercy^3 - b. ;
Sarah^3 - b. ; m. Jonathan Loomis
son of Nath'l. & Elzb. (Moore) Loomis

2. Dea. & Capt. John^2 - b. 1633, Eng.; d. 31 Dec. 1695, Guilford, Ct.
(a blacksmith)
m(1) 26 Nov. 1657, Guilford - Elizabeth Stillwell, of Guilford
b. ; d. 3 June 1669, Guilford
dau. of Jasper & Elizabeth ( ) Stillwell
m(2) 1670 - Elizabeth Crittenden
b. abt. 1639 ; d.
dau. of William & Mary Crittenden, of Guilford

: Ch.:
Lt. John^3 - b. 27 Feb. 1658/9 Guilford; d. 1 Dec. 1726 ? of East Guilford -
m. 12 Jan. 1685 - Elizabeth^3 Foote (Robert^2) (q.v.) 10 ch.

3. Sarah^2 Graves - b. Hartford, Ct.; d. 5 June 1668, Wethersfield
m. 21 Nov. 1660 - Jonathan Deming
b. abt. 1639, Weth.; d.
son of
He m(2) - Elizabeth Gilbert
?ch.;

4. Mary^2 - b. ; d. Sept. 1673
m. 12 Dec. 1665 - Samuel Dow, of Hartford, Ct. (a sailor)
b. 1621 ; d. 2 June 1690
son of
(moved to Hadley, Mass.)
?ch.;

5. Priscilla^2 - b. ; d. ca 1688
m. - William Markham, of Hartford, Ct.
b. 1621; d. 1689
(Res. Hadley, Mass.) son of
?ch.;

Genealogy of Willard Purdy Graves
Source:- "The Geneal. of Herbert Cornelius Graves" - Part 1 (C.E. Graves Baker - 1963)

Gray

"Records of the Colony of Plymouth 1633-1689" Nathaniel B. Shurtleff M.D (1857)

8/92? Edward¹ Gray b. ca 1629; d. "ye Last of June 1681" at Plymouth
1st) m. 16 Jan. 1650 Plymouth – Mary² Winslow
b. ca 1631 Plymouth bef. 1635 ; d. Plymouth aft. 28 Oct. 1663 & before Nov. 1665
dau. of John¹ Winslow & Mary² (Chilton) Winslow (m. 12 Oct. 1624)
m. 2) 12 Dec. 1665 Plymouth ~~Dorothy Lettice~~ by whom he ~~had ch.~~ ~~see over~~

Edw. arr. in Plymouth ca 1643; Freeman's oath 1657 constable in 1666. a merchant, he amassed an estate inventoried at £2751, largest at the time in Plymouth colony.

Ch.

Desire² – b. 6 Nov. 1651 Plymouth; dau of Edward¹
m. – Nathaniel³ Southworth

Mary² – b. 18 Sept. 1653 Plymouth – dau. of Edward¹ S.P.

Elizabeth² – b. 11 Feb. 165x? – dau. of Edward¹
m. – Seth Arnold

Sarah² – b. 12 Aug. 1659 Plymouth ; dau of Edward¹
m. – Samuel Little

John² – b. 1 Oct. 1661 Plymouth ; son of Edward¹
m. – Joanna [illegible] 15

Ann/Anna² – b. ; d.
m. – James Le Brond

William² Gray 5 Oct. 1650 Yarmouth ? son of John ?
Benjamin² "

John² – son; Samuel³ Gray b. ; d.
m.

sons; John b. 1729
Samuel b. 1736
Wate b. 1739

Plym. Col. Records p. 7 — Beniamin son of John Gray b. abt. 7 of Dec 1648 Yarmouth

On 2 Nov. 1665 Edward "being about to marry a 2d wife" – made provisions for his 5 daughters by his first wife.

He m. 2) at Plymouth 1665 – Dorothy Lettice by whom he had 6 ch.

see over

Children of Edward¹ & 2d wife Dorothy (Lettice) Gray

Edward² – b. 16––

Thomas² – b.

Susanna² ~~Samuel²~~ – b. 15 Oct. 1668 dau. of Edward¹ & 2d wife Dorothy Lettice

Samuel² ~~Susanna~~ – b.

Rebecca² – b.

Lydia² – b.

Dorothy² Gray – b.

Josiah⁴ Swift b. bet. 1697–1700? son of Wm.³ & Elizabeth ([illegible]) Swift

[illegible] [illegible] Swift – b.

Joseph Gray ch. Mehitabel p. 39 Plym. Col. Records b. 21 Feb. 1668 Taunton
Ephraim b. 20 June 1673 Taunton p. 59
Joseph b. 31 Dec. 1673 Taunton p. 58,
~~Ephraim b. 20 June~~

Gray

Misc. Info.

MD 28/171 Thomas Gray of Harwich I.P. 5 Sept 1729 to marry Rachel^4 Freeman of E.

MD 16/205 Thomas Gray & Rachel^4 Freeman were m. 2 Oct. 1729
(& had 8 ch.)

Thomas Gray d. 7 June 1654 Plymouth ?is this Thomas^2 Gray?

Freeman Genealogy

Sarah Gray b.
m. Watson^5 Freeman (Edmund^4 Thomas^3 John^2 Edmund^1)
(6 ch.) b. 24 Sept. 1704 ; d.
son of Edmund^4 & Phebe (Watson) Freeman
Phebe dau. of Elkanah & Mercy (Hedge) Watson

MD 28/109 Sarah Gray & Eldad Atwood I.P. 15 Sept. 1718 to marry
" Thankfull Gray of Harwich & John Atwood of E. I.P. 8 Apr. 1718 " "
" Mehetabell Gray of Harwich & Isaac Atwood I.P. 23 Aug. 1718 " "

Anna Gray b.
m. Thacher^5 Freeman
Lydia d. 13 Oct. 1724
m. 1) 13 Oct. 1709
Joseph^4 & Lydia Thacher) Freeman
& dau. of Jno. and Lydia (Gorham) Thacher of Yarmouth
Joseph^4 m. 2) 9 Sept. 1730 or 1736
Mary (Watson) Freeman
dau. of Elkanah Watson & wid. of Nathaniel^4 Freeman John$^{3-2}$ Freeman

LCC #58 or 68 Gray Family of Yarmouth

MD 8/92 Bennonie Gray b. in mo. of March 1681 son of Edward Gray

Edward Gray : Plymouth 1653

MD 4/247 (John Gray's son Andrew bap. 8 Feb. 1708
dau. Anna bap. 23 Oct. 1709
MD 4/248 son Elisha b. 9 Mar. 1711/12
" 4/249 son Joshua b. 25 Oct. 1713

Edward Gray

MD 1
" 2
" 3
" 5
" 7
" 8
" 11
" 13
" 14
" 16
" 17
" 18
" 21
" 23
" 28
" 33
" 34

Averell, Averill, Avery Families Vol. 1 & 2 Clara A. Avery
(a Rec. of the Desc. of Wm. & Abigail Averell of Ipswich, Mass.)

Anna Greensleet's christian name appears in records as Ann, Anne, Anna, & Hannah

Her family name – if she was of Salem stock of Greensleets – appears in records as –
Greenslea, Greenslid, & Greenleaf

She may have been a grddau. of Thomas Greensleet of Salem. Thomas Greensleet's wife Ann was accused of witchcraft in Salem accusations and was executed at Salem in 1692 ((when she was widow of her 2d husband Jacob Pudeator (Pointdexter)) as was also John Averell's aunt – Sarah (Averell) Wildes.

Greensleet ch. –
James –
Ruth – m. ? Bridges

Edmund^1 Greenleaf (1573-1671) from Eng. 1635 Ipswich, Suffolk Capt. Indians Wars; overseer of "collection of arms"; settled at Newbury, Mass. 1639; rem. to Boston 1650; m. Sarah Dole (d. 1663)

dau. Sarah^2 – m. as 1st w. of Capt. Wm.^{2} Hilton 1617-1675 of Newbury, Mass. s. of Wm.^{1} who ♀ in Fortune 1621 ae 6 ♀ w/mo. 1623

(over) (over)

Virkus – Vol. 7
Reg. Vol. 124 Apr. 1970

see over

dau. Judith^{2} Greenleaf - b. ; d.
m. 1) Henry Somerby
m. 2) Tristram^{2} Coffin, Jr. (E.V.)

from [illegible]

Coffin ch.
Nathaniel^{3} Coffin - b. 22 Mar. 1669, Newbury, Ma.
d. 20 Feb. 1748/49
m. 29 Mar. 1693 - Sarah Dole

ch.
John^{4} Coffin - b.
m. Judith Greenleaf, dau. of Edmund & Abigail (Somerby) Greenleaf

dau. Abigail^{5} Coffin
b. d. 12 May 1803 Pembrook, N.H.
2 Feb. 1743 Newbury MA m. Rev. Aaron^{4} Whittemore (E.V.)
b. 13 Dec. 1711 Concord, MA
d. 1 May 1817 Pembrook, N.H.
(a Grad. of Harvard class of 1734)
son of Benjamin^{3} & Esther (Brooks) Whittemore John^{2} & Mary^{2} Upham Thomas^{1} & Hannah

Stephen^{2} Greenleaf - b. ; d.
m. Elizabeth^{2} Coffin
b. Eng. ; d. ; Newbury, Ma.
dau. of Tristram^{1} Coffin & Dionis Stevens

ch.
Edmund^{3} b. 10 May 1670 ; d.
m. 2 July 1691 - Abigail Somerby
b. ; d.
dau. of Abiel Somerby

ch.
Judith^{4} - b. ; d.
m. John^{4} Coffin,
son of Nathaniel^{3} & Sarah (Dole) Coffin

Wm.^{2} Hilton - m (2) Mehetabel - dau. of the late Hon. Increase Nowell of Charlestown, Mass. Who ? from Wapping on the Thames

The Hiltons were from Northwich, Cheshire, Eng.

John¹ Guild - b.
d.

℘ about 1630 & first settled in Watertown, Mass.
and then removed to Dedham in 1636.

m. 1645 - Elizabeth Crooke
dau. of
b. ; d.

7 children:

Samuel² - b. 7 Sept. 1647 (q.v.)

Samuel^2 Guild - b. 7 Sept. 1647 ; d. Lebanon, Ct.
His will dated 6 Feb. 1748/9 - of Lebanon, co. of Windham.

m. 29 Sept. 1676 - Mary Woodcock
dau. of Samuel & Ann ( ) Woodcock
b. ; d.

10 children:

Samuel^3 - b. 12 Oct. 1677 ; d. Lebanon, Ct.
His will dated 6 Feb. 1748/9 - of Lebanon, Co. of Windham
(q.v.)

Samuel^3 Guild - b. 12 Oct. 1677 Dedham Mass ; d. Lebanon, Conn

m. 8 Jan. 1700 - Sarah Hartshorn
dau. of
b. ; d. Lebanon

Rem. from Dedham, Mass. to Lebanon, Conn.
His will dated 6 Feb. 1748/9 Lebanon, co. of Windham.
Sarah's will dated 6 July 1750 Lebanon.

? Children: (1st 6 b. Dedham)

1. Samuel^4 - b. 19 Nov. 1701 Dedham - d. y.
2. Sarah^4 - b. 26 Dec. 1702 Dedham - m. 23 Apr. 1724 Dea. James Wright
3. Samuel^4 - b. 27 Sept. 1704 Dedham - m. 15 Sept. 1731 Katherine Allen
4. Mary^4 - b. 25 July 1707 Dedham - m. 25 Jan. 1727 Dea. Thos. Lyman - 11 ch.
son of Richard^4 + Mary^3 (Woodward) Lyman
5. Jeremiah^4 - b. 3 July 1711 Dedham - m. 11 Nov. 1731 Mary Dudley
(d. bef. fa.'s will made)

ch.
Cynthia^5 - b. 15 Sept. 1732
? m. 7 Sept. 1752 John^4 Woodward - 2 ch.

Mary^5 - b.

Samuel^5 - b.

Jeremiah^5 - b.

6. Phebe^4 - b. 26 Apr. 1713 Dedham, Mass - ? m. 24 Jan. 1732/3 Lebanon - Samuel^4 Woodward

ch.
Phebe - b. 20 Oct. 1733 Lebanon
Samuel - b. 5 Nov. 1735 "
Rhoda - b. 8 Feb. 1738/9

7. Elizabeth^4 - b. 6 Oct. 1716 Lebanon, Ct. - m. 15 Apr. 1736 - John [illegible] Sweatland, Jr.

ch.
Elizabeth - b. 6 May 1737
John - b. 12 Apr. 1739
Cynthia - b. 24 June 1742
Samuel - b. 21 Aug. 1744

? perh. a ch. here

Abigail^4 - b. 19 June 1721 Lebanon, Ct. - m. - Benjamin Abel

Souce; - Lebanon Branch of the Guild Family in America & Some
of His Descendants (Guild - 1877)

GULLEFER (g.s. Cemetery, Keene St., Duxbury, Mass.)
John, died 18 September, 1837, aged 49 years, 6 months, 18 days.

GUPTILL

THOMAS^1 GUPTILL - b. ; d.
m. - Mary^2 Abbott, dau. of Walter^1 & Sarah
(?) Abbott; b. abt. 1652; d. bet. 1696 & 1709
Mary - m.(2) by 1696 - William Caverly
Lived in Portsmouth, N.H., 1670.

Children:

Thomas^2 - b. abt. 1675; d. (liv. Apr. 1756 AE 81)
m. - Mary ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
Had 50a. grant at Salmon Falls, N.H. (or Maine), 10 May 1703. He and w. sold this land to John Shorey, 20 Oct. 1728.

? ch.:
Mary^3 - b. 16 Apr. 1705; m. ?John Pearce -

Hannah^2 - b. abt. 1676; d. (liv. Mar. 1700)
Deposed Ae abt. 20 in June 1696.

Samuel^2 - b. abt. 1679; d. (liv. 1698)

William^2 - b. abt. 1682; d. (liv. 1701)

*Nathaniel^2 - b. abt. 1685; (q.v.)

==

NATHANIEL^2 GUPTILL - b. abt. 1685 (AE abt. 24 in 1709)
d. (living in 1762)
m.(1) 30 Sept. 1708 in North Ch., Portsmouth, N.H., by Rev. Nathaniel Rogers - Mary Isselton, dau. of
b. ; d.
m.(2) - Mary ? , dau. of
b. ; d.

First at Portsmouth; lived in So. Berwick, Maine, 1762. He was a mason. He owned quite a lot of land at Kittery, nr. his old home at So. Berwick. He and wife and 4 ch. were bap. 11 Nov. 1716 and son Benjamin was bap. together with mo. Mary (prob. the 2d wife) on 27 Apr. 1718. The records of the old Church of So. Berwick show the baptism of his children.

Children - by 1st wife

Mary^3 - bap. 11 Nov. 1716; d.

William^3 - bap. 11 Nov. 1716; d.
m. - Hannah ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
She owned the covenant of the So. Berwick Ch., 8 May 1729, & was baptized with their children.

3 Ch.:
Elizabeth^4 - b.
Mary^4 - b. ; m. Joseph Hodsdon -
Abigail^4 - b.

2.

*Nathaniel³ - bap. 11 Nov. 1716 (q.v.)

Samuel³ - bap. 11 Nov. 1716; d.
m. - Mary ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
7 ch.:
Mary⁴ - bap. 6 May 1739
"Pegge"⁴ - bap. 29 Nov. 1741; m. Samuel Hooper, Jr.-9 ch.
Samuel⁴ - bap. 5 June 1743; m.(1) Mrs.Abigail Libby-
m.(2) Mrs. Frances Clements -
Alice⁴ - bap. 20 Apr. 1748
Amy⁴ - bap. 5 Sept. 1751
Nathaniel⁴ - bap. 13 June 1756; m.(1) Mary ? -
m.(2) Sarah ? -
Annah⁴ - bap. 25 Mar. 1759

Children (by 2nd wife)

Benjamin³ - bap. 27 Apr. 1718; d. abt. 1762, So. Berwick, Maine
m. - Elizabeth ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
9 ch.:
? [illegible] mar 1775 James⁴ - bap. 8 Dec. 1741; m. Mary Stone -
Sarah⁴ - bap. 8 Dec. 1741
Benjamin⁴ - bap. 18 Nov. 1744; m. Mary ? - 9 ch.
Mary⁴ - bap. 14 Mar. 1741/2
Elizabeth⁴ - bap. 12 Mar. 1746/7; d. y.
William⁴ - bap. 20 Aug. 1749; m. Dorcas Stone - 9 ch.
Eunice⁴ - bap. 8 Apr. 1752; m. Jonathan Stone -
Elizabeth⁴ - bap. 19 Sept.1756; m. ?Jeremiah Libby - 2 ch.
? prisoner 1775 Moses⁴ - bap. 19 Sept.1756; m. ?Sarah Pray - 5 ch.

Thomas³ - bap. 26 May 1721; d.
m.(1) - Mary ? , dau. of
b. ; d.
?m.(2) 30 Aug. 1764 - Mrs. Abigail Abbot, dau. of
b. ; d.
He gave bond to support his parents 1759.
6 ch.: (by 1st wife)
Ebenezer⁴ - b. 10 July 1743; m.(1) Sarah Jellison -
?m.(2) Mrs. Rachel Nowell -
Hannah⁴ - bap. 12 Mar. 1746/7; m. Scammon Chadbourne - (svl.dau
(& a son
Keziah⁴ - bap. 10 Jan. 1744/5; m. Benjamin Page -
Daniel⁴ - bap. 20 May 1749 ; m. Sarah Morrell -
Thomas⁴ - b. abt. 1750 ;
Mary⁴ - bap. 3 Jan. 1754 ; m. 23 Dec. 1773 Eliphalet⁵ Pray - bap. 25 May 1749
Lydia⁴ - bap. 3 Jan. 1754 ;

?: a Pvt. Thomas Guptail, of Sanford, - in Capt. Joseph McNall's Co.

Alice³ - bap. 29 Sept. 1723; d.
m. - Peter Grant, son of
b. ; d.
m.(2) Elizabeth (Nason) Goodwin, dau. of Benjamin Nason; and widow of Taylor Goodwin.
b. ; d.
"Had long line of worthy descendants."
? ch.:

John^3 - bap. 29 May 1726; d.
m. 16 Nov. 1749 in Berwick - Abigail Goodwin, dau. of William & Abigail (Stone) Goodwin; bap. 22 Apr. 1725; d.
They removed to Gouldsboro, Maine, abt. 1762.

10 Ch.: (bap. in Kittery, Maine)

Abijah^4 - bap. 29 Sept.1751; m. Mary Urann - ?5 ch.
"Susee"^{4} - bap. 4 Jan. 1753; m. William Whittaker - ? ch.
Nathaniel^4-bap. 24 July 1754; m.(1) Mary Chadbourne -
m.(2) Sarah(Sally) Gowen -
John^4 - bap. 17 Mar. 1756; m. Mary Woodman -
"Phanne" - bap. 17 Jan. 1762; m. Benjamin Spurling - ?5 ch.
Amos^4 - bap. May 1762; m. Abigail Urann -
William^4 - b ; m. Jane Downs -
Thomas^4 - b ; m. Sarah Wilson - 10 ch.
Nahum^4 - b ; m. Sally Rolf - ?a dau.
Mary^4 - b ; m. Jesse Perry - ? ch.

==

NATHANIEL^3 GUPTILL - bap. 11 Nov. 1716 in Congregational Ch., So.Berwick, Me.
d. 6 Oct. 1809, AE 96
m.(1) - Mary^4 Brawn, dau. of George^3 & Mary^2(Tidy) B.
b. 3 July 1713; d.
?m.(2) 16 Feb. 1764 - Sarah Lewis, dau. of
b. ; d.
Nathaniel & Mary were members of the Church of Christ, Berwick, Maine, in good standing Mar. 1755.

Children: (by 1st wife)

Sarah^4 - bap. 5 Jan. 1734/5; d.
m. 5 Jan. 1764 - Samuel Furbish, son of ? [illegible]
b. ; d.
.. Ch.:

William^4 - bap. 16 Sept.1739; d.

Mary^4 - bap. 5 Apr. 1741; d. in youth

Ellis^4 (Alice) - bap. 24 Apr. 1743; d.? bet. 1770-1773
m. - ?Stephen Libby, son of Nathaniel & Miriam (Knight) Libby; b. abt. 1741 Berwick; d. 8 May 1793 Acton Corner; he m.(2) 21 July 1773 - Hannah Young
4 Ch.:

Miriam - b. ; m. Miles Thompson -
Stephen - b. 12 Apr. 1764 ; m. Sally Butler - 12 ch.
Samuel - b. abt. 1767 ; m. Anne Cook - 7 ch.
Alice - b. abt. 1770 ; d.y.

[illegible]
*Meribah^4 - bap.15 Jan. 1746/7 (Rec. of Ch.of Christ, Berwick, Me. say "Meribah was bap. 12 Mar. 1747 after a lecture at Wid.Stone's along with others."
d.
[illegible]
m. 23 Mar. 1767 - Stephen^5 Pray, son of John^4 Preston & Experience ( ) Pray; bap. 23 Aug. 1741 So. Berwick, Me.
d. 20 Nov. 1823, AE 88 (Maine Vi.R.)
m.(2) 5 June 1783 Sarah Libby

12 Ch.: (7 by 1st w. - 5 by 2nd w.)
*Archelaus - b. 17 Aug. 1767 ; m. Sally^{5}Fernald - 8 ch.
Molly - b. 11 Apr. 1769
Experience - b. 17 July 1771; m. Daniel Libby - 6 ch.
Abraham - b. 10 July 1773; d. Aug. 1774?
Abraham - b. 16 July 1775;
John - b. 24 Dec. 1777;
Meribah - b. 1 June 1779;
Nathaniel - b. 12 Dec. 1789;
Sally - b. 10 Apr. 1791; d. 6 May 1806
Stephen - b. 19 July 1793;
Naby - b. 12 July 1795;
Joanna - b. 17 Mar. 1797

Nathaniel^4 - bap. 15 Jan. 1744/5; d.
m. 23 Oct. 1766 - Hannah Key, dau. of William & Mary(Hodsdon)Key
bap. 23 Mar. 1745/6,So.Berwick; d.

8 ch.:
John^5 - bap. 9 Oct. 1770?
Nathaniel^5 - bap. 27 Sept.1770
Elizabeth^5 - bap. 20 July 1778
James^5 - bap. 28 Dec. 1779
William^5 - bap. 23 Sept.1781
Lydia^5 - bap.
Dorcas^5 - bap. 26 Oct. 1786
David^5 - bap. 2 Aug. 1790; m. Sulay Neal -

Nathaniel^4 + Hannah rec'd. into ch. 5 Aug. 1770 "ye Second Church in Berwick"

George^4 - bap. 11 Aug. 1751 (aft. Ch. meeting); d.
(Church of Christ, Berwick, Me.)

Mary^4 - bap. 24 July 1754; d.
m. 26 Mar. 1767 - Paul Goodrich, a fine representative of a very sturdy old family.

Source: Burial Inscriptions of Berwick, Maine (Wilbur D. Spencer - 1922)
Chadbourne-Chadborn Geneal. (William M. Emery - 1904)
Geneal.Dict. of Me. & N.H. (Noyes-Libby-Davis - 1928-1939)
Goodwins of Kittery, Me. (John Samuel Goodwin - ?1898)
Guptill Geneal. (Rev. Charles N. Sinnett, Brainerd, Minn.)
Historical Researches of Gouldsboro, Me. (1904)
Hooper Geneal. - Pt. 4 (Charles Henry Pope & Hooper - 1908)
Libby Family in America (Charles T. Libby - 1882)
Maine Historical Society
N.H. Geneal. Register - Vol. V
Old Hancock Families (William Macbeth Pierce - 1933)
Old Kittery and Her Families (Everett S. Stackpole - 1903)
Records of Church of Christ, Berwick, Me.-Vol.I, Pts.I & II
Wentworth Geneal. - Vol. I (John Wentworth - 1878)
1790 Census, State of Maine

Sparco
64148